





***All rights reserved***

**PURCHASED**

**Pali Text Society.**

---

THE  
**THERA- AND THERÎ-GÂTHÂ:**

(STANZAS ASCRIBED TO ELDERS OF THE BUDDHIST,  
ORDER OF RECLUSES.)

EDITED BY  
**HERMANN OLDENBERG,**  
PROFESSOR AT THE UNIVERSITY OF BERLIN,

**RICHARD PISCHEL,**  
PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AT THE UNIVERSITY OF KIEL.

SECOND EDITION WITH APPENDICES  
BY  
**K. R. NORMAN and L. ALSDORF**

**PALI TEXT SOCIETY**  
**OXFORD**  
**1990**



P  
294.3823  
T595 b.k.t.o

*First Published* . . . . . 1883  
*Reprinted.* . . . . . 1990

**THE ASIATIC SOCIETY**  
CALCUTTA-700016

ACC NO. S 2422  
DATE 16.5.90

Sl. No. 081311

ISBN 0 86013 181 5  
© Pali Text Society

**COMPUTERISED**  
C 6937

*Printed in Great Britain by*  
**Antony Rowe Ltd, Chippenham, Wiltshire**

# CONTENTS.

---

## THE THERAGÂTHÂ.

	PAGE
PREFACE . . . . .	ix
EKANIPÂTO . . . . .	1
DUKANIPÂTO . . . . .	18
TIRANIPÂTO . . . . .	29
CATUKKANIPÂTO . . . . .	33
PAÑCANIPÂTO . . . . .	37
CHANIPÂTO . . . . .	42
SATTANIPÂTO . . . . .	49
AṬṬHANIPÂTO . . . . .	52
NAVANIPÂTO . . . . .	54
DASANIPÂTO . . . . .	56
EKÂDASANIPÂTO . . . . .	62
DVÂDASANIPÂTO . . . . .	63
TERASANIPÂTO. . . . .	65
CUDDASANIPÂTO . . . . .	67
SOĀSANIPÂTO. . . . .	69
VĪSATINIPÂTO . . . . .	71
TIṢṢANIPÂTO . . . . .	87
CATTÂLĪSANIPÂTO . . . . .	94
PAÑÑÂSANIPÂTO . . . . .	97
SATṬHIKANIPÂTO . . . . .	104
MAHÂNIPÂTO . . . . .	109

---

## THE THERĪ-GÂTHÂ.

PREFACE . . . . .	119
THE THERĪGÂTHÂ . . . . .	123
NOTES . . . . .	175
INDEX OF THERA AND THERĪS . . . . .	217

---

APPENDIX I. SOME ALTERNATIVE READINGS FOR THERAGÂTHÂ, BY K. R. NORMAN . . . . .	222
APPENDIX II. ĀRYĀ STANZAS IN THERA-THERĪ-GÂTHÂ BY L. ALSDORF . . . . .	233



THE  
**THERAGÂTHÂ:**

A

**COLLECTION OF STANZAS IN THE PALI LANGUAGE,  
ASCRIBED TO DIFFERENT BUDDHIST THERAS.**

**EDITED BY  
HERMANN OLDENBERG.**



## P R E F A C E.

---

THE collection of **THEKAGĀTHĀS**, or of stanzas believed to have been uttered by different ancient Theras, has found its place, together with an exactly corresponding **THERĠGĀTHĀ** collection, in the **KHUDDAKANIKĀYA**, and is mentioned both in the **Dīghabbhāṇaka** and in the **Majjhimbhāṇaka** lists of the texts which form that **Nikāya**.<sup>1</sup> The arrangement of the collection follows a system very frequently adopted in Buddhist literature, not only in shorter portions, such for instance as the sixth book of the **Parivāra**, but also in very extensive books, such for instance as the **Jātaka** collection, and the **Āṅguttara Nikāya**: first are placed the single stanzas, then follow the dyads, triads, etc.<sup>2</sup> The sections ascribed to the single Theras do not always form one continuous and connected whole, but in many instances **gāthās** uttered at different times and on different occasions are incoherently put together. For instance, in the section belonging to **Ānanda** we first find verses alluding to his having obtained Ara-

---

<sup>1</sup> See **Chiklens**, s.v. **nikāyo**.

<sup>2</sup> In Vedic literature a similar principle, as is well known, is adhered to in the arrangement of the first seven books of the **Ātharva Veda**.

hatahip—which he was supposed to have reached a few months after the Buddha's Parinibbāna,—and perhaps also to the share he took, according to tradition, in the proceedings of the council of Rājagaha<sup>1</sup>; and then follows the gāthā uttered by him immediately after the Buddha's death.<sup>2</sup> Thus also the two stanzas pronounced by Anuruddha on the last-mentioned occasion<sup>3</sup> are found in our collection amid verses with which they have no other connection than the identity of the author.<sup>4</sup>

As is the case with the stanzas of Ānanda and Anuruddha alluded to, a large number of Theragāthā verses recur in the great Suttanta collections or in the Vinaya texts.<sup>5</sup> It does not, however, seem probable to me that this can be said of all of them, so that the Theragāthā collection would be only an extract made from the other Piṭaka texts. Though of course in the present imperfect state of our acquaintance with the Sutta Piṭaka it would be hazardous to try to pronounce any definite opinion about the relation in which our collection stands to the other Piṭaka texts, we may express our belief that, as is very probably the case also with

<sup>1</sup> See Therag. 1022, 1024; comp. 1031: *koṣārakkho mahesino*.

<sup>2</sup> v. 1046, comp. Mahāparinibbāna Sutta, p. 62, ed. Childers.

<sup>3</sup> vv. 905 seq., comp. Mahāparinibb. Sutta l.l.

<sup>4</sup> Another interesting instance of verses following each other in the same section of the Theragāthā collection, which, notwithstanding, pre-suppose an entirely different condition of things at the time when they have been uttered, is found at vv. 837, 838, to be compared with the Selasutta in the Suttanipāta.

<sup>5</sup> It will suffice to call attention here to the verses of Sopa Kojivira (vv. 640 seq., comp. Mahāvagga V. 1. 15 seq.); the verses of Aṅgulimāla (vv. 836 seq., comp. the Aṅgulimāla Suttanta, Majjhima Nikāya), the verses of Vaṅgisa (vv. 1363 seq., comp. the Kappasutta, Sutta Nipāta).

regard to the Jātakas, the Udānas, etc., the Theragāthā book, besides verses repeated from other works, consists, to a very great extent, of materials entirely its own, and highly significant for the understanding both of the religious theories and of the religious feeling prevalent among the ancient Buddhist Order. While thus, on the one side, the Theragāthā collection in our opinion contains more of the verses attributed to the Theras than the other Piṭaka texts, it must be stated also that on the other side it contains less; for so much is clearly seen already now that the Suttanta and Vinaya books give a large number of verses which are attributed there to different Theras, which have not been received into our collection. So it is not surprising that also of the dicta of Theras which are quoted in the Milindapañha, only a part is found again in the Theragāthā book.<sup>1</sup> For a full inquiry, however, into the principles—if there were any such principles—by which the redactors of the Theragāthās were guided as to what they received or did not receive into this collection, we must await further progress in the publication of the Sutta texts.

Most of the stanzas of course are supposed to have been uttered by the Theras surrounding Buddha, during the lifetime of the Master, or at least shortly after his death. Of one of the Theras, however, viz. of the Thera Tekicchakāni, it is expressly stated in the commentary<sup>2</sup> that he lived under King Bindusāra, the father of Dhammāsoka; the

---

<sup>1</sup> See Mr. Trenchner's note at p. 429 of his excellent edition of the *Milindapañha*.

<sup>2</sup> See the note at v. 346.



commentary adds that his verses were received into the canon by the fathers assembled at the third convocation.—

In preparing the present edition of the Theragāthās I have made use of the following MSS. :

A : MS. of the India Office (Phayre Collection) written in Burmese characters.

B : MS. of the Bibliothèque nationale at Paris (fonds Pāli 91) ; Burmese writing.

C : MS. kindly lent to me by the priest Subhūti ; Sinhalese characters.

D : MS. of the commentary called PARAMATTHADĪPAṆI,<sup>1</sup> belonging to the Royal Library at Copenhagen (see Westergaard's *Codices Indici Bibliothecae Regiae Havniensis*, p. 35 seq.) ; Sinhalese characters. The comment on each section is opened by an introduction giving an account of the Thera to whom the authorship of the section is ascribed, of the way in which he reached Arahātship, of the occasion on which he uttered his gāthā or gāthās, etc.<sup>2</sup> Then follows the text of the gāthās and the explanation or paraphrase. I designate

<sup>1</sup> The text of the Theragāthās adhered to in the Paramatthadīpaṇi—and, we may add without doubt, given in all our MSS.—rests, as is expressly stated in the introduction of the Paramatth., on the sacred tradition handed down in the Mahāvihāra ; the author professes to write 'Mahāvihāravāsīnam samayaṃ avilomayaṃ' (thus reads the MS. ; not avilocayaṃ, as given by Westergaard). This statement is to be compared with the analogous ones in the Uddāna of the Cullavagga, book iii. (*Vinaya Piṭaka*, vol. ii. p. 72), and in the introductory stanzas of the Sumaṅgala Vilāsinī quoted in my 'Catalogue of the MSS. at the India Office' (*Pāli Text Society's Report 1882*, p. 71). Most probably the whole tradition of Piṭaka texts which has survived to this day in the Southern Buddhist countries is to be derived from the Mahāvihāra.

<sup>2</sup> It is to be remarked that these introductory stories contain very frequent quotations from the Apadāna, so that the Paramatthadīpaṇi may be of considerable use to a future editor of that text.

the text readings by *Da*, and the readings occurring in the course of the explanation by *Dð*. Unfortunately our MS. of the comment breaks off at the second verse of the *Soḷasaniṭṭa*, so that for nearly half the extent of the *Theragāthā* collection I had to do without its assistance.

A large number of blunders common to ABC conclusively show that these three MSS. are derived from the same original, which is lost to us, but of which so much can be said that it did not belong to the more correct MSS. of *Piṭaka* texts<sup>1</sup>; its authority is certainly much inferior to that of the comment. Of the three copies which represent to us this lost original, A is by far the most reliable; from another very incorrect copy of the *codex archetypus* descend B and C.<sup>2</sup>

It will not be surprising to any one familiar with Indian MSS. that in a number of passages readings are found which would seem to point to a connexion of our MSS. different from that which we have stated. Thus, in several instances

<sup>1</sup> See, for instance, v. 26: *sacchabyādhim*, *saccapādi*, *saccabyādi* for *paccavyādhī*; v. 279: *hetāni* for *soṭāni* (similarly v. 1265: *hetam* for *soṭam*); v. 309: *āsaḃhākūlam* and *āsaḃkakūlam* for *āpaḃākūlam*; v. 348: *saṃato* for *payato*; v. 412: *purisaṃ* for *sudipam*; v. 429: *sannabhinḃam* for *panna-giṇḃam*; v. 501: *passetha* for *sayetha*; v. 528: *avanti* for *pavanti*; v. 598: *paṇḃā* for *maṇḃā*. Considering this very frequent interchanging of the letters *s* and *p*, we shall scarcely hesitate to correct, in the *Uddāna* after v. 120, *Vana-pavhaya* into *Vanaṣavhaya*.—Other instances of blunders common to ABC are, v. 3: *niṣṭve* and *niṣṭve* for *niṣṭhe*; v. 41 (=1167): *nabha-* for *naga-*; *Uddāna* after v. 90: *ja* for *ca*; v. 460: *pūpimsu* for *pāmimsu*; v. 496: *paccaya-* for *maccama*.

<sup>2</sup> See, for instance, v. 12: *caḃhanarato* B' and *caḃhānarato* C for *jhānarato*; v. 50: *dhiccati cāti* BC for *siccatti vāti*; v. 1128: *asubham* for *asuri*; v. 1152: *bhavaṣa diṣam* (or *bh' diṣam*) BC for *tava sariram*. It is manifest that these blunders point to Burmese characters.

B has readings in common with D, in which these MSS. differ from AC; in other cases blunders of ABC, or even such belonging only to the BC class have found their way to D also. The explanation of this is clearly enough that the copyist of one MS. introduced into his text different readings either from his own memory, or from other MSS., or from glosses or corrections written on the margin of the MS. he was copying. We should of course in no case allow ourselves to be led away by these *exceptions* from that judgment as to the mutual relation of our sources to which we have been led by undeniable *rule* in the grouping of the various readings.

I ought not to omit pointing out the fact that the separate *Uddānas* or *Indices*, which occur regularly at the end of each *Nipāta*, and at the end also of the whole work, and give the names and numbers of the *Theras* and the number of verses in each chapter, and in the whole work respectively, *seem* to be based on a recension or condition of the text different from that which now lies before us. In one case, at the end of the *Catukka-Nipāta*, the *Uddāna* gives one *Thera* more than the text (13 as against 12), and in several cases it gives more verses than the text now contains.<sup>1</sup> But I confess that I am not inclined to attach much weight to the statements in these *Uddānas*. In the only one of these instances in which I have been able to consult the commentary (that in the *Catukka-nipāta*), it supports the text and not the *Uddāna*;

---

<sup>1</sup> In the *Vīṣaṇi-nipāta* 245 as against 244, in the *Tiṃsa-nipāta* 106 as against 102, and so on.

and not only so, but the statements of the Uddâna appear even to be self-contradictory. It states, indeed, that the number of Theras is thirteen, but in the preceding enumeration of the names it would be necessary to take the word *bhacati* in line 3 as a proper name (!) in order to make up that number. Then when we come to the final Uddâna at the end of the work, we find that the total number of Theras (264) agrees with that in the Text,—presupposes, that is, 12 (and not 13) Theras in the Catukka-nipâta. So, again, while the number of verses in our text is 1279, the number given in the final Uddâna is 1360, and the number arrived at by adding up the totals given in all the separate Uddânas to the various Nipâtas is 1294. Whatever may be thought then of these striking contradictions, it is clear that for the practical treatment of our text these numbers in the Uddânas must be left entirely out of sight.

In concluding these introductory remarks, I have to express my very sincere thanks to the administrations of those libraries, and to those scholars, who have most liberally aided my undertaking by placing at my disposal MSS. of the Theragâthâ as well as other materials required for my work, viz. the Royal Library at Copenhagen, the India Office Library, the Bibliothèque nationale, Subhûti Unnâsê, Professor Fausbøll, the Rev. Dr. Morris, and Dr. R. Rost.

H. OLDENBERG.



# THE RA-GĀTHĀ.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

Sīhānaṃ va nadantānaṃ dāṭhīnaṃ girigabbhāre  
suṇātha bhāvitattānaṃ gāthā attupanāyikā : || 1 ||  
yathānāma yathāgottā yathādhammavihārino  
yathādhimuttā sappanā viharimsu atanditā, || 2 ||  
tattha tattha vipassitvā phusitvā accutaṃ padaṃ  
katantaṃ paccavekkhantā imaṃ atthaṃ abhāsisuṃ. || 3 ||

## EKANIPĀTO.

Channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā, vassa deva yathāsukhaṃ ;  
cittaṃ me susamāhitaṃ vimuttaṃ, ātāpi viharāmi, vassa  
devā 'ti. || 1 ||

itthaṃ sudaṃ āyasmā Subhūti thero gātham abhā-  
sitthā 'ti.

Upasanto uparato mantabhāṇi anuddhato  
dhunāti pāpake dhamme dumapattaṃ va māluto 'ti. || 2 ||

itthaṃ sudaṃ āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhikathero gātham  
abhāsittha.

---

INTRODUCTORY STANZAS.—1, attupanāyikā A, attup° C, atthūp° D, atthupa-  
nāsikā B. Comp. the 4th Pārājika rule and Mahāvagga V. 1. 28.—2, yathāvi-  
muttā 'ti vā pāṭho D.

1 (comp. 51-53), me sā kuṭikā ADa, me kuṭikā BCDs.—2 (=1006), Mahā-  
koṭṭhikath° A, Mahākoṭṭhiko th° BC, Mahākoṭṭhitath° D.

## THERA-GĀTHĀ.

Paññam imam passa tathāgatānam : aggi yathā pajjalito  
nisīthe

ālokaḍā cakkhudadā bhavanti ye āgatānam vinayanti  
kaṅkhan ti. ||3||

ittham sudam āyasmā Kaṅkhārevato thero gātham  
abhāsīttha.

Sabbhir eva samāsetha paṇḍiteh' atthadassibhi :  
attham mahantam gambhīram duddasam nipuṇam aṇum  
dhirā samadhigacchānti appamattā vicakkhaṇā 'ti. ||4||

i. s. āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto thero g. a.

Yo duddamayō damena danto Dabbo santusito vitinṇa-  
kaṅkho

vijitāvi apetaḥheravo hi Dabbo so parinibbuto t̥hitatto 'ti. ||5||

i. s. āyasmā Dubbo thero g. a.

Yo Sītavanam upāgā bhikkhu eko santusito samāhitatto  
vijitāvi apetalomahaṃso rakkham kāyagatāsatim dhitimā  
'ti. ||6||

i. s. āyasmā Sītavaniyo thero.

Yo pānudi maccurājassa senam naḷasetum va sudubbalaṃ  
mahogho

vijitāvi apetaḥheravo hi danto so parinibbuto t̥hitatto 'ti. ||7||

i. s. āyasmā Bhallīyo thero.

Yo duddamayō damena danto vīro santusito vitinṇakaṅkho  
vijitāvi apetalomahaṃso Vīro so parinibbuto t̥hitatto 'ti. ||8||

Vīro thero.

Svāgatam nāpagatam na yidaṃ dummantitam mama,  
saṃvibhātesu dhammesu yaṃ seṭṭham tad upāgamin ti. ||9||

Pilindavacchathero.

3, aggt A, aggi BCD.— nīśve A, uisive BC, nīśthe, sometimes nīśve corrected into nīśthe D (nīśthe rattiyam).— 5, hi AD, pi B; deest in C.— t̥hitatto AD, t̥hitatto BC.— 6, upagā ABC, upāgā D.— rakkhi AC, rakkham BD. Then ABCDs agree in reading kāyagatāsatī dhitimā (dhimā C). D: rakkhan ti rakkhato (rakkhanto?) kāyagatāsatī ti kāyārammaṇam satīm kāyagatāsatikammaṭṭhānam paribrahmaṇasena avisaṃjento.— In the commentary this stanza is ascribed to the Thera Sambhūta.— 7, naḷam corrected into naḷa° A, dalaṃ B, dalaḥṭṭham C, nala° D. Comp. Suttanip. 4.— 9 (comp. 885), na dūrāgatam A, nā duragatam B, nā dūrāgato C, nāpagatam D. Further on we find another reading dubhagatam (instead of apagatam) mentioned in the commentary ("nāpi duṭṭhu āgatam").— saṃvibhātesu A, sav° BC, vibhātesu ("saṃvibhājītvā vattadhammesu") D.

Vihari apekkham idha vā huram vā yo vedagū samito  
yatatto  
sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto lokassa jaññā udayabbayañ  
cā 'ti. ||10||

Puṇṇamāsathero.

Vaggo paṭhamo. uddānam :

Subhūti Koṭṭhiko thero Kaṅkhārevatasubbato  
Mantāniputto Dabbo ca Sītavaniyo ca Bhalliyo  
Vīro Pilindavaccho ca Puṇṇamāso tamonudo 'ti. |

Pāmuṇṇabahulo bhikkhu dhamme buddhappavedite  
adhigacche padam santam saṃkhārūpasamam sukhan ti. ||11||  
Cūlagavaccho thero.

Paññābālī silavatūpapanno samāhito jhānarato satimā  
yadattiyam bhojanam bhuñjamāno kaṅkheta kalam idha  
vitarāgo 'ti. ||12||

Mahāgavaccho thero.

Nilabbhavaṇṇā rucirā sītavārī sucindharā  
indagopakasañchannā te selā ramayanti man ti. ||13||

Vanavacchatthero.

Upajjhāyo mam avacāsi ito gacchāmi Sīvaka.  
gāme me vasati kāyo araññam me gato mano  
semānako pi gacchāmi ; n' atthi saṅgo vijānatan ti. ||14||

Vanavacchassa therassa sāmaṇero.

Pañca chinde pañca jahe pañca c' uttari bhāvaye ;  
pañcasangātigo bhikkhu oghatinno 'ti vuccatiti. ||15||

Kuṇḍadhāno thero.

Yathāpi bhaddo ājañño naṅgalāvattani sikhī  
gacchati appakasirena, evam rattindivā mama  
gacchanti appakasirena sukhe laddhe nirāmise 'ti. ||16||

Belatṭhasleo thero.

10, vihari or viharim A, vihari C, viharati B, vihari and viharim D, vihariti  
vissato hari apahari apanesi D. — UDDĀNA : Koṭṭhiko AB, Koṭiko C. — "subbato  
C, "suppato B, "sammato A. — 11, Cūlavaccho A, Cūlagavaccho C, Cūlagavaccho  
B, Cūlagavaccho D. — 12, yadattiyam ACD, yadattiyam B. — bhojanam C,  
bhojana AB. — Mahāvacchatthero A, Mahāgavaccho th' BC, Mahāgavacchat'  
D. — 13, "vārī sucindarā ABC. D gives both "vārī sucindh" and vāmsucindh". —  
14, upajjhā D. — 15, comp. 633, Dhammap. 370. — cuttari ABD, vattari C.



Middhī yadā hoti mahagghaso ca niddāyitā samparivattasāyi  
mahāvarāho va nivāpapurūṭṭho punappunam gabbham upeti  
mando 'ti. || 17 ||

Dāsako thero.

Ahū buddhassa dāyādo bhikkhu Bhesaka|āvane,  
kevalam aṭṭhisāññāya aphari paṭhavim imam.  
maññe 'ham kāmarāgam so khippam eva pahiyattī. || 18 ||

Singālapitā thero.

Udakam hi nayanti nettikā, usukārā namayanti tejanam,  
dārum namayanti tacchakā, attānam damayanti subbatā  
'ti. || 19 ||

Kuḷo thero.

Marāṇe me bhayaṃ n' atthi, nikantī n' atthi jīvite,  
sandeham nikkhipissāmi sampajāno paṭissato 'ti. || 20 ||

Ajito thero.

Vaggo dutiyo. uddānam :

Oḷavaccho Mahāvaccho Vanavaccho ca Sīvako  
Kuṇḍadhāno ca Belatṭhi Dāsako ca tato param  
Singālapitiko thero Kuḷo ca Ajito dasā 'ti.

Nāham bhayassa bhāyāmi, satthā no amatassa kovido.  
yattha bhayaṃ nāvatiṭṭhati tena maggena vajanti bhi-  
kkhavo 'ti. || 21 ||

Nigrodho thero.

Nīlā sugivā sikhino morā Kāraṃviyaṃ abhinadanti,  
te sītavātakalitā suttam jhāyaṃ nibodhentīti. || 22 ||

Cittako thero.

17, comp. Dhammap. 325. — 18, "maññe han ti pi pāṭho" D. — pahiyati A, pahiyati BC, pahissati Ds. Ds: pahiyati pajahissatīti maññe. Probably we should read, pahissati. — 19, comp. 877, Dhammap. 80, 145. — us' namayanti, dārum namayanti CD, us' damayanti, d' damayanti AB. — Kuḷo AB, Kūlo C, Kuṇḍath' and Kuṇḍalath' D. — 20, n' atthi nikantī j' D. — Uddāna: Kuḷo AB, Kulo C. — 22, Kāraṃbhiyaṃ A, Kāyaṃviya B, Kāraṃviya C. D: Kāraṃviyaṃ ti kāraṃvaṃ rukkhāṃ Kāravīti vā taṃsa vanassa nāmaṃ, taṃsā Kāraṃviyaṃ ti Kāraṃvāṃmake vane 'ti attho. — 'kīlītā A, kalitā C, kaḷibhā B, kadditā Ds, sītavātakadditā 'ti sītana meghavāṭena sajjātāṃ kalitī madharavassitāṃ vassanto Ds.

Ahaṃ kho Velugumbasmiṃ bhutvāna madhupāyāsaṃ  
padakkhiṇaṃ sammasanto khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ  
sānuṃ paṭigamissāmi vivekaṃ anubrūhayan ti. ||23||

Gosālo thero.

Anuvassiko pabbajito, passa dhammasudhammataṃ,  
tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. ||24||

Sugandho thero.

Obhāsajātaṃ phalagaṃ cittaṃ yassa abhiñhaso,  
tādisaṃ bhikkhuṃ āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchaṣīti. ||25||

Nandiyo thero.

Sutvā subhāsitaṃ vācaṃ buddhassādiccabandhuno  
paccavyādhiṃ hi nipuṇaṃ vālaggaṃ usunā yathā 'ti. ||26||

Abhayo thero.

Dabbaṃ kuṣaṃ poṭakilaṃ usīraṃ muñjapabbajāṃ  
urasā panudahissāmi vivekaṃ anubrūhayan ti. ||27||

Lomasakaṇḍiyo thero.

Kacci no vatthapasuto, kacci no bhūsanārato,  
kacci sīlamayaṃ gandhaṃ tvaṃ vāsi netarā pajā 'ti. ||28||

Jambugāmikaputto thero.

Samunnamayaṃ attānaṃ usukāro va tejanāṃ  
cittaṃ ujum karitvāna avijjaṃ chinda Hārītā 'ti. ||29||

Hārīto thero.

Ābādhe me samuppanne sati me upapajjatha :  
ābādho me samuppanno, kālo me na ppamajjitun ti. ||30||

Uttiyo thero.

Vaggo tatiyo. uddānaṃ :

Nigrodho Cittako thero Gosālatthero Sugandho

Nandiyo Abhayo thero thero Lomasakaṇḍiyo

Jambugāmikaputto ca Hārīto Uttiyo isīti.]

24, anuvassiko AB, anuvassikan ti C, anuvassiko and anavassiko Dc. Dc: anassiko (sic) 'ti anupagato vassaṃ anuvasso va anuvassiko . . . athavā paccatogataṃ anugataṃ vassaṃ anuvassaṃ taṃ assa atthīti anuvassiko, yassa pabbajitassa aparipunnatāya na gaṇapagataṃ, so evaṃ vutto anuvassiko 'ti vuttaṃ hoti.— 26, sacchavyādhiṃ A, saccapādīhi (corrected into 'dhihi) C, saccavyādīhi B, paccavyādīhi Dc, paccabādhitīti paṭipajji Dc.— 27, Comp. 233, Apadāna fol. 41 (Dr. Morris's MS.)— 28, kacci na vatthapasuto 'ti pi pāṭho D.— After pajā the following words are given in ABC: taṃ kiñci (kacci A) na hoti yato.— 29, samunāmayāṃ Dc, "nam" A, "ddam" BC.— bhinda D.— Uddāna. It is not worth while to give the confused readings of ABC.

Phuṭṭho dāṃsehi makasehi araṇṇiṣṣamim brahāvane  
nāgo saṃgāmasiṣe va sato tatrādhivāsaye 'ti. ||31||

Gahvaratīriyo bhikkhu.

Ajaram jīramānena tappamānena nibbutim  
nimmiṣṣam paramam santim yogakkhemam anuttaran  
ti. ||32||

Suppiyo thero.

Yathāpi ekaputtasmim piyasmim kusali siyā,  
evam sabbesu pānesu sabbattha kusalo siyā 'ti. ||33||

Sopāko thero.

Anāsannavarā etā niccam eva vijānatā.  
gāmā araṇṇam āgama tato geham upāvisim  
tato utṭhāya pakkāmin anāmantetvā Posiyo 'ti. ||34||

Posiyo thero.

Sukham sukhattho labhate tad ācaram, kittiṇ ca pappoti,  
yas' assa vadḍhati  
yo ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam añjasam ujum bhāveti maggaṃ  
amatassa pattiyā 'ti. ||35||

Sāmaññakāni thero.

Sādhu sutam sādhu caritakam sādhu sadā aniketavihāro  
atthapucchanaṃ padakkhiṇakammam etam sāmaññam  
akiñcanaṣṣā 'ti. ||36||

Kumāputto thero.

Nānājanapadam yanti vicarantā asaṇṇatā  
samādhiṇ ca virādhenti, kim su raṭṭhamcariyā kariṣṣati.  
tasmā vineyya sārambham jhāyeyya apurakkhato 'ti. ||37||

Kumāputtassa therassa sahāyako thero.

Yo iddhiyā Sarabbum aṭṭhapesi so Gavampati asito anejo,  
tam sabbasaṅgātigatam mahāmuniṃ devā namassanti bha-  
vassa pāragun ti. ||38||

Gavampati thero.

Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho ḍayhamāne va matthake  
kāmarāgapahānāya sato bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. ||39||

Tisso thero.

31, Tahūratitiriyathera, Tahūratiriyatthera D.— 32, nimiyaṃ ABC, nirāsi-  
sam corrected to nimissam De, nimissan ti parivattayyaṃ oṭṭapeyyam Dā.—  
33, upāvisi AC, upāvisam B.— pakkāmi AC, pakkāmin ti D, pakkami B.—  
34, tad ācaram ADā, tadā varam BCDs.— 35, aṭṭhapesi De Dā, paṭṭh° ABC.—  
devā ADs Dā, devāpi BC.— 39 = 1162.

Sattiyā viya omatṭho dayhamāne va matthake  
bhavarāgapahānāya satto bhikkhu paribbejē 'ti. || 40 ||

Vaddhamāno therō.

Vaggo catuttho. uddānam :

Gahvaratiriyo Suppiyo Sopāko ca Posiyo ca  
Sāmaññakāni Kumāputto Kumāputtasahāyako  
Gavampati Tissatthero Vaddhamāno mahāyaso 'ti.

Vivaram anupatanti vijjutā Vebhārassa ca Paṇḍavassa ca,  
nagavivaragato ca jhāyati putto appaṭimassa tādino 'ti. || 41 ||

Sirivaddho therō.

Cāle Upacāle Sīsūpacāle patissatikā nu kho viharatha,  
āgato vo vālaṃ viya vedhīti. || 42 ||

Khadiravaniyo therō.

Sumuttiko sumuttiko sāhu sumuttiko mhi tīhi khujjakehi,  
asitāsu mayā naṅgalāsu mayā khuddakuddālāsu mayā.  
yadi pi idham eva idham eva athavāpi alam eva alam eva ;  
jhāya Sumaṅgala jhāya Sumaṅgala, appamatto vihara  
Sumaṅgalā 'ti. || 43 ||

Sumaṅgalo therō.

Matam vā amma rodanti yo vā jivam na dissati.

jivantam mam amma dissanti kasmā mam amma roda-  
sīti. || 44 ||

Sānu therō.

Yathāpi bhaddo ājañño khalitvā patititṭhati

evam dassanasampannam sammāsambuddhasāvakan ti. || 45 ||

Ramaṇiyavīhārī therō.

Saddhāyāham pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyam,  
sati paññā ca me vuḍḍhā cittaṃ ca susamāhitam.

kāmaṃ karassu rūpāni, n' eva maṃ byādhayissasīti. || 46 ||

Samiddhi therō.

40 = 1163. — Uddāna: Gahvatiriyo A, Gavhatiriyo B, Gahvatiriyo C. — 41 (= 1167), nabhaviv° ABC, nagav° Ds Dā. — 43, khuddakuddālāsu mayā (khuddh° A) ABC, uddhaddhāsu mayā Ds, uddhakuddālāsu mayā . . . khuddakuddālāsu ti pi kupā- (or, kuca-) kuddālāsu ti pi pāṭi Dā. — idham eva idham eva ABC, idam eva Ds, idam evā ti makāro padasandhikaro . . . gāmahe tī-tattā tāni antiddhāni kīlāpi imam (corrected into im) eva mama sampe yeva tathāpi alam eva tathāpi attho Dā. — 44, dissati A, dissanti BC, dissati Ds. The word is explained by passanti (i.e. passanti). Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 404.

Namo te buddhavîr' atthu, vippamutto 'si sabbadhi.  
tuyh' âpadâne viharam viharâmi anâsavo 'ti. || 47 ||

Ujjayo thero.

Yato aham pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyam  
nâbhijânâmi samkappam anariyam dosasamhitan ti. || 48 ||

Saūjayo thero.

Vihavihâbhinadite sippikâbhirutehi ca  
na me tam phandati cittaṃ, ekattanirataṃ hi me. || 49 ||

Râmaṇeyyako thero.

Dharaṇî ca siccati vâti mâluto vijjutâ carati nabhe,  
upasainmanti vitakkâ, cittaṃ susamâhitam mamâ 'ti. || 50 ||

Vimalo thero.

Vaggo pañcamo. uddânam :

Sirivaḍḍho Revato thero Sumaṅgalo Sânusavhayo  
Ramaṇiyavihâri ca Samiddh'-Ujjaya-Saūjayo  
Râmaṇeyyo ca so thero Vimalo ca raṇaṇjayo 'ti.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,  
cittaṃ susamâhitaṃ ca mayham, atha ce patthayasi pavassa  
devâ 'ti. || 51 ||

Godhiko thero.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,  
cittaṃ susamâhitaṃ ca kâye, atha ce patthayasi pavassa  
devâ 'ti. || 52 ||

Subâhu thero.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,  
tussam viharâmi appamatto, atha ce patthayasi pavassa  
devâ 'ti. || 53 ||

Valliyo thero.

47, tuyhâpadâne vihare ABC, tuyhâpadâne viharim Da. tuyham padâne viharim . . . tuyham tava apadâne ovâdena gatamagge putipattienriyaya viharim yathâbalaṃ putipajjanto Dâ.—49, cihacihâbh° A, vihavihâbh° BCD (vihavihâ 'ti abhinham pavattaṇḍatâya [sic] vihavihâ 'ti laddhanâmanam parillakânam abhinâdananimittam virâvirâvâheta ti attho).—sappik° ACDA, sappik° B. sappikâbhirutehi vâ 'ti yippikâ vuccanti devakâparâṇâmakâ gelamūcenañjhakittati- (or: "kittaki- P) sudârâkâkârâ sâkhâmigâ, mahâkalâkandakâ 'ti keci. sappikânam abhirutehi mahâviravehi D.—sandati BCD, phandati A.—Uddâna : raṇaṇjaho AB, raṇaṇjaho C.—51, comp. 1 and 325 seq.—53, Valliyo D, Valliko ABC.

Vassati devo yathā sugītaṃ, channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivāta,  
tassaṃ viharāmi adutiyo, atha ce patthayasi pavassa devā  
'ti. ||54||

Uttiyo thero.

Āsandiṃ kuṭikaṃ katvā ogayha Añjanaṃ vanaṃ  
tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanā ti. ||55||

Añjanāvaniyo thero.

Ko kuṭikāyaṃ. bhikkhu kuṭikāyaṃ vitarāgo susamāhi-  
tacitto.

evaṃ jānāhi āvuso amoghā te kuṭikā katā 'ti. ||56||

Kuṭivihārī thero.

Ayam āhu purāṇiyā kuṭi, aññaṃ patthayase navaṃ kuṭiṃ.  
āsaṃ kuṭiyā virājaya, dukkhā bhikkhu puna navā ku-  
ṭiti. ||57||

Kuṭivihārī thero.

Ramaṇiyā me kuṭikā saddhādeyyā manoramā.  
na me attho kumārīhi. yesaṃ attho tahiṃ gacchatha  
nāriyo 'ti. ||58||

Ramaṇiyakuṭiko thero.

Saddhāyāhaṃ pabbajito, araṇṇe me kuṭikā katā,  
appamatto ca ātāpī sampajāno patissato 'ti. ||59||

Kosallavihārī.

Te me ijjhimsu saṃkappā yadattho pāvisiṃ kuṭiṃ,  
vijjā vimuttiṃ paccassaṃ mānānusayam ujjahan ti. ||60||

Sivalitthero.

Vaggo chaṭṭho. uddānaṃ :

Godhiko ca Subāhu ca Valliyo Uttiyo isi  
Añjanāvaniyo thero duve Kuṭivihārino  
Ramaṇiyakuṭiko ca Kosallavhaya-Sivalīti.

Passati passo passantāṃ apassantañ ca passati;  
apassanto apassantāṃ passantañ ca na passatīti. ||61||

Vappo thero.

55, Añjanaṃ v° ACDa, Añjanāv° BDh.—Añjanāvaniyo BC, Añjanavaniyo A. D has both readings.—57, purāṇiyā ABD ("purāṇaaddhagatā"), purāṇiyā C. I think we ought to read purāṇikā.—59, ca deest C Da Db.—Kosallavihārī A, Kosallavihārī BC, Kosallavihārattthera and Kosallattthera D.—Uddāna: Kosall° A, Kosall° BC.—Añjanav° A, Añjanāv° BC.

Ekakā mayam aaraññe viharāma apaviddham va vanasmi  
dārukam ;  
tassa me bahukā pihayanti nerayikā viya saggagāminan  
ti. ||62||

Vajjiputto thero.

Cutā patanti patitā giddhā ca punar āgatā.  
katam kiccam ratam rammam sukhen' anvāgatam sukhan  
ti. ||63||

Pakkho thero.

Dumavhayāya uppanno jāto paṇḍaraketunā  
ketuhā ketunā yeva mahāketum padhamsayīti. ||64||

Vimalakoṇḍañño thero.

Ukkhepakatavacchassa saṃkalitam bahūhi vassehi  
tam bhāseti gahaṭṭhānam sunisinno ulārapāmuḃjo 'ti. ||65||

Ukkhepakatavaccho thero.

Anusāsi mahāvīro sabbadhammāna pārugu ;  
tassāham dhammam sutvāna vihāsim santike rato ;  
tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam buddhassa sāsanam ti. ||66||

Meghiyo thero.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham, bhavā sabbe samūhatā,  
vikkhīno jātisamsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. ||67||

Ekadhammasavaniyo thero.

Adhicesaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato  
sokā na bhavanti tādino upasantassa sadā satimato 'ti. ||68||

Ekuddāniyo thero.

Sutvāna dhammam mahato mahārasam sabbaññūtaññāna-  
varena desitam  
maggam papajjim amatassa pattiya ; so yogakkhemassa  
pathassa kovido 'ti. ||69||

Channo thero.

62, apavittam ABC, apaviddham and apavittam D.—pavanasmi corrected to  
"smim A, pavanasim BC, va vanasim D.—dārukam A, dārukam BCDs.  
Dō : anapekkhabhāvena vane chaḍḍitadārukhaṇḍa viya.—64, D : Dumavhayā ti  
dumena ambena avhatabbāya Ambapāliya ti attho . . . vaddhavattham dhajaggā  
paṇḍaraketu ti paṇḍātēna Bimbisāraññā hetubhūtena jāto . . . ketuhā ti  
mānappahāyi . . . ketunā yevā ti paṇḍāya eva . . . mahāketu Māro pāpimā.—65,  
Ukkhepakat' D.—saṃkalitam ABC, saṃkalikam Ds ; Dō : saṃkalitam bahūhi  
vassehiti ("saṃpiṇḍanavasena hadaye ṭhapitam") . . . saṃkhalitan ti pi pāṭho,  
saṃkhalitam viya katam ekābaddhavasena vācuggatam katam buddhavacanam ti  
vacanasso, tan ti pariyattidhammam bhāseti kathesi gahaṭṭhānam.—68 = Vinaya  
Piṭaka, vol. iv. p. 64.

Silam eva idha aggam, paññavā pana uttamo ;  
manussesu ca devesu silapaññānato jayan ti. ||70||  
Puṇṇo thero.

Vaggo sattamo. uddānam :

Vappo ca Vajjiputto ca Pakkho Vimalakoṇḍañño  
Ukkhepakatavaccho ca Meghiyo Ekadhammiko  
Ekuddāniya-Channo ca Puṇṇathero mahabbalo 'ti.

Susukhumanipunatthadassinā matikusalena nivātavuttinā  
saṃsevitabuddhasīlinā nibbānam na hi tena dullabhan  
ti. ||71||

Vacchapālo thero.

Yathā kalīro susu vaḍḍhitaggo dunnikkhamo hoti pasā-  
khajāto,  
evaṃ ahaṃ bhariyāyānītāya; anumañña maṃ pabbajito  
'mhi dānti. ||72||

Ātumo thero.

Jiṇṇaṇ ca disvā dukkhitaṇ ca byādhitaṃ matañ ca disvā  
gatam āyusaṃkhayaṃ  
tato ahaṃ nikkhamitūna pabbajim pahāya kāmāni mano-  
ramānīti. ||73||

Māṇavo thero.

Kāmacchando ca byāpādo thīnamiddhaṇ ca bhikkhuno  
uddhaccaṃ vicikicchā ca sabbaso 'va na vijjatīti. ||74||

Suyāmano thero.

Sādhū suvihitāna dassanam, kaṅkhā chijjati, buddhi  
vaḍḍhati,  
bālam pi karonti paṇḍitaṃ, tasmā sādhu satam samāgamo  
'ti. ||75||

Susārado thero.

Uppatantesu nipate, nipatantesu uppate,  
vase avasamānesū, ramamānesu no rame 'ti. ||76||

Piyañjaho thero.

70=619.—71, comp. 210.—72, dunnikkhamo hoti ABC, dunnikkhazo ti Dc, dunnikkhazo 'ti vejugumbato nikkhametum nīharitum asakkuṇeyyo Dc.—73, nikkhamitumna ABC, nikkhamituna Dc, nikkhamitūnā 'ti nikkhamitvā ayam eva vā pātho Dc.—76, Piyañjajo ABC, Piyañjahatthera and Piyañjayatth° D. Compare the Uddāna.



Idam pure cittam acāri cārikam yen'icchakam yatthakāmaṃ  
yathāsukhaṃ ;  
tad ajj' ahaṃ niggahissāmi yoniṃ hatthippabbhinnaṃ viya  
aṅkusaggaho 'ti. ||77||

Hatthārohaputto thero.

Aneka-jātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissaṃ anibbisāṃ,  
tassa me dukkha-jātassa dukkhakkhandho aparaddho  
'ti. ||78||

Meṇḍasiro thero.

Sabbo rāgo pahīno me, sabbo doso samūhato,  
sabbo me vigato moho ; sītibhūto 'ami nibbuto 'ti. ||79||

Rakkhito thero.

Yaṃ mayā pakataṃ kammaṃ appaṃ vā yadi vā bahu  
sabbam etaṃ perikkhiṇaṃ, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo  
'ti. ||80||

Uggo thero.

Vaggo aṭṭhamo. uddānaṃ :

Vacchapālo ca yo thero Ātumo Mānava isi  
Suyāmano Susārado thero yo ca Piyañjaho  
Ārohaputto Meṇḍasiro Rakkhito Uggasavhavo 'ti.

Yaṃ mayā pakataṃ pāpaṃ pubbe aññāsu jātisu,  
idh' eva taṃ vedaniyaṃ, vatthu aññaṃ na vijjatitī. ||81||

Samitigutto thero.

Yena yena subhikkhāni sivāni abhayaṇi ca  
tena puttaka gacchassu, mā sokā pahato bhavā 'ti. ||82||

Kassapo thero.

Sih' appamatto vihara rattindivam atandito,  
bhāvehi kusalaṃ dhammaṃ, jaha sīghaṃ samussayaṃ  
ti. ||83||

Sīho thero.

77, Comp. 1130, Dhammap. 326.—78, aparaddho AC, avarado B, paraddhato Da, aparaddho 'ti . . . paribhattho ento Dd.—Uddāna : Piyañjaho A, jaho BC.—82, sokapahato A, sokā pahato BCD (sokā pahato 'ti vuttagunaparāhitaṇi ratthāni gantvā dubbhikkhabhayaḍḍijānitena sokena pahato mā bhavā mā heṭṭhi attho).

Sabbarattim supitvāna divā samgaṇike rato  
kudāssu nāma dummedho dukkhass' antam karissatīti. || 84 ||

Nīto thero.

Ottanimittassa kovido pavivekarassam vijāniya  
jhāyam nipako patissato adhigaccheyya sukham nirāmisā  
ti. || 85 ||

Sunāgo thero.

Itobahiddhā puthuaññavādinam maggo na nibbānagamo  
yathā ayaṃ,  
iti esu samgham bhagavānussāseti satthā sayam pāpitale va  
dassayan ti. || 86 ||

Nāgito thero.

Khandhā ditthā yathābhūtam, bhavā sabbe padālita,  
vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. || 87 ||

Pavittṭho thero.

Asakkhim vata attānam uddhātum udakā thalam,  
vuyhamāno mahoghe va saccāni paṭivijjh' ahan ti. || 88 ||

Ajjuno thero.

Uttinnā paṅkā palipā, pātālā parivajjitā,  
mutto oghā ca ganthā ca, sabbe mānā visamhatā 'ti. || 89 ||

Devasabho thero.

Pañca kkhandhā pariññātā tiṭṭhanti chinnamūlakā,  
vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. || 90 ||

Sāmidatto thero.

Vaggo navamo. Uddānam :

Thero Samitigutto ca Kassapo Sīhasavhayo  
Nīto Sunāgo Nāgito Pavittṭho Ajjuno isi  
Devasabho ca yo thero Sāmidatto mahabbalo.

Na tathāmatam satarasam sudhannam yaṃ may' aija pari-  
bhuttam

aparimitadassinā Gotamena buddhena desito dhammo 'ti. || 91 ||

Paripunnako thero.

84, Nīto AB, Nīto C, Nīnatt<sup>h</sup> and Nīpatth<sup>h</sup> D.—85, Nāgatt<sup>h</sup> D.—88, asakkhi ABCDe, asakkhim ti sakkosim Dd.—89, gandha A, gaṇhā B, gaṇhā C, ganthā Dd Dd.—Uddāna: Nīto AB, Nīto C.—ja (instead of ca) ABC.—91, Commentary: tathā ti teva pakārena, matan ti abhimatam.

Yassāsavā parikkhīṇā āhāre ca anissito,  
suññato animitto ca vimokkho yassa gocaro,  
ākāse va sakuntānaṃ padan tassa durannayan ti. ||92||

Vijayo thero.

Dukkhā kāmā Eraka na sukhā kāmā Eraka,  
yo kāme kāmayaṭi dukkhaṃ so kāmayaṭi Eraka,  
yo kāme na kāmayaṭi dukkhaṃ so na kāmayaṭi Erakā  
'ti. ||93||

Erako thero.

Namo hi tassa bhagavato Sakyaputtassa sirīmato,  
tenāyaṃ aggapattena aggadhammo sudesito 'ti. ||94||

Mettaji thero.

Andho 'haṃ hatanetto 'smi, kantāradhāna pakkhanno,  
sayamāno pi gacchissam na sahāyena pāpenā 'ti. ||95||

Cakkhupālo thero.

Ekapuppham cajitvāna asītim vassakoṭiyo  
saggesu paricāretvā sesaken' amhi nibbuto 'ti. ||96||

Khaṇḍasumano thero.

Hitvā satapalam kamsam sovaṇṇam satarājikam  
aggahim mattikāpattam, idaṃ dutiyābhisecanan ti. ||97||

Tisso thero.

Rūpaṃ disvā sati mutṭhā piyanimittam manasikaroto,  
sārattacitto vedeti taṃ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati,  
tassa vadḍhanti āsavā bhavamūlopagāmino 'ti. ||98||

Abhayo thero.

Saddam sutvā sati mutṭhā piyanimittam manasikaroto,  
sārattacitto vedeti taṃ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati,  
tassa vadḍhanti āsavā saṃsāramupagāmino 'ti. ||99||

Uttiyo thero.

Sammappadhānasampanno satipaṭṭhānagocaro  
vimuttikusumasañchanno parinibbissaty anāsavo 'ti. ||100||

Devasabho thero.

92, comp. Dhammap. 93.—95, comp. Dhammap. Aṭṭhak. p. 86 ed. Fauchöll.  
—pakkhādo A, pakkhanno BC, pakkhanto D.—miyamāno A, miy' C, viy' B,  
sayamāno ("sayante [sic] pi pādesu avahantesu") D.—96, asiti the MSS.—  
97—98.—98, comp. 794, bhavamūlā bhavagāmino A, bhavamūlo bhavag' C,  
bhavamūlopagāmino BDs Dd.—Tisso Abhayo ca Uttiyo A, Tisso Ayo ca Utti' C,  
Tisso ca Ayo thero Uttiyo ca B. It is impossible to restore the original text.

## Vaggo dasamo. Uddânam :

Paripuṇṇako ca Vijayo Erako Mettaji muni  
Cakkhupālo Khaṇḍasumano Tisso Abhayo ca  
Uttiyo mahāpaṇṇo thero Devasabho pi cā 'ti.

Hitvā gihitvaṃ anavositatto mukhanaṅgalī odariko kusito  
mahāvarāho va nivāpapaṭṭho punappunaṃ gabbhaṃ upeti  
mando 'ti. || 101 ||

Belatṭhakāni thero.

Mānena vañcitāse saṃkhāresu saṃkilissamānāse  
lābhālābhena mathitā samādhiṃ nādhigacchantīti. || 102 ||

Setucchatthero.

Nāhaṃ etena atthiko sukhito dhammarasena tappito,  
pītvāna rasaggam uttamaṃ na ca kāhāmi visena santhavan  
ti. || 103 ||

Bandhuro thero.

Lahuko vata me kāyo phuṭṭho ca pītisukhena vipulena,  
tūlam iva eritaṃ mālutena pilavati va me kāyo 'ti. || 104 ||

Khitako thero.

Ukkaṇṭhito pi na vase ramamāno pi pakkame,  
na tv evānatthasahitaṃ vase vasaṃ vicakkhaṇo 'ti. || 105 ||

Malitavambho thero.

Sataliṅgassa atthassa satalakkhaṇadhāriṇo  
ekaṅgadassī dummedho satadassī ca paṇḍito 'ti. || 106 ||

Suhemanto thero.

Pabbajiṃ tulayitvāna agārasmā anagāriyaṃ ;  
tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. || 107 ||

Dhammasavo thero.

Savisamvassasatiko pabbajiṃ anagāriyaṃ ;  
tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. || 108 ||

Dhammasavapituthero.

101, Beladdhakāni ABC.—103, pītvā AC, vitvā B, pītvāna Ds Dd.—  
Bandhuratṭhara D, Bandhano A, Sandhavo B, Sandhavo C.—104, pilamti and  
pilavati D, silavati AC, silavati B.—105 'saṃhitam and 'sahitam D, 'saṃhitam  
ABC.—106, ca Ds Dd, va ABC.—Susomantattṭh° D.—107, Dhammasavo A,  
'savano BC, saṃvaro D.—108, Dhammasavapituth° D, Dhammasāv° BC.

Na nūnāyaṃ paramahitānukampinō rahogato anuvigaṇeti  
sāsanam ;

tathā h' ayaṃ viharati pākatindriyo migi yathā tarupajātikā  
vane 'ti. ||109||

Samgharakkhito thero.

Nagā nagaggesu susaṃvirūḷhā udaggameghena navena sittā  
vivekakāmassa araññasaṇṇino janeti bhiyyo Usabhassa  
kalyatan ti. ||110||

Usabho thero.

Vaggo ekādasamo. uddānam :

Belatṭhakāni Setuccho Bandhuro Khitako isi  
Malitavambho Suhemanto Dhammasavo Dhammasavapitā  
Samgharakkhitathero ca Usabho ca mahāmuni.

Duppabbajjaṃ ve, duradhivāsā gehā, dhammo gambhīro,  
duradhigamā bhogā ;

kicchā vutti no itaritareṇ' eva ; yuttaṃ cintetum satatam  
aniccatan ti. ||111||

Jento thero.

Tevijjo 'haṃ mahājjhāyi cetosamathakovidō ;  
sadattho me anuppatto, katam buddhassa sāsanam ti. ||112||

Vacchagotto thero.

Acchodikā puthusilā gonāṅgulamigāyutā  
ambusevālasaṇṇichannā te selā ramayanti man ti. ||113||

Vanavacchathero.

Kāyadutṭhullagaruno hiyyamānamhi jīvite  
sarirasukhagiddhassa kuto samaṇasādhutā 'ti. ||114||

Adhimutto thero.

Es' āvahiyyase pabbatena bahukūṭajasallakikena  
Nesādakena girinā yasassinā paricchadenā 'ti. ||115||

Mahānāmo thero.

109, tarupavijjātikā ti vā pāṭho Dḍ.—110, janetiti (sic De Dḍ) uppādeti  
puthute hi idam ekavacanam, keci pana janentiti pāṭhanti.—Uddāna : Bandhano  
A, Mandayo B, Mandaro C.—111, Jetatth' D.—113—601.—115, "sallakikena  
A, "sallarikena BCD ("sallakīhi indasālarukkhehi vā samannāgatena")—  
paricchadenā ti AB, paricchod' CD.

Cha phassāyatane hitvā guttadvāro susaṃvuto  
aghamūlaṃ vāmitvāna patto me āsavakkhayo. ||116||

Pārāpariyo thero.

Suvilitto suvasano sabbābharaṇabhūsito  
tisso vijjā ajjhagamim, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanān ti. ||117||

Yaso thero.

Abhisattho va nipatati vayo, rūpam aññam iva tath' eva  
santaṃ ;

tass' eva sato avippavasato aññasseva sarāmi attānaṃ ti. ||118||

Kimbilo thero.

Rukkhamūlagahanam pasakkiya nibbānam hadayasamim  
osiya

jhāya Gotama mā ca pamādo; kin te biḷibīlikā karissa-  
tīti. ||119||

Vajjiputto thero.

Pañca kkhandhā pariññātā tiṭṭhanti chinnaṃulakā ;

dukkhakkhaya anuppatto, patto me āsavakkhayo 'ti. ||120||

Isidatto thero.

Dvādasamo vaggo. tatr' uddānaṃ bhavati :

Jento ca Vacchagotto ca Vaccho ca Vanapavhayo

Adhimutto Mahānāmo Pārāpariyo Yaso pi ca

Kimbilo Vajjiputto ca Isidatto mahāyaso 'ti. |

vīsuttarasataṃ therā katakiccā anāsavā

Ekake 'va nipātamhi susaṃgītā mahesibhiti. |

niṭṭhito Ekanipāto.

117, ajjhāgamim A, ajjhāgaminī B, ajjabbāsi C, ajjhāgamim corrected to ajjhag' Ds, ajjhagamin ti Ds.—118, abhisatto va nipati (corr. to nipatati) A, abhisatto va nipatati B, abhisitto dha nipatti C, abhisattho vinipati Ds. Ds: abhisattho vā 'ti tvam sīgham gacchamānā tiṭṭhati devehi anusittho āpatto viya. abhisattho vā 'ti pi pāṭho, tvam bahu gacchati kenaci abhilāpakato viyā 'ti attho. nipatīti atipati abhidhāvati na tiṭṭhati khane khane khayavasaṃ pāpūpātīti attho.—tathe AC, tatheva BD.—Kimilo AC, Kimmilo B, Kimmilatth' and Kimbilatth' D.—119, opiya Ds, opiyā 'ti . . . nibbutim hadaye ṭhapetvā Ds.—biḷibīlīti saddappavatti yathā niratthakā Ds.—Uddāna: Kimilo AC, Kimmilo B.

## DUKANIPÂTO.

N'atthi koci bhavo nicco samkhârâ vâpi sassatâ,  
 uppajjanti ca te khandhâ cavanti aparâparam. ||121||  
 etaṃ âdinavaṃ fiatvâ bhaven' amhi anattthiko,  
 nissaṇṇo sabbakâmehi, patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ||122||  
 itthaṃ sudam âyasmâ Uttaro thero gâthâyo  
 abhâsithâ 'ti.

Na idaṃ anayena jîvitam, nâhâro hadayassa santiko,  
 âhâratthitiko samussayo, iti disvâna carâmi esanam. ||123||  
 paṇko 'ti hi naṃ avedayum yâyam vandanapûjanâ kulesu,  
 sukhumaṃ sallam durubbaham, sakkâro kâpurisena dujjaho  
 'ti. ||124||

itthaṃ sudam âyasmâ Piṇḍolabhâradvâjo thero  
 gâthâyo abhâsithâ 'ti.

Makkaṇṇo pañcadvârâyaṃ kuṭikâyaṃ pasakkiya  
 dvârena anupariyeti ghaṭṭayanto muhum muhum. ||125||  
 tiṭṭha makkaṇṇo mâ dhâvi, na hi te tam yathâ pure;  
 niggahîto 'si paññâya, neto dûram gamissasîti. ||126||

Valliyo thero.

Tiṇṇam me tâlapattânam Gaṅgâtîre kuṭi katâ,  
 chavasitto va me patto, paṃsukûlaṃ ca cîvaram. ||127||  
 dvinnam antaravassânam ekâ vâcâ me bhâsitâ;  
 tatiye antaravassamhi tamokhandho padâlito 'ti. ||128||

Gaṅgâtîriyo bhikkhu.

Api ce hoti tevijjo maccuhâyî anâsavo,  
 appaṇṇâto 'ti naṃ bâlâ avajânanti ajânatâ. ||129||

123, na yidaṃ Ds Dô.—santike 'ti pi paṭhanti Dô.—pavedayum A, averassum C, avedayum B, avedayum Ds Dô.—126, neto ABC, neva Ds. Dô: neva dûram gamissasi ito attabhâvato dûram dutiyâdiattabhâvam n' eva gamissasi. neto [sic] dûram ti pi pûtho, so ev' attho.—127, tâlapattinam ti pi pûtho Dô.—chavasitto va ADs, ch' ca BC; chavasitto va me patto ca chavasittasaddiso matânam khirasecanam [sic] kuppasaddiso 'ti attho Dô.—129, ajânakâ Dô, ajânatâ or 'kâ Ds.

yo ca kho annapānassa lābhī hoti 'dha puggalo,  
pāpadhammo pi ce hoti, so nesam hoti sakkato 'ti. ||130||

Ajino thero.

Yadāhaṃ dhammam assosiṃ bhāsamānassa satthuno,  
na kaṅkham abhijānāmi sabbaññu aparājite ||131||  
satthavāhe mahāvīre sārathinaṃ varuttame :

magge paṭipadāyaṃ vā kaṅkhā mayhaṃ na vijjatīti. ||132||

Meḷajino thero.

Yathā agāraṃ ducchannaṃ vuṭṭhi samativijjhati,  
evaṃ abhāvitāṃ cittāṃ rāgo samativijjhati. ||133||  
yathā agāraṃ succhannaṃ vuṭṭhi na samativijjhati,  
evaṃ subhāvitāṃ cittāṃ rāgo na samativijjhati. ||134||

Rādho thero.

Khīṇā hi mayhaṃ jāti, vusitaṃ jinasāsanāṃ,  
pahīno jālasamkhāto, bhavanetti samūhatā. ||135||  
yass' atthāya pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyaṃ,  
so me attho anuppatto sabbasamyojanakkhayo. ||136||

Surādho thero.

Sukhaṃ supanti munayo ye itthīsu na bajjhare  
sadā ve rakkhitabbāsu yāsu saccaṃ sudullabhaṃ. ||137||  
vadhāṃ carimha te kāma, anaṇā dāni te mayaṃ,  
gacchāma dāni nibbānaṃ yattha gantvā na socatīti. ||138||

Gotamo thero.

Pubbe hanati attānaṃ pacchā hanati so pare ;  
suhataṃ hanti attānaṃ vītaṃseneva pakkhimā. ||139||  
na brāhmaṇo bahivaṇṇo, antovaṇṇo hi brāhmaṇo ;  
yasmim pāpāni kammāni sa ve kaṇho Sujampatīti. ||140||

Vasabho thero.

Vaggo paṭhamo. uddānaṃ :

Uttaro c' eva Piṇḍolo Valliyo Tīriyo isi  
Ajino ca Meḷajino Rādho Surādho Gotamo  
Vasabhena ime honti dasa therā mahiddhikā 'ti.



Sussūcā sutavaḍḍhanī, sutam paññāya vaḍḍhanam,  
 paññāya attham jānāti, nāto attho sukhāvaho. ||141||  
 sevetha pantāni senāsanāni, careyya samyojanavippa-  
 mokkham :  
 sace ratim nādhigaccheyya tattha, samghe vase rakkhितatto  
 satimā 'ti. ||142||

Mahācundo thero.

Ye kho te veghamissena nānatthena ca kammunā  
 manusse uparundhanti pharusupakkamā janā,  
 te pi tath' eva kiranti, na hi kammaṃ panassati. ||143||  
 yaṃ karoti naro kammaṃ kalyāṇaṃ yadi pāpakaṃ,  
 tassa tass' eva dāyādo yaṃ yaṃ kammaṃ pakubbati-  
 ti. ||144||

Jotidāsathero.

Accayanti ahorattā, jīvitam uparujjhati,  
 āyu khīyati maccānaṃ kunnadīnaṃ va odakaṃ. ||145||  
 atha pāpāni kammāni karaṃ bālo na bujjhati ;  
 pacchāssa kaṭukaṃ hoti, vipāko hi 'ssa pāpako 'ti. ||146||

Heraññakāni thero.

Parittam dārum āruya yathā sīde mahaṇṇave,  
 evaṃ kuṣitam āgamma sādhujiṇi pi sīdati ;  
 tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya kuṣitam hinavīriyaṃ. ||147||  
 pavivittehi ariyehi pahitattehi jhāyihī  
 niccaṃ āradhaviṛiyehi paṇḍitehi sahāvase 'ti. ||148||

Somamitto thero.

Jano janamhi sambaddho, janam ev' assito jano,  
 jano janena heṭhiyati, heṭheti ca jano janam. ||149||

141, sudhāvaddhini A, sutavaḍḍhanam B, sutantani C, sutavaḍḍhanti Dc, suta (corrected to sutam) vaḍḍani Dd.—143, veghamissena A, veghamiyena BC, veghamissena Dc, veghamissena 'ti varattakhaṇḍidīnā sīlādīsu veghadānena. vegamissena 'ti pi pāji, so ev' attho. Comp. Dr. Rhys Davids's note on Mahā-Parinibbāna Sutta II, 32 (Sacred Books, vol. xi. p. 37).—nānatthena AC, nānatthena BDd, nānatthena Dc.—uparundhanti A, uparaddhanti BCDc, uparuddhantī vīdadhanti Dd.—tattheva A, tattheva BCD ("tattheva kirantī ca pāṭho.")—144, Jotipālatth' D.—148, jhāyibhi A, 'hi BCD.—149, janasmim D.—sambaddho ABCD ("paṭibaddho, ayam eva vā pāṭho.")—bādhiyati bādheti A, sodh' sodh' B, sodhīti sodheti C, heṭhayati sodheti Dc; heṭhiyati heṭheti ("heṭhiyati bādhiyati ta yidaṃ mayham eva upari heṭhanaphalavassena upari patissatīti ajānanto sodheti jano janam") Dd.

ko hi tassa janen' attho janena janitena vā.  
janam ohāya gacchan tam heṭṭhayitvā buhum janam ti. ||150||

Sabbamitto thero.

Kāḷi itthi brahatti dhaṅkarūpā satthiū ca bhetvā aparāṇi ca  
satthiū

bāhaṇi ca bhetvā aparāṇi ca bāhum sīsaṇi ca bhetvā dadhi-  
thālakaṃ va eṣā nisinnā abhisaddahitvā. ||151||

yo ve avidvā upadhiṃ karoti punappunaṃ dukkham upeti  
mando.

tasmā pajānaṃ upadhiṃ na kayirā māhaṃ puna bhinnasiro  
sayissan ti. ||152||

Mahākālo thero.

Bahū sapatte labhati muṇḍo saṃghāṭipāruto  
lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa sayanassa ca. ||153||

etam ādinavaṃ űatvā sakkāresu mahabbhayaṃ  
appalābho anavassuto sato bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. ||154||

Tisso thero.

Pācinavaṃsadāyamhi Sakyaputtā saḥāyaka  
pahāy' anappake bhoge nāchāpattāgate ratā ||155||  
āraddhaviriyaṃ pahitattā niccaṃ daḥaparakkamā  
ramanti dhammaratiyaṃ hitvāna lokikaṃ ratin ti. ||156||

Kimbilo thero.

Ayonisomanasikārā maṇḍanaṃ anuyuñjisaṃ,  
uddhato capalo cāsiraṃ kāmarāgena aṭṭito. ||157||  
upāyakusalenāhaṃ buddhenādiccabandhunā  
yoniso paṭipajjitvā bhava cittaṃ udabbahin ti. ||158||

Nando thero.

Pare ca naṃ pasamsanti attā ce asamāhito :  
moghaṃ pare pasamsanti, attā hi asamāhito. ||159||  
pare ca naṃ garahanti attā ce susamāhito :  
moghaṃ pare garahanti, attā hi susamāhito. ||160||

Sirimā thero.

150, bādhayitvā A, sodhayitvā BC, heṭṭhayitvā Ds; sodhayitvā bahūjanam ti  
yasmā samsāra carato jananassa ayam ovarūpā paṭipatti tasmā tam janam tassa  
ca sodhikā yā eṣa tathā yo ca so evaṃ bahūjanam sodhayitvā tīrtam tati en  
ohāya . . . pariccajjitvā gaccha tehi anupaddutaṃ thānaṃ gaccheyya pāpaseyyan  
ti attho Ds.—151, abhisandahitvā Ds Ds.—152, comp. Sutta Nipāta 723=1050.  
—153, lokiyam D.—Kimbilattā° D, Kimilo A, Kimmilo BC.—157, capalo  
cāsira D.—159, Sirimo AC, Sirimo B, Sirimattā° D.

Vaggo dutiyo. uddānaṃ :

Cundo ca Jotidāso ca thero Heraññakāni yo  
Somamitto Sabbamitto Kālo Tisso ca Kimbilo  
Nando ca Sirimā c' eva dassa therā mahiddhikā 'ti.

Khandhā mayā pariññātā, taṇhā me susamūhatā,  
bhāvitā mama bojjhaṅgā, patto me āsavakkhayo. || 161 ||  
so 'haṃ khandhe pariññāya abbahitvāna jālinim  
bhāvayitvāna bojjhaṅge nibbāyissam anāsavo 'ti. || 162 ||

Uttaro thero.

Panādo nāma so rājā yassa yūpo suvaṇṇayo  
tiriyaṃ soḷasapabbedho ubbham āhu sahasasadhā. || 163 ||  
sahasakaṇḍu satabheṇḍu dhajālu haritāmāyo ;  
anaccuṃ tattha gandhabbā cha sahasāni sattadhā 'ti. || 164 ||

Bhaddaji thero.

Satimā paññavā bhikkhu āradḍhabalavīriyo  
pañca kappasatān' āhaṃ ekarattim anussariṃ. || 165 ||  
cattāro satipaṭṭhāne satta atṭha ca bhāvayaṃ  
pañca kappasatān' āhaṃ ekarattim anussarin ti. || 166 ||

Sobhito thero.

Yaṃ kiccaṃ dāhaviyena yaṃ kiccaṃ boddhum icchatā  
karissam nāvarajjhissam, passa viriyaparakkamaṃ. || 167 ||  
tvañ ca me maggam akkhāhi añjasam amatogadham ;  
ahaṃ monena monissam Gaṅgāsoto va sāgaran ti. || 168 ||

Valliyo thero.

Kese me olikhissan ti kappako upasaṃkami,  
tato ādāsam ādāya sarīraṃ paccavekkhisam. || 169 ||

Uddāna : Kimilo A, Kimmilo BC.—Sirimā AC, Strimo B.—162, sabbahitvāna corr. to abb' A, sabbah' B, appah' C, abbahitvāna ("uddharitvā") Ds Dd.—163, suvaṇṇamāyo A, suvaṇṇayo BCD, "ṇāyo Ds.—soḷasapabbedho AD, soḷasam-ubbedho C, soḷasamuppedho B. Prof. Fausbøll no doubt is right in reading soḷasapabbedho (Jātaka, vol. ii. p. 334).—164, The first hemistich frequently occurs in the Apadāna collection : see the 310th Apadāna (the story of Pabbhāradāyaka), the Apadāna of Tipakutidāyakatthera (fol. jhi' of Dr. Morris's MS.), the Apadāna of Tipamutthidāyakatthera (ibid. fol. jhū), etc. The Apadāna MS. constantly reads sahasakaṇḍu. The readings of my MSS. are : sahasakaṇḍo AD ("sahasakaṇḍo ti sahasabhumako"), sahasakaṇḍo C, sahasakaṇḍo B. Comp. Jāt. i.1.—satabheṇḍu CD, which the comment explains by "anekasatanīyyāhāro" (read, "niyyāho"), amatogadha AB. The Apadāna MS. has always satabheṇḍu.—167, nāvarajjhissam A, nāvarajjh' BC, na virajjhissam Ds Dd.—169, olikhiyanti AB, olikhiyan ti C, olikhissam ti D ("mama kese olikhissam kappenti").

tuccho kāyo adissattha, andhakāre tamo byagā ;  
sabbe coḷā samucchinnā, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. || 170 ||

Vitasoko thero.

Pañca nivarane hitvā yogakkhemassa pattiya  
dhammādāsaṃ gahetvāna nānadassanam attano || 171 ||  
paccavekkhiṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ sabbaṃ santarabāhiraṃ,  
ajjhattaṇ ca bahiddhā ca tuccho kāyo adissathā 'ti. || 172 ||

Puṇṇamāso thero.

Yathāpi bhaddo ājaṇṇo khalitvā patititṭhāti,  
bhiyyo laddhāna samvegaṃ adīno vahate dhuraṃ, || 173 ||  
evaṃ dassanasampannaṃ sammāsambuddhasāvakaṃ  
ājāniyaṃ maṃ dhāretha puttāṃ buddhasa orasaṃ ti. || 174 ||

Nandako thero.

Ehi Nandaka gacchāma upajjhāyassa santikaṃ,  
sihanādaṃ nadissāma buddhasetṭhassa sammukhā. || 175 ||  
yāya no anukampāya amhe pabbājāyī muni,  
so no attho anuppatto sabbasamyojanakkhaya 'ti. || 176 ||

Bharato thero.

Nadanti evaṃ sappaññā sihā va girigabbhare  
vīrā vijitasamgāmā jetvā Māraṃ savāhanaṃ. || 177 ||  
satthā ca paricīṇṇo me, dhammo saṃgho ca pūjito,  
ahaṇ ca vitto sumano puttāṃ disvā anāsavaṃ ti. || 178 ||

Bhāradvājo thero.

Upāsitaṃ sappurisaṃ, sutā dhammā abhinhaso ;  
sutvāna paṭipajjissaṃ aṇjaṃ amatogadham. || 179 ||  
bhavarāgahatassa me sato bhavarāgo puna me na vijjati  
na cāhu na ca me bhavissati na ca me etarahi pi  
vijjatīti. || 180 ||

Kaṇhadinno thero.

Vaggo tatiyo. uddānaṃ :

Uttaro Bhaddaji thero Sobhito Valliyo isi  
Vitasoko ca so thero Puṇṇamāso ca Nandako  
Bharato Bhāradvājo ca Kaṇhadinno mahāmuni.

172, santarabāhiraṃ ADd, antarabāhiraṃ BCDs.—173, vahate AB, vahato C, vahano De, vahito ubbahati Dd.—176, Bharato ABDd, Bhārato C, Bhāratth<sup>o</sup> De.—177, dhīrā De Dd.—178, ei (corrected to ca) vitto A, ca citto BC, ca citto (corr. to vitto) De, ca vitto Dd ("ahaṃ pi vitto nirāmisāya pītiyā tṭṭho.")—180, pi deṃt AD.

Yato ahaṃ pabbajito sammāsambuddhasāsane,  
vimuccamāno uggacchim, kāmādhātum upaccagaṃ. || 181 ||  
Brahmuno pekkhamānassa tato cittam vimucci me ;  
ākuppā me vimuttīti sabbasaṃyojanakkhayā 'ti. || 182 ||

Migasiro thero.

Aniccāni gahakāni tattha tattha punappunam,  
gahakāraṃ gavesanto dukkhā jāti punappunam. || 183 ||  
gahakāraka diṭṭho 'si, puna gehaṃ na kāhasi ;  
sabbā te pāsukā bhaggā thūpirā ca vidālītā ;  
vipariyādikataṃ cittam idh' eva vidhamissatīti. || 184 ||

Sivako thero.

Arahaṃ sugato loke vāteḥ' ābādhito muni ;  
sace uphodakaṃ atthi munino dehi brāhmaṇa. || 185 ||  
pūjito pūjaneyyānaṃ sakkareyyāna sakkato  
apacito apacineyyānaṃ tassa icchāmi hātave 'ti. || 186 ||

Upavāno thero.

Diṭṭhā mayā dhammadharā upāsakā kāmā aniccā iti bhā-  
samānā  
sārattarattā maṇikuṇḍalesu puttesu dāresu ca te  
apekkhā. || 187 ||  
addhā na jānanti yathāva dhammaṃ, kāmā aniccā iti cāpi āhu,  
rāgañ ca tesam na bal' atthi chettum, tasmā sitā puttadā-  
raṃ dhanāñ cā 'ti. || 188 ||

Isidinno thero.

Devo ca vassati devo ca gaḷagaḷāyati ekako cāhaṃ bherave  
bile viharāmi :  
tassa mayhaṃ ekakassa bherave bile viharato n' atthi bha-  
yaṃ vā chambhitattam vā lomahaṃso vā. || 189 ||  
dhammatā mam' esā yassa me ekakassa bherave bile viharato  
n' atthi bhayaṃ vā chambhitattam vā lomahaṃso vā 'ti. || 190 ||  
Sambulakaccāno thero.

181, upajjhagaṃ A, upaccagaṃ BCD.—183 seq. comp. Dhammap. 153 seq.—  
183, gahakārakaṃ BC.—184, tuṇirā va A, mūlābhava B, dhulābha C, dhupirā  
ca Dc, dhūpirā va padālītā 'ti . . . avijjāsamkhātā kaṇṇikā pabbinnā Dc.—vipa-  
riyādikataṃ ('kahaṃ C) ACDc, vipariḍik' B, vimariyādikaṃ Dc.—vidhamiyatīti  
C, vidhamiyatīti B.—186, icchāma h' Dc. tassa vātābādhavūpasamaṇatthaṃ  
nahānave [sic] upanetaṃ gacchāmti Dc.—Upadhānatt' D.—188, addhānaṃ D.  
—yathā A, yathāva B, yathā ca C, yato ca D. Dc : yato ti yasmā te . . . tasmā  
idha imaṃsipa buddhasāsane dhammaṃ yathāvato addhā ekasassa na jānanti.—  
190, Sampahulak' A, Sambupulak' C, Sambulak' BD.

Kassa selūpamaṃ cittaṃ t̥hitaṃ nānupakampati  
virattaṃ rajāñīyesu kuppanīye na kuppati.  
yass' evaṃ bhāvitam cittaṃ kuto taṃ dukkham essa-  
ti. ||191||

mama selūpamaṃ cittaṃ t̥hitaṃ nānupakampati  
virattaṃ rajāñīyesu kuppanīye na kuppati.  
mam' evaṃ bhāvitam cittaṃ, kuto maṃ dukkham essa-  
tīti. ||192||

Khitako thero.

Na tāva supitum hoti ratti nakkhattamālinī,  
paṭijaggitum ev' esā ratti hoti vijānatā. ||193||  
hatthikkhandhāvapatitam kuñjaro ce anukkame  
saṃgāme me matam seyyo yañ ce jīve parājito 'ti. ||194||

Soṇo Poṭiriyaputto.

Pañca kāmagaṇe hitvā piyarūpe manorame  
saddhāya abhinikkhamma dukkhas' antakaro bhave. ||195||  
nābhinandāmi maraṇam nābhinandāmi jīvitam  
kālañ ca paṭikañkhāmi sampajāno patissato 'ti. ||196||

Nisabho thero.

Ambapallavasamkāsam amse katvāna cīvaram  
nisinno hatthigīvāyam gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim. ||197||  
hatthikkhandhato oruyha saṃvegam alabhin tadā,  
so 'ham ditto tadā santo, patto me āsavakkhayo 'ti. ||198||

Usabho thero.

Ayam iti kappato Kappatakuro. acchāya atibharitāya  
amataghāṭikāyam dhammakatamatto, katapadam jhānāni  
ocetum. ||199||

194, Comp. Padhānasutta (Suttanipāta), v. 16.—Poṭiriyō A, Poṭiriputto B, Poṭiritto C, seṭṭhiputtassa ("Segirisam nāma bhojakassa putto butvā") D.—198, ditto A, citto BC, nibbho Ds, ditto ("dappito") Ds.—199, p̄ A, piti B, piti C, iti Ds.—acchāya (acchabha BC) atibharitāya ABC, accambharāya Ds.—dhammakatapatto AC, dhammam̄k' B, dhammakatamatto Ds. Ds: ayam iti kappato Kappatakuro 'ti Kappatakuro bhikkhu ayam mama kappato imam̄ pari-dahitvā yathātathā jīvāmi iti evam uppannam icchāvitakko. accambharāya atibharitāya amataghāṭikāyam mama amataghato tahaṃ tahaṃ visuvanto amatam adbigataṃ sham anussāmi [Mahāvagga I. 6. 12] . . . 'tiadinā ghesetvā mayā dhammāmate pavassiyamāne; akapadam (corr. to akatupulani) jhānāni ocetum . . . jhānāni upacetur bhūvetum katapadam katamagga vihitabhāvanāmaggaṃ idam mama sīsanam; tathāpi dhammakatamaggaṃ mama sīsanadhammato ukkaphacitto apagatamānaso Kappatakuro 'ti tam̄ ocetvā . . .

mâ kho tvam Kappaṭa pacālesi mâ tam upakannakamhi  
tālessam ;

na ha tvam Kappaṭa mattam aññāsi samghamajjhamhi  
pacalāyamāno 'ti. ||200||

Kappaṭakuro thero.

Vaggo catuttho. uddānam :

Migasiro Sivako ca Upavāno ca paṇḍito  
Isidinno ca Kaccāno Khitako ca mahāvasi  
Poṭṭiyaputto Nisabho Usabho Kappaṭakuro 'ti.

Aho buddhā aho dhammā aho no satthu sampadā  
yattha etādisam dhamman sāvako sacchikāhiti. ||201||  
asamkheyyesu kappesu sakkāyādhigatā ahum,  
tesam ayam pacchimako, carimo 'yam samussayo  
jātimaraṇasamsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. ||202||

Kumārakassapo thero.

Yo have daharo bhikkhu yuñjati buddhasāsane,  
jāgaro patisuttesu, amoghan tassa jivitaṃ. ||203||  
tasmā saddhañ ca sīlañ ca pasādam dhammadassanam  
anuyuñjetha medhāvi saram buddhāna sāsanan ti. ||204||

Dhammapālo thero.

Kass' indriyāni samatham gatāni assā yathā sārathinā  
sudantā,

pahīnamānassa anāsavassa devāpi tassa pihayanti tā-  
dino. ||205||

mayh' indriyāni samatham gatāni assā yathā sārathinā  
sudantā,

pahīnamānassa anāsavassa devāpi mayham pihayanti tādino  
'ti. ||206||

Brahmāli thero.

200, cālesi A.—tvam ABC, tam D.—upakannamhi A.—tālessam A, tāleyam C, tārajayam B, tālesa D.—na ha ABC, na ha Dc, na him Dd.—Uddāna : Poṭṭi-  
yaputto A, Soṭṭiriputto BC.—202, ahū ABCDc, ahun ti Dd.—203, comp.  
Dhammap. 382.—ca hi suttesu D, patis' A, satiputtesu BC.—206, comp.  
Dhamm. 94.

Chavipāpaka cittabhaddaka Mogharāja satataṃ samāhito,  
hemantikāsītakālarattiyo, bhikkhu tvaṃ 'si, kathaṃ  
karissasi. ||207||

sampannasassā Magadhā kevalā iti me suttaṃ ;  
palālacchannako seyyaṃ yath' aññe sukhajivino 'ti. ||208||  
Mogharāja thero.

Na ukkhiṇe no ca parikkhiṇe pare, na okkhiṇe pāragataṃ  
na eraye,  
na cattavaṇṇaṃ parisāsu byāhare anuddhato sammitabhāṇi  
subbato. ||209||  
susukhumanipuṇatthadassinā matikusalena nivātavuttinā  
saṃsevitabuddhasīlinā nibbānaṃ na hi tena dullabhaṃ  
ti. ||210||

Visākho Pañcālīputto thero.

Nadanti morā susikhā supekhuṇā sunīlagīvā sumukhā  
sugajjino,  
susaddalā cāpi mahāmāhī ayaṃ subyāpitambu, suvalā-  
hakaṃ nabhaṃ. ||211||  
sukallarūpo sumanassa jhāyitaṃ sunikkhama sādhu subud-  
dhasāsane ;  
susukkasukkaṃ nipuṇaṃ sududdasaṃ phusāhi taṃ uttamam  
accutaṃ padan ti. ||212||

Cūḷako thero.

Nandaṃānāgataṃ cittaṃ sūlaṃ āropamānakaṃ,  
tena ten' eva vajasi yena sūlaṃ kaliṅgaraṃ. ||213||  
tāhaṃ citta kaliṃ brūmi taṃ brūmi cittadubbhakaṃ ;  
satthā te dullabho laddho ; mānatto māṃ niyojayi-  
ti. ||214||

Anūpamo thero.

Saṃsāraṃ dīghaṃ addhānaṃ gatisu parivattisaṃ  
apassaṃ ariyasaccāni andhabhūto puthujjano. ||215||

207, hemantikakālarattiyo (°yā A) AC, hemantikāsītakālarattiko B, hemanti-  
kasītakālarattiyo Ds Dḥ (hemantakā sītakālarattiyo 'ti pi pāṭho).—209, na  
okkhiṇe . . . na ukkhiṇe 'ti koci paṭhanti D.—210 = 71.—Pañcālīputto ABC.—  
211, suvāpūtambū 'ti pi pāṭho suvisuddhajūlo 'ti attho D.—212, jhāyitaṃ  
ACDs, cāharitaṃ B, jhāyitaṃ and jhāyitaṃ Dḥ.—sunikkamo ACDs, sanikkamo  
B, sunikkhama Dḥ.—213, āropamānaka AB, āropahānakaṃ C, āropamānakaṃ  
Ds Dḥ ("āropiyamānaṃ).—214, kali AB, kalī C, kalī, kali, kaliṃ D.—  
cittadubbhagā 'ti pi paṭhanti D.



tassa me appamattassa saṃsārā vinaḷīkatā,  
sabbā gati samucchinnā, n'atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. ||216||

Vajjito thero.

Assatthe haritobbhāse saṃvirūḷhamhi pādape  
ekam buddhagatam saññam alabhittham patissato. ||217||  
ekatimse ito kappe yam saññam alabhin tadā,

tassā saññāya vāhasā patto me āsavakkhaya 'ti. ||218||

Sandhito thero.

Pañcama vaggo. uddānam :

Kumārakassapo thero Dhammapālo ca Brahmāli  
Mogharājā Visākho ca Cūḷako ca Anūpamo  
Vajjito Sandhito thero kilesarajavāhano 'ti. |  
gāthā Dukanipātamhi navuti c' eva aṭṭha ca,  
therā ekūnapaññāsam bhāsitaṃ nayakovidā. |

Dukanipāto.

---

217 = Apadāna fol. ji' (Dr. Morris's MS.).—alabhi ham corrected to alabhin  
ham A, alabhittham BC, abhilittham D, alathūpanissato ti D, alabhiṣṣa  
Apadāna.—218, Satthitath°, Satthiputth° D.

## TIKANIPĀTO.

Ayonisuddhim anvesam aggim paricarim vane,  
suddhimaggam ajānanto ukāsim amaram tapam. ||219||  
tam sukhena sukham laddham; passa dhammasudhamma-  
tam :

tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||220||  
brahmabandhu pure āsim, idāni kho 'mhi brāhmaṇo,  
tevijjo nhātuko c' amhi sotthiyo c' amhi vedagū 'ti. ||221||

Angaṇikabhāradvājo thero.

Pañcāhāham pabbajito sekho appattamānaso,  
vihāraṃ me pavitṭhassa cetuso paṇidhī ahū : ||222||  
nāsissam na pivissāmi vihārato na nikkhamne  
na pi passam nipāteṣsam taṇhāsalle anūhato. ||223||  
tassa mevaṃ viharato passa viriyaparakkamaṃ,  
tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. ||224||

Paccayo thero.

Yo pubbe karaṇīyāni pacchā so kātum icchatī,  
sukhā so dhammate tñānā pacchā cam anutappati. ||225||  
yañ hi kayirā tañ hi vade, yaṃ na kayirā na tam vade.  
akarontam bhāsamaṇaṃ parijānanti paṇḍitā. ||226||  
susukham vata nibbānaṃ sammāsaṃbuddhadesitaṃ  
asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ yattha dukkhaṃ nirujjhatīti. ||227||

Bākulathero.

Sukhañ ce jīvitum icche sāmāññasmiṃ apekkhavā,  
saṃghikaṃ nātimaññeyya cīvaraṃ pānabhojanaṃ. ||228||  
sukhañ ce jīvitum icche sāmāññasmiṃ apekkhavā,  
ahimusikasobbhaṃ va sevetha sayanaṣanaṃ. ||229||

219, paricare ABC, paricare, which is several times corrected to paricarim D. The mistake paricare seems to have been caused by Dhammap. 107.—amaram BD, paravā C, mama tam A.—tapam AD, vāsam B, savam C.—223=313, viharato ABCD. The correct reading no doubt is viharā ca (see v. 313); viharato offends against the metrical laws (compare, however, Prof. Fausbøll's note, Dhammap. v. 124).—225, ca ABC, cam ("makāro padasandhi-karo") D.

sukhañ ce jīvitum icche sâmaññasmiṃ apekkhavā,  
itaritarena tusseyya ekadhammañ ca bhāvaye 'ti. ||230||

Dhaniyo thero.

Atisītaṃ atiuṇhaṃ atisāyam idaṃ ahū,  
iti vissatṭhakammante khaṇā accenti māṇave. ||231||  
yo ca sītañ ca uṇhañ ca tiṇā bhiyyo na maññati  
karaṃ purisakiccāni, so sukhā na viḥāyati. ||232||  
dabbam kusam potakilaṃ usīraṃ muñjapabbajam  
urasā panudahissāmi vivekam anubrūhayan ti. ||233||

Mātaṅgaputto thero.

Ye cittakathī bahussutā samaṇā Pāṭaliputtavāsino  
tes' aññataro 'yam āyuvā dvāre tiṭṭhati Khuḥjasobhito. ||234||  
ye cittakathī bahussutā samaṇā Pāṭaliputtavāsino  
tes' aññataro 'yam āyuvā dvāre tiṭṭhati māluterito. ||235||  
suyuddhena suyitṭhena saṃgāmaṇijayena ca  
brahmacariyānuciṇṇena evāyaṃ sukhā edhati. ||236||

Khuḥjasobhito thero.

Yo 'dha koci manussesu parapāṇāni himsati,  
asmā lokā paramhā ca ubhayā dhamasate nara. ||237||  
yo ca mettēna cittaṇa sabbapāṇ' ānukampati,  
bahuṃ hi so pasavati puññaṃ tādīsako nara. ||238||  
subhāsītassa sikkhettha samaṇupāsanaṃ ca  
ekāsanaṃ ca ruho cittavūpasamaṃ ca 'ti. ||239||

Vāraṇathero.

Eko pi saddho medhāvī assaddhān' idha ñātinam  
dhammatṭho sīlasampanno hoti atthāya bandhunaṃ. ||240||  
niggaṃha anukampāya coditā ñātayo mayā  
ñātibandhavapemena kāraṃ katvāna bhikkhusu. ||241||  
te abbhatitā kālakatā pattā te tidivaṃ sukhā,  
bhātaro mayhaṃ mātā ca modanti kāmakāmino 'ti. ||242||

Passikathero.

Kālāpabbāṅgasamkāsō kiso dhamanisaṇṭato  
mattāññu annapānamhi adīnamanaso nara ||243||

Veres 231 and 232 recur in the Sigālovādasutta ap. Grimblot, Sept Suttas, p. 302, except that for *khaṇā* the reading there is *atthā*. The last clause recurs in Mahāvagga VIII. 15. 8.—233=27.—243, kālāpabbāṅgasamkāsō A, kālāsabbāṅgasamkāsō B, kālāsabbāṅgasamkāsō C, kālāpasāṅgasamkāsō D, kālāpasāṅgasamkāsō ti māṃsupacayāvigaṃmena kisadusaṇṭhitacaritrāvayavatāya dantilātāpabbasadisamgo Dā.

phutṭho dāṃsehi makasehi araṇṇasmim brahāvane  
 nāgo saṃgāmasīse va sato tatradhivāsaye. ||244||  
 yathā Brahmā tathā eko, yathā devo tathā duve,  
 yathā gāmo tathā tayo, kolāhalaṃ tat' uttarin ti. ||245||

Yasojathero.

Ahū tuyhaṃ pure saddhā, sā te ajja na vijjati.  
 yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyhaṃ ev' etaṃ; n' atthi duccaritaṃ  
 mama. ||246||

aniccā hi calā saddhā evaṃ diṭṭhā hi sā mayā;  
 rajjanti pi virajjanti, tattha kiṃ jiyate muni. ||247||  
 paccati munino bhattaṃ thokaṃ thokaṃ kule kule;  
 piṇḍikāya carissāmi, atthi jaṅghabalaṃ mamā 'ti. ||248||

Sātimattiyathero.

Saddhāya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo  
 mitte bhajeyya kalyāṇe suddhājīve atandite. ||249||  
 saddhāya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo  
 saṃghasmim viharaṃ bhikkhu sikkhetha vinayaṃ  
 budho. ||250||

saddhāya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo  
 kappākappesu kusalo careyya apurakkhato. ||251||

Upāli thero.

Paṇḍitaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ alamattavicintakaṃ  
 pañca kāmagaṇā loke sammohā pātayimṣu maṃ. ||252||  
 pakkhanno Māraṇisaye daḥhasallasamappito  
 asakkhim Maccurājassa ahaṃ pāsā pamuccitum. ||253||  
 sabbe kāmā pahinā me, bhuvā sabbe padālītā,  
 vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. ||254||

Uttarapālo thero.

Suṇātha ūtayo sabbe yāvant' ettha samāgatā,  
 dhammaṃ vo desayissāmi; dukkhā jāti punappunaṃ. ||255||  
 ārabhatha nikkhamatha yuñjatha buddhasāsane  
 dhunātha Maccuno senaṃ naḷāgāraṃ va kuñjaro. ||256||  
 yo imasmim dhammavinaye appamatto vihessati,  
 pahāya jātisaṃsāraṃ dukkhass' antaṃ karissatiti. ||257||

Abhibhūtathero.

248, thokathokaṃ *Da Db.*—Sātimatt' AB, Sātimatt' C, Sāvimmatt' and Sāvimmatt' D.—253, pakkhanda A, 'nto BC, 'nno *Da Db.*—256 = Milindapañha, p. 246.—257, comp. Mahāparinibb. Sutta, p. 37.

Saṃsaraṃ hi nirayaṃ agacchisaṃ, petalokaṃ agamaṃ  
punappunaṃ,  
dukkhamemhi pi tiracchānayaniyā nekadhā hi vusitaṃ  
ciraṃ mayā. ||258||

mānuso pi ca bhavo 'bhirādhito, saggakāyaṃ agamaṃ  
sakim sakim,  
rūpadhātusu arūpadhātusu n'evasaññisu asaññisu tṭhi-  
taṃ. ||259||

sambhavā suviditā asāraṇā saṃkhatā pacalitā sad' eritā ;  
taṃ viditvā maham attasambhavaṃ santim eva satimā  
samajjhagan ti. ||260||

Gotamo thero.

Yo pubbe karaṇiyāni . . . (261-263=225-227) ||261-263||

Hārīto thero.

Pāpamitte vivajjetvā bhajeyy' uttamapuggale  
ovāde c' assa tiṭṭheyya patthento acalaṃ sukhaṃ. ||264||  
parittaṃ dārum . . . (265, 266=147, 148.) ||265-266||

Vimalo thero.

Uddānaṃ :

Aṅgaṇiko Bhāradvājo Paccayo Bākulo isi  
Dhaniyo Mātāṅgaputto Sobhito Vāraṇo isi  
Passiko ca Yasojo ca Sāṭimattiy' Upāli ca |  
Uttarapālo. Abhibhūto Gotamo Hārīto pi ca  
thero Tikanipātamhi nibbāne Vimalo kato ;  
atṭhatālīsa gāthāyo, therā soḷasa kittitā 'ti.

Tikanipāto niṭṭhito.

---

260, saderitā AC, saderitā (=saddā eritā) Da Db, saderikā B.—261, cam ABCD.—264, 'puggale Da Db, 'puggalaṃ ABC.—cassa A, vassa BCD.—266, jhāyibhi A.

## CATUKKANIPATO.

Alamkatâ suvasanâ mâlini candanussadâ  
 majjhe mahâpathe nârî turiye naccati naṭṭakî. || 267 ||  
 piṇḍikâya pavitṭho 'ham gacchanto naṃ udikkhisam  
 alamkatam suvasanam maccupâsam va oḍḍitam. || 268 ||  
 tato me manasîkâro yoniso udapajjatha,  
 âdînavo pâturahû, nibbidâ samatitṭhata, || 269 ||  
 tato cittam vimucci me, passa dhammasudhammatam :  
 tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, katam buddhassa sâsanam ti. || 270 ||  
 Nâgasamâlathero.

Aham middhena pakato viharâ upanikkhamim ;  
 caṅkamam abhirûhanto tath' eva papatim chamâ. || 271 ||  
 gattâni parimajjitvâ puna pâruyha caṅkamam  
 caṅkame caṅkamim so 'ham ajjhataṃ susamâhito. || 272 ||  
 tato me . . . (273, 274=269, 270.) || 273-274 ||

Bhagu thero.

Pare ca na vijânanti mayam ettha yamâmasa ;  
 ye ca tattha vijânanti, tato sammanti medhagâ. || 275 ||  
 yadâ ca avijânantâ iriyanty amarâ viyâ,  
 vijânanti ca ye dhammam âturesu anâturâ. || 276 ||  
 yaṃ kiñci sithilam kammam sampkiliṭṭhañ ca yaṃ vatam  
 sampkassaram brahmacariyam, na tam hoti mahappha-  
 lam. || 277 ||

yassa sabrahmacârisu gâravo n' ûpalabbhati,  
 ârakâ hoti saddhammâ nabham puthaviyâ yathâ 'ti. || 278 ||  
 Sabhiyo thero.

Dhir atthu pôre duggandhe Mârapakkhe avassute ;  
 nava sotâni te kâye yâni sandanti sabbadâ. || 279 ||

275, see 498 ; Dhammap. 6, Mahāvagga x, 3. — pare va D. — 276, iriyantâmarâ viya A. iriyantamabbavissa ("vissati C) BC, iriyanty amarâ viya Ds Db. — 277, see Dhammap. 312. — 279 (see 1150). pôre Ds Db ("ataviya jegucchehi nânâkupahehi nânâvidhaasûcihi sampuṇṇo" [sic]), pure ABC. — nava hetâni ABC.

mā purāṇam amaññittho, māsādesi tathāgate ;  
 sagge pi te na rajjanti kim aṅga pana mānuse. ||280 ||  
 ye ca kho bālā dummedhā dumganti mohapārutā,  
 tādīsā tattha rajjanti Mārakhittasmi bandhane. ||281 ||  
 yesaṃ rāgo ca doso ca avijjā ca virājitā,  
 tādi tattha na rajjanti chinnaṣuttā abandhanā 'ti. ||282 ||

Nandako thero.

Pañcapaññāsa vassāni rajojallam adhārayiṃ,  
 bhujjanto māsikaṃ bhattaṃ kesamassuṃ alocayiṃ, ||283 ||  
 ekapādena atthāsīṃ, āsaṇaṃ parivajjayiṃ,  
 sukkhagūthāni ca khādiṃ, uddesaṃ ca na sādīyiṃ. ||284 ||  
 etādisaṃ karitvāna bahuṃ duggatigāmināṃ  
 vuyhamāno mahoghena buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ āgamaṃ. ||285 ||  
 saraṇagamaṇaṃ passa, passa dhammasudhammataṃ :  
 tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. ||286 ||

Jambuko thero.

Svāgataṃ vata me āsi Gayāyaṃ Gayaphagguyā  
 yaṃ addasāsiṃ sambuddhaṃ desantaṃ dhammaṃ utta-  
 maṃ ||287 ||

mahappabhaṃ gaṇācariyaṃ aggapattaṃ vināyakaṃ  
 sadevakassa lokassa jinaṃ atuladassanaṃ ||288 ||  
 mahānāgaṃ mahāvīraṃ mahājutim anāsavaṃ  
 sabbāsava-parikkhīṇaṃ satthāraṃ akutobhayaṃ. ||289 ||  
 ciraṣaṃkiliṭṭhaṃ vata maṃ diṭṭhisandānasanditaṃ  
 vimocayaṃ so bhagavā sabbaganthehi Senakaṃ ti. ||290 ||

Senako thero.

Yo dandhakāle tarati taraṇīye ca dandhaye,  
 ayonisoṣaṃvidhānena bālo dukkhaṃ nigacchati, ||291 ||  
 tass' atthā pariḥāyanti kālāpakkhe va candimā,  
 āyasyaṇi ca pappoti mittehi ca virujjhatīti. ||292 ||  
 yo dandhakāle dandheti taraṇīye ca tāraye,  
 yonisoṣaṃvidhānena sukhaṃ pappoti paṇḍito, ||293 ||  
 tass' atthā paripūranti sukkapakkhe va candimā,  
 yaso kittiṇi ca pappoti, mittehi na virujjhatīti. ||294 ||

Sambhūto thero.

286, saraṇāgamaṇaṃ ?—287, yaṃ addasāsi AC, yaṃ adasāsi B, anuddasāsiṃ  
 corrected to 'asāsiṃ D, yaṃ ti . . . anuddasāsiṃ ti D. —290, diṭṭhisandāna-ban-  
 dhitaṃ A, 'nasandhitaṃ B, diṭṭhasantānaṃ santitaṃ C, diṭṭhisandānasanditaṃ  
 D.—294, paripūrenti, paripurenti the MSS.

Ubhayen' eva sampanno Rāhulabhaddo 'ti maṃ viḍu,  
yañ c' amhi putto buddhassa, yañ ca dhammesu cak-  
khumā, ||295||

yañ ca me āsavā khīṇā, yañ ca n' atthi punabbhavo.  
arahā dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi tevijjo amataddaso. ||296||  
kāmandhā jālasaṅghannā taṇhāchadanachādītā  
pamattabandhunā baddhā macchā va kumināmukhe. ||297||  
taṃ kāmam aham ujjhivā chetvā Mārassa bandhanam  
samūlam taṇham abbuyha sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto 'ti. ||298||

Rāhulo thero.

Jātarūpena pacchannā dāsigaṇapurakkhatā  
aṅkena puttam ādāya bhariyā maṃ upāgami. ||299||  
tañ ca disvāna āyantim sakaputtassa mātaram  
alamkatam suvasanam maccupāsam va oḍḍitam, ||300||  
tato me . . (301, 302 = 269, 270) ||301-302||

Candano thero.

Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacārim, dhammo suciṇṇo  
sukham āvahāti :  
es' ānisaṃso dhamme suciṇṇe, na duggatim gacchati dham-  
macārī. ||303||  
na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipākino ;  
adhammo nirayaṃ neti, dhammo pāpeti suggatiṃ. ||304||  
tasmā hi dhammesu kareyya chandaṃ iti modamāno  
sugatena tādina ;  
dhamme thitā sugatavarassa sāvakā niyyanti dhīrā saraṇa-  
varaggagāmino. ||305||  
vipphoṭito gaṇḍamūlo, taṇhājālo samūhato ;  
so khīṇasaṃsāro na c' atthi kiñcanaṃ cando yathā dosinā-  
puṇṇamāsiyā 'ti. ||306||

Dhammiko thero.

Yadā balākā sucipaṇḍaracchadā kālassa meghassa bhayena  
tajjītā  
palehiti ālayam ālayesinī, tadā nadi Ajakaraṇi rameti  
maṃ. ||307||

296, comp. 336. — 297, jālapacchannā *De Dē*. — 299, sacchannā *AC*, sañch' *B*, pacchannā *De Dē*. — 306, vipphoṭito *A*, vipphovito *B*, vipphoṭito *C*, vighāṭito *De*, vipphāṭito *ti* vidhuto *Dē*. — 307, palehiti *AB*, palehita *C*, phalehiti *De*, palehītīti gocarabhūmito vppatitvā gamiesati *Dē*.



yadā balākā suvisuddhapaṇḍarā kālassa meghassa bhayena  
tajjitā

pariyesati lenam alenadassinī, tadā nadī Ajakaraṇī rameti  
mam. ||308||

kan nu tattha na ramenti jambuyo ubhato tahiṃ,  
sobhenti āpagākūlaṃ mahālenussa pacchuto. ||309||

tāmatamadasaṃghasuppahīnā bhekā mandavatī paṇādayanti.  
nājja girinadīhi vippavāsasamayo; khemā Ajakaraṇī sivā  
surammā 'ti. ||310||

Sappako thero.

Pabbajim jīvikattho 'haṃ, laddhāna upasampadam  
tato saddhaṃ paṭilabhim, daḥhaviṛiyo parakkamim. ||311||

kāmaṃ bhijjatu 'yaṃ kāyo maṃsapesī visiyarum,  
ubhojannukasandhīhi jaṇghāyo papatantu me; ||312||

nāsissam na pivissāmi vihārā ca na nikkhame  
na pi passam nipātesam taṇhāsalle anūhate. ||313||

tassa mevaṃ . . . (=224) ||314||

Mudito thero.

Uddānam :

Nāgasamālo Bhagu ca Sabhiyo Nandako pi ca  
Jambuko Senako thero Sambhūto Rāhulo pi ca  
bhavati Candano thero, das' ete buddhasāvaka. |  
Dhammiko Sappako thero Mudito cāpi te tayo.  
gāthāyo dve ca paṇḍāsa therā sabbo pi terasā 'ti.

Catukkanipāto nitthito.

309, āsabbhākūlaṃ A, āsakakulaṃ BC, āpagākulaṃ Da, āpagākulaṃ Ajaka-  
raṇīnadiyā ubhotiram Dd. — 310, 'madas' Da, 'matas' ABC. — 'suppahitā A,  
'suppatitā B, suppatā C, 'suppahīnā Dd, suppahīnā Dd. — mandavatī ('tim A)  
ABC, manāvatī Da. Dd: tamadasaṃghasuppahīnā 'ti amataṃ vuccati agadam,  
tena ramentī amataṃ sappa, nesam saṃgho amatamadasaṃgho; tato sutthū  
pahīnā āpagatā tā bhekā maṇḍūtiyo (read, 'kiyo) manāvatī manāsaravaniyo (or  
vatiyo?) paṇādayanti taṃ thānaṃ madhurena vassitena paṇādayanti. — Sappa-  
katth' D, Sappako th' B, Sabbako th' AC. — 312, visiyantu A, visiyanti B, visi-  
yanti C, visiyarum Da, visiyarun ti . . . imasmā kāyā maṃsapesiyo visiyān ti  
ce visiyantu ito c' ito vidhimsantu. — nān ti pi pātho, so ev' attho D. —  
313, comp. 223. — nikkhame D, 'mim A, 'mi BC. — Uddāna: Should Bhavati be  
the name of a Thera whose stanzas are not found in our MSS. ? — Sabbako ABC.

## PAÑCANIPĀTO.

Bhikkhu sīvathikam gantvā addasaṃ itthim ujjhitaṃ  
 apaviddhaṃ susānasmim khajjantiṃ kimihi phuṭaṃ. ||315||  
 yaṃ hi eke jigucchanti mataṃ disvāna pāpakam,  
 kāmaraḡo pāturaḡū, andho va savatī ahuṃ. ||316||  
 oraṃ odanapākamhā tamhā ṭhānā apakkamim;  
 satimā sampajāno 'haṃ ekamantaṃ upāvisim. ||317||  
 tato me . . . (318, 319 = 269, 270) ||318-319||

Rājadatto thero.

Ayoge yuñjam attānaṃ puriso kiccaṃ icchato  
 caraṃ ce nādhigaccheyya, taṃ me dubbhagalakkhaṇaṃ.  
 ||320||

abbūlhaṃ aghataṃ vijitaṃ ekañ ce ossajjeyya kali va siyā;  
 sabbāni pi ce ossajjeyya andho va siyā suṇavisamassa  
 adassanato. ||321||

yañ hi kayirā . . . (=226) ||322||  
 yathāpi ruciraṃ pupphaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ agandhakaṃ,  
 evaṃ subhāsītā vācā uphalā hoti akubbato. ||323||  
 yathāpi ruciraṃ pupphaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ sagandhakaṃ  
 evaṃ subhāsītā vācā saphalā hoti sakubbato 'ti. ||324||

Subhūto thero.

315, comp. 393.—apaviddhaṃ *Da* *Dh*, 'ṭṭhaṃ *ABC*.—putaṃ *D*.—316, vasa-  
 vatī *ABDa*, vasavattī *Ā*. *Dh*: yena andho vasatī ahaṃ tasmim kalebare tasmim  
 kalebare (sic) vasitvā navahi dvārehi asucim vasatī sandante asucibhāvassa  
 adassanena andho viya ahoṣim.—The reading which the commentator tries to  
 explain, was evidently: andho va savatī ahuṃ. The commentary then goes on:  
 keci pan' ettha takārāgamaṃ katvā kilesaparivuttānena avasavattī kilesassa vā  
 vasantīti (sic) atthaṃ vadanti; apare andho va asatī ahun ti pālim vatvā kūma-  
 rāgena andho eva hutvā satirahito ahoṣin ti atthaṃ vadanti. tad ubhayaṃ pāli-  
 yaṃ n' atthi.—320, icchito *AC*, acchito *B*, icchato *Da*, icchako ("icchanto")  
*Dh*. Comp. my note at *Dīpavaṃsa* 21, 2.—321, aghataṃ *AB*, asataṃ *C*, aggha-  
 taṃ *Da*. *Dh*: vibādhanaśabhāvatāya aghāni nāma rāgādayo aghāni eva aggha-  
 taṃ agghatānaṃ (corr. agghagataṃ agghagatānaṃ) vijitaṃ saṃsārappavatti  
 tesam vijayo kusalaḍḍhamābhībhavo agghataṃ (corr. agghagataṃ) vijitan ti  
 anuṇāsikalopam akatvā vuttaṃ; anuddhataṃ yena taṃ abbūlhaḡhagataṃ vijitaṃ  
 katvā evambhūto hutvā kilese asaṃucchinditvā 'ti attho.—kali ca *ABC*, kali va  
*Da*, kali va . . . kālakaṃ pi viya *Dh*.—323, 324 = *Dhammap.* 51, 52.

Vassati devo yathā sugītaṃ, channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā,  
tassam viharāmi vūpasanto, atha ce patthayasi pavassa  
deva. ||325||

vassati devo yathā sugītaṃ, channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā,  
tassam viharāmi santacitto — pa — tassam viharāmi vīta-  
rāgo . . . vītadoso . . . vītamoho, atha ce patthayasi  
pavassa devā 'ti. ||326-329||

Girimānando thero.

Yam patthayāno dhammesu upajjhāyo anuggahi  
amatam abhikaṅkhamtaṃ, kataṃ kattabbakaṃ mayā. ||330||  
anupatto sacchikato sayam dhammo anītiho ;  
visuddhaññaṃ nikkaṅkho byākaromi tav' antike. ||331||  
pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi, dibbacakkhum visodhitam,  
sadattho me anupatto, kataṃ buddhassa sāsaṇam. ||332||  
appamattassa me sikkhā sussutā tava sāsaṇe ;  
sabbe me āsavā khīṇā, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||333||  
anucāsi maṃ ariyavatā, anukampī anuggahi ;  
amogho tuyham ovādo ; antevāsi 'mhi sikkhito 'ti. ||334||

Sumano thero.

Sādhū hi kira me mātā patodaṃ upadāmsayi,  
yassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā anusitṭho janettiyā  
āradhaviṇṇaṃ pahitatto patto sambodhim uttamaṃ. ||335||  
arahaṃ dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi tevijjo amataddaso ;  
jitvā Namucino senaṃ viharāmi anāsavo. ||336||  
ajjhatañ ca bahiddhā ca ye me vijjimsu āsavā  
sabbe asesā ucchinnā na ca uppajjare puna. ||337||  
visāradā kho bhaginī etaṃ atthaṃ abhāsaya :  
api hā nūna mayi pi vanattho te na vijjati. ||338||  
pariyantakataṃ dukkhaṃ, antimo 'yam samussayo  
jātimaraṇasamaṇaro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. ||339||

Vaddho thero.

Atthāya vata me buddho nadip Nerañjaraṃ agā,  
yassāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna micchādittṭhim vivajja-  
yim. ||340||

yajim uccāvace yaññe, aggihuttam juhīm aham  
 eṣā suddhīti maññanto andhabhūto puthujjano. ||341||  
 diṭṭhigahaṇapakkhanno parāmāseṇa mohito  
 asuddhīm maññisaṃ suddhīm andhabhūto aviddasu. ||342||  
 micchādiṭṭhi pahīnā me, bhavā sabbe vidālītā,  
 juhāmi dakkhiṇeyyaggim, namassāmi tathāgataṃ. ||343||  
 mohā sabbe pahīnā me, bhavataṇhā padālītā,  
 vikkhiṇo jātisaṃsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. ||344||

Nadikassapo therō.

Pāto majjhantikaṃ sāyaṃ tikkhattum divasass' aham  
 otariṃ udakaṃ sotam Gayāya Gayaphagguyā. ||345||  
 yaṃ mayā pakataṃ pāpaṃ pubbe aññāsu jātisu  
 tan dānidha pavāhemi: evaṃdiṭṭhi pure aham. ||346||  
 sutvā subhāsitaṃ vācaṃ dhammatthasahitaṃ padaṃ  
 tathaṃ yathāvakaṃ atthaṃ yoniso paccavekkhisāṃ. ||347||  
 ninhātasabbapāpo 'mhi nimmalo payato suci  
 suddho suddhassa dāyādo putto buddhassa oraso. ||348||  
 ogayh' atṭhaṅgikaṃ sotam sabbapāpaṃ pavāhayim,  
 tisso vijjā ajjhagamim, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. ||349||

Gayākassapo therō.

Vātarogābhiniṭo tvaṃ viharaṃ kānane vane  
 paviddhagocare lūkhe kathaṃ bhikkhu karissasi. ||350||  
 pītisukhena vipulena pharamāno samussayaṃ  
 lūkham pi abhisambhonto viharissāmi kānane. ||351||  
 bhāvento satipaṭṭhāne indriyāni balāni ca  
 bojjhaṅgāni ca bhāvento viharissāmi kānane. ||352||  
 āraddhaviṛiye pahitatte niccaṃ daḥaparakkame  
 samagge sahite diavā viharissāmi kānane. ||353||  
 anussaranto sambuddhaṃ aggadantaṃ samāhitaṃ  
 atandito rattidivaṃ viharissāmi kānane 'ti. ||354||

Vakkali therō.

Olaggessāmi te citta āpidvāre va hatthināṃ,  
 na taṃ pāpe niyojessaṃ kāmajāla sariraja. ||355||

342, 'pakkhandho A, 'pakkhandho B, 'pakkhandho C, 'pakkhandho D.—344, ti is wanting in ABC.—348, payato Ds Ds, samato corr. to bhassato A, samato B, samato C.—suddho suddhassa Ds Ds, s' buddhassa ABC.—350 seq. comp. 435 seq.—350, paviddhagocare B, paviddhagocare ACD ("vissiddhagocare dallabha-paccaye").—355, sarirajam AC, sarirajam B, sariraja Ds Ds.

tvam olaggo na gacchisi dvāravivaram gajo va alabhanto,  
 naca cittakali punappunam pasahan pāparato carissasi. ||356||  
 yathā kuñjaram adantam navaggaḥam aṅkusaggaho  
 balavā āvatteti akāmaṃ, evaṃ āvattayissan taṃ. ||357||  
 yathā varahayadamakusalo sārathi pavaro dameti ājaññam,  
 evaṃ damayissan taṃ patitṭhito pañcasu balesu. ||358||  
 satiyā taṃ nibandhissam, payatatto vo damessāmi;  
 viriyadhuraniggaḥito na yitodūram gamissase cittā 'ti. ||359||

Vijitaseno thero.

Upārambhacitto dummedho suṇāti jinasāsanam :  
 ārakā hoti saddhammā nabhaso pathavi yathā. ||360||  
 upārambhacitto dummedho suṇāti jinasāsanam :  
 parihāyati saddhammā kālapakkhe va candimā. ||361||  
 upārambhacitto dummedho suṇāti jinasāsanam :  
 parisussati saddhamme maccho appodake yathā. ||362||  
 upārambhacitto dummedho suṇāti jinasāsanam :  
 na virūhati saddhamme khetṭe bijam va pūtikam. ||363||  
 yo ca tuṭṭhena cittena suṇāti jinasāsanam  
 khepetvā āsave sabbe sacchikatvā akuppatam,  
 pappuyya paramam santim parinibbāti anāsavo 'ti. ||364||

Yasadatto thero.

Upasampadā ca me laddhā, vimutto c' amhi anāsavo,  
 so ca me bhagavā diṭṭho, vihāre ca sahāvasim. ||365||  
 bahud eva rattiṃ bhagavā abbhokāse 'tināmayi,  
 vihārakusalo satthā vihāram pāvisi tadā. ||366||  
 santharitvāna saṃghātiṃ seyyam kappesi Gotamo  
 sīho selaguhāyam va pahīnabhayabheravo. ||367||  
 tato kalyāṇavākkaraṇo sammāsambuddhasāvako  
 Soṇo abhāsi saddhammaṃ buddhasetṭhassa sammukhā ||368||  
 pañca kkhandhe pariññāya bhāvayitvāna añjasam  
 pappuyya paramam santim parinibbissaty anāsavo 'ti. ||369||  
 Soṇo Kuṭikaṇṇo thero.

356, gacchasi ABC, gacchisi Ds Dd.—pasakka A, vasakam BC, esabham Ds,  
 pasahan ti sarabhasam sāhasavasena Dd.—359, payatatto CDs Dd, payutto A,  
 paratatto B.—te damissāmi ABC, vo vadapeasāmi Ds, vo damessāmi Dd.—  
 gamissasi Dd.—366, vitināmayi ABC (vlt° C), tināmayi Ds, atināmayi vitināmesi  
 Dd. Comp. Mahāvagga V. 13. 9.

Yo ve garûnaṃ vacanaññu dhīro vase ca tamhi janayetha  
pemaṃ,

so bhattimā nāma ca hoti paṇḍito ñatvā ca dhammesu  
visesi assa. ||370||

yam āpadā uppatitā ulāra na kkhambhayante paṭisaṃ-  
khayantam,

so thāmaṇvā nāma ca hoti paṇḍito ñatvā ca dhammesu visesi  
assa. ||371||

yo ve samuddo va ṭhito anejo gambhīrapañño nipuṇattha-  
dassī,

asaṃbhāriyo nāma ca hoti . . . ||372||

bahussuto dhammadharo ca hoti, dhammassa hoti anudham-  
macārī,

so tādiso nāma ca hoti . . . ||373||

atthañ ca yo jānāti bhāsitaṃ atthañ ca ñatvāna tathā  
karoti,

atthantaro nāma sa hoti paṇḍito ñatvā ca dhammesu visesi  
assā 'ti. ||374||

Kosiyo thero.

Uddānaṃ :

Rājadatto Subhūto ca Girimānanda-Sumano

Vaddho ca Kassapo thero Gayākassapa-Vakkali |

Vijito Yasadatto ca Soṇo Kosiyaśavhaya :

saṅgī ca pañcagāthāyo, therā ca ettha dvādasā 'ti.

Pañcanipāto.

370, vatamhi AB, tamhi C, vatavamhi D<sub>a</sub>, vasena ca tamhi janayetha pemaṃ  
ti tasmim garûnaṃ vacane ovāde vāseyya D<sub>b</sub>.—371, so thāmaṇvā dhītimā ca hoti  
D.—374, atthantaro BCD<sub>a</sub>, atthandharo A. atthantaro atthakāraṇā silādiattha-  
jānanamattam eva upanissayam katvā paṇḍito hotīti D<sub>b</sub>. Comp. doṣantaro,  
Cullavagga IX. 5. 2.

## CHANIPĀTO.

Disvāna pāṭihīrāṇi Gotamassa yasassino  
 na tāvāhaṃ paṇipatiṃ issāmānena vañcīto. ||375||  
 mama saṃkappam aññāya codesi narasārathi,  
 tato me āsi saṃvego abbhuto lomahaṃsano. ||376||  
 pubbe jaṭilabhūtassa yā me iddhi parittikā,  
 tāhaṃ tadā niraṃkatvā pabbajīṃ jinasāsane. ||377||  
 pubbe yaññīna santuṭṭho kāmādhātupurakkhato,  
 pacchā rāguṇ ca dosaṇ ca mohaṇ cāpi samūhanīṃ. ||378||  
 pubbenivāsam jānāmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitam,  
 iddhiṃ paracittaññū dibbasotaṇ ca pāpuṇīṃ. ||379||  
 yassa c' atthāya pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyaṃ,  
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhaya 'ti. ||380||

Uruvelukassapo thero.

Atihitā vīhi, khalagatā sālī, na ca labhe piṇḍam, katham  
 ahaṃ kassaṃ. ||381||  
 buddham appameyyaṃ anussara, pasanno pītiyā phūṭasarīro  
 hohisi satatam udaggo. ||382||  
 dhammam appameyyaṃ — pa — saṃgham appameyyaṃ  
 — pa — ||383-384||  
 abbhokāse viharasi, sītā hemantikā imā rattiyo.  
 mā sītena pareto vihaññittho; pavisa tvaṃ vihāraṃ phusit-  
 aggaḷam. ||385||  
 phusissaṃ catasso appamaññāyo tāhi ca sukhito vihariassaṃ;  
 nāhaṃ sītena vihaññissaṃ aññjito viharanto 'ti. ||386||  
 Tekicchakāni thero.

375-376 (except the last four syllables of 376) are wanting in BC.—375, paṇi-  
 pātāṃ A.—377, iddhi ABC, iddhi Ds, iddhi . . . lābhasakkāramayaiddhi . . .  
 keci pan' ettha iddhīti [sic] vadanti, tad ayuttan tadā tassa ajjhānalābhībhāvato  
 Ds.—381, na' ca labhe BDe Ds, na labhe A, na late C.—385, phus' A, phuss'  
 BC, phass' D.—386, phus' A, phuss' BCD.—386, Tekicchakāri AB, 'tari C,  
 'kāni D. "ettha ca Bindusārarañño kāle imassa therassa uppannattā tatiyasamgī-  
 tiyaṃ imā gāthā samgitā 'ti veditabbā" D.

Yassa sabrahmacārisu gāravo n' ūpalabbhati,  
 parihāyati saddhammā maccho appodake yathā. ||387||  
 yassa sabrahmacārisu . . .  
 na virūhati saddhamme khette bijam va pūtikam. ||388||  
 yassa sabrahmacārisu . . .  
 ārakā hoti nibbānā dhammarājassa sāsane. ||389||  
 yassa sabrahmacārisu gāravo upalabbhati,  
 na vihāyati saddhammā maccho bavhodake yathā. ||390||  
 yassa . . .  
 so virūhati saddhamme khette bijam va bhaddakam. ||391||  
 yassa . . .  
 santike hoti nibbānam dhammarājassa sāsane 'ti. ||392||

Mahānāgo thero.

Kullo sīvathikam gantvā addasam itthim ujjhitaṃ  
 apaviddham susānasmim khajjantiṃ kimihi phutaṃ. ||393||  
 āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Kulla samussayaṃ  
 uggharantaṃ paggharantaṃ bālānaṃ abhinanditaṃ. ||394||  
 dhammādāsaṃ gahetvāna ūṇadassanapattiyā  
 paccavekkhiṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ tuccham santarabāhiraṃ. ||395||  
 yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ, yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ,  
 yathā adho tathā uddham, yathā uddham tathā adho. ||396||  
 yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā,  
 yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure. ||397||  
 pañcaṅgikena turiyena na rati hoti tādisi  
 yathā ekaggacittassa sammā dhammaṃ vipassato 'ti. ||398||

Kullo thero.

Manujassa pamattacāriṇo taṇhā vaḍḍhati māluvā viyā,  
 so palavatī hurāhuraṃ phalam icchaṃ va vanasmi vā-  
 naro. ||399||  
 yaṃ esā sahatī jammī taṇhā loka visattikā,  
 sokā tassa pavaḍḍhanti abhivaḍḍham va biraṇaṃ. ||400||  
 yo ve taṃ sahatī jammim taṇhaṃ loka duraccayaṃ,  
 sokā tamhā papatanti udabindu va pokkharā. ||401||

393 comp. 315.—394 sq. comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 316.—396, comp. Sutta-nipāta 202.—399 seq. see Dhammap. 334 seq.—palavati AD, palati B, balavati C.—vanasmiṃ D.—401, yo ve taṃ D, yo cetam ABC.



taṃ vo vadāmi bhaddaṃ vo yāvaṃ<sup>2</sup> ettha samāgatā :  
 taṇhāya mūlaṃ khaṇatha usiṛattho va biraṇaṃ,  
 mā vo naḷaṃ va soto va Māro bhañji punappunaṃ. ||402||  
 karotha buddhavacanaṃ, khaṇo ve mā upaccagā,  
 khaṇātītā hi socanti nirayaṃhi samappitā. ||403||  
 pamādo rajo, pamādānupatito rajo ;  
 appamādena vijjāya abbahe sallam attano 'ti. ||404||

Mālunkyaputto thero.

Paṇṇavisativassāni yato pabbajito ahaṃ  
 accharāsaṃghātamattam pi cetosantim anajjhagaṃ. ||405||  
 aladdhā cittassa' ekaggaṃ kāmārāgena addito  
 bhāḥa paggayha kandanto viharāṇaṃ upanikkhamiṃ. ||406||  
 satthaṃ vā āharissāmi, ko attho jīviteṇa me,  
 kathaṃ hi sikkhaṃ paccakkhaṃ kālaṃ kubbetha mā-  
 diso. ||407||  
 tadāhaṃ khuraṃ ādāya mañcakamhi upāvisiṃ ;  
 parinīto khuro āsi dhamaniṃ chettum attano. ||408||  
 tato me . . . (409, 410=269, 270) ||409-410||

Sappadāsatthero.

Uṭṭhāhi nisīda Kātiyāna mā niddābahulo ahu jāgarassu,  
 mā taṃ alasaṃ pamattabandhu kūṭeneva jinātu maccu-  
 rājā. ||411||  
 sayathāpi mahāsamuddavego evaṃ jātijarātivattate taṃ,  
 so karoḥi sudīpaṃ attano tvaṃ, na hi tāṇaṃ tava vijjateva  
 aññaṃ. ||412||  
 satthā hi vijesi maggam etaṃ saṅgā jātijarābhaya' atītaṃ ;  
 pubbāpararattam appamatto anuyuñjassu dāḷhaṃ karoḥi  
 yogaṃ. ||413||  
 purimāni pamañca bandhanāni saṃghāṭīkhuramuṇḍabhi-  
 kkhahhojī,  
 mā khiddāraṭiṇ ca mā niddaṃ anuyuñjittha jhiyāya  
 Kātiyāna. ||414||

402, bhaddaṃ vo AD, bhaddante BC.—403, comp. Dhammap. 315.—404 (=Suttanipāta 333), after rajo A inserts sabbadā, BC pamādā; deest in Ds Dā. ubbahe Ds Dā, abbuhe AB, apphuhe C.—405, accharāsaṃghātam<sup>2</sup> AC, accharā-ghātam<sup>2</sup> BDe Dā. Comp. Milindap. p. 142.—406, ekaggaṃ Dā.—vihārā Ds Dā.—410, Sabbadāsaṭṭh<sup>2</sup> A, Sapp<sup>2</sup> B, Sabbadāro th<sup>2</sup> C, aparassa Sappadā-sattherassa D.—412, say<sup>2</sup> ABC, sayathāpi Ds Dā.—purisaṃ ABC, sudīpaṃ Ds, arahattaphalasaṃghātaṃ sudīpaṃ attano karoḥi Dā.—414, jhāya A, jiyāya BC, jhiyāya D.

jhâyâhi jinâhi Kâtiyâna, yogakkhemapathe sukovido 'si ;  
pappuyya anuttaram visuddhim parinibbâhisi vârinâ va  
joti. ||415||

pajjotakaro parittaramso vâtena vinamyate latâ va ;  
evam pi tuvaṃ anâdiyâno Mâraṃ Indasagotta niddhunâhi.  
so vedayitâsu vitarâgo kâlaṃ kaṅkha idh' eva sîtibhûto  
'ti. ||416||

Kâtiyâno thero.

Sudesito cakkhumatâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ  
sabbasaṃyojanâtîto sabbavaṭṭavinâsano ||417||  
niyyâniko uttaraṇo taṇhâmûlavisosano,  
visamûlaṃ âghâtanaṃ chetvâ pâpeti nibbutiṃ, ||418||  
aṇṇâṇaṃ ûlabhedâya kammayantavighâtano  
viññâṇaṃ pariggahe ñâṇavajiranipâtano ||419||  
vedanânaṃ viññâpano upâdânapparamocano  
bhavaṃ aṅgârukâsum va ñâṇena anupassako ||420||  
mahâraso sugambhîro jarâmaccunivâraṇo  
ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo dukkhûpasamano sivo ||421||  
kammaṃ kamman ti ñatvâna vipâkaṃ ca vipâkato  
paṭiccuppannadhammânaṃ yathâvâlokadassano  
mahâkhemamaṅgamo santo pariyosâ nabhaddako 'ti. ||422||

Migujâlo thero.

Jâtimadena matto 'haṃ bhogaissariyena ca  
saṇṭhânavañṇarûpena madamatto acâri 'haṃ. ||423||  
nâttano samakaṃ kañci atirekaṃ ca maññisam  
atimânahato bâlo patthaddho ussitaddhajo. ||424||  
mâtaraṃ pitaraṃ câpi aṇṇe pi garusammate  
na kañci abhivâdesiṃ mâtatthaddho anâdaro. ||425||  
disvâ vinâyakam aggam sârathînaṃ varuttamaṃ  
tapantaṃ iva âdiccam bhikkhusamghapurakkhataṃ ||426||  
mânaṃ madañ ca chaḍḍetvâ vippasannena cetasâ  
sirasâ abhivâdesiṃ sabbasattânaṃ uttamaṃ. ||427||

416, vinappate A, vinappatte BC, vinamyate D<sub>a</sub> D<sub>b</sub> ("vinamīyati apani-  
yati").—419, "vipâtano ABC, "vighâtano D<sub>a</sub> D<sub>b</sub>.—420, anupasaṇṇo ABC, anu-  
passako D<sub>a</sub> D<sub>b</sub>.—422, yâthâvâlokadassano A, yathâpâlok<sup>o</sup> C, yathâvâlok<sup>o</sup> BD<sub>a</sub>,  
yâthâvato âlokadassano D<sub>b</sub>.—sante ABC, santo D<sub>a</sub> D<sub>b</sub>.—423, acârihaṃ D,  
vicarihaṃ A, vicaritaṃ B, picaritaṃ C.

atimāno ca omāno pahīnā susamûhatā ;  
asmimāno samucchinnō, sabbe mānavidhā hatā 'ti. ||428||

Jento purohitaputto thero.

Yadā navo pabbajito jātiyā sattavassiko,  
iddhiyā abhibhotvāna pannagindam mahiddhikam ||429||  
upajjhāyassa udakam Anotattā mahāsarā  
āharāmi, tato disvā mam satthā etad abravī : ||430||  
Sāriputta imam passa āgacchantam kumārakam  
udakumbhakam ādāya ajjhattam susamāhitam. ||431||  
pāsādikena vattena kalyāṇairiyāpatho  
sāmaṇero 'nuruddhassa iddhiyā ca visārado, ||432||  
ājāniyena ājañño sādhunā sādhu-kārito  
vinīto Anuruddhena katakiccena sikkhito : ||433||  
so patvā pāramam santim sacchikatvā akuppatam  
sāmaṇero sa Sumano mā mam jaññā 'ti icchatīti. ||434||

Sumano thero.

Vātarogābhiniṭo tvam viharam kānane vane  
paviddhagocare lūkhe katham bhikkhu karissasi. ||435||  
pītisukhena vipulena pharivāna samussayam  
lūkham pi abhisambhonto viharissāmi kānane. ||436||  
bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge indriyāni balāni ca  
jhānasokhummasampanno viharissam anāsavo. ||437||  
vipparamuttam kilesehi suddhacittam anāvilam  
abhinham paccavekkhanto viharissam anāsavo. ||438||  
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhā ca ye me vijjimsu āsavā  
sabbe asesā ucchinnā na ca uppajjare puna. ||439||  
pañca kkhandhā pariññātā tiṭṭhanti chinnamūlakā,  
dukkhakkhayo anuppatto, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo  
'ti. ||440||

Nhātakamuni thero.

Akkodhassa kuto kodho dantassa samajivino  
sammadaññāvimuttassa upasantassa tādino. ||441||

428, sabbe ABDs Ds, sabba C.—429, pannagindam Ds Ds, sannabbindam A, sannabbinda BC.—434, jaññā ti icchatīti Ds Ds, jaññū ti icchaṇṭīti ABC.—435 seq. comp. 350 seq.—436, paviddhagocare A, paviddhagocare (‘caro C) BC, paviddho- (corr. to ‘ddhā-) gocare Ds.—437, jhānasokhummas Ds Ds, jhāna-sukhamas A, jhānasukhūmas C, jhānasukhumas B.

tass' eva tena pâpiyyo yo kuddham paṭikujjhati ;  
 kuddham appaṭikujjhanto saṃgāmaṃ jeta dujjayaṃ. ||442||  
 ubhinnaṃ atthaṃ carati attano ca parassa ca,  
 paraṃ saṃkūpitaṃ nītvā yo sato upasammati. ||443||  
 ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṃ taṃ attano ca parassa ca  
 janā maññanti bālo 'ti ye dhammassa akovidā. ||444||  
 uppajjate sace kodho, āvajja kakacūpamaṃ ;  
 uppajje ce rase taṇhā, puttamaṃsūpamaṃ sara. ||445||  
 sace dhāvati te cittaṃ kāmesu ca bhavesu ca,  
 khippaṃ niggāṇha satiyā kiṭṭhādaṃ viya duppasun ti. ||446||  
 Brahmadatto thero.

Channaṃ ativassati, vivaṭaṃ nātivassati :  
 tasmā channaṃ vivaretha, evaṃ taṃ nātivassati. ||447||  
 maccun' abbhāhato loko, jarāya parivārīto,  
 taṇhāsallena otiṇṇo, icchādhūpāyito sadā. ||448||  
 maccun' abbhāhato loko parikkhito jarāya ca,  
 haññati niccaṃ attāno pattadaṇḍo va takkaro. ||449||  
 āgacchant' aggikhandhā va maccubhādhijarā tayo,  
 paccuggantaṃ balaṃ n' atthi, javo n' atthi palāyi-  
 tum. ||450||

amoghaṃ divasaṃ kayirā appena bahukena vā ;  
 yaṃ yaṃ vijahate rattiṃ tadūnaṃ tassa jīvitaṃ. ||451||  
 carato tiṭṭhato vāpi āsīnasayanassa vā  
 upeti caṇḍimā ratti, na te kālo pamajjitun ti. ||452||  
 Sirimaṇḍo thero.

Dipādako 'yaṃ asuci duggandho parihīrati  
 nānākuṇḍapaparipūro vissavanto tato tato. ||453||  
 migāṃ nilīnaṃ kūṭena baliseneva ambujaṃ  
 vānaraṃ viya lepena bādhayanti puthujjanaṃ ||454||  
 rūpā saddā rasā gandhā phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā :  
 pañca kāmagaṇā ete itthirūpasmiṃ dissare. ||455||

442, pâpiyo the MSS.—444, tikicchantaṃ ABCD, tikicchantaṃ ti attano ca parassa ca 'ti . . . kodhabyādhitikkicchaya [sic] tikicchantaṃ khamantaṃ puggalaṃ D. —446, niggaṇha ABC, niggaṇha D. —447, comp. Cullavagga IX. 1. 4.—vivaṭaṃ ABC, vivaṭaṃ D.—449, sattiḥadaṇḍo A, satti BC, patti D. —451, vijahate A, vijahata BC, viharate D, vivahate and viṭahate ("atīnāmeti kṛpeti") D. vivasate?—Sirimāṇḍatth' D.—453 (= Suttanip. 204), pariharati ABC, 'hīrati D. —'patipūro D. D.

ye etā upasevanti rattacittā puthujjanā,  
 vaḍḍhenti kaṭasim ghoram ācinanti punabbhavam. ||456||  
 yo vetā porivajjeti sappasseva padā siro,  
 so 'maṃ visattikam loke sato samativattati. ||457||  
 kâmesv ādinavam diavā nekkhammam datṭhu khemato  
 nissato sabbakâmehi, patto me āsavakkhaya 'ti. ||458||  
 Sabbakâmo thero.

uddānam :

Uruvelakassapo ca thero Tekicchakâni ca  
 Mahânâgo ca Kullo ca Mâluto Sappadâsako |  
 Kâtiyâno ca Migajâlo Jento Sumanasavhaya  
 Nhâtamuni Brahmadatto Sirimaṇḍo Sabbakâmakko.  
 gâthâyo caturâsiti, therâ c' ettha catuddasâ 'ti.

Chanipâto nitṭhito.

---

456, comp. Cullavagga XII. 1. 3.—457 (comp. Suttanip. 768), cetā ABC, vetā D<sup>a</sup> D<sup>b</sup>.—458, nikkhammam ('maṃ A) ABC nekkhammam D<sup>a</sup> D<sup>b</sup>.—Uddāna : Mâluto AB, Mâluto C. Read, Mâjuikyo ?—Sabbadâsako AC, Sapp<sup>o</sup> B.

## SATTANIPĀTO.

Alaṃkatā suvasanā māladhārī vibhūsitā  
 alattakakatāpādā pādukārūyha vesikā || 459 ||  
 pādukā oruhitvāna purato pañjalikatā  
 sā maṃ saṇhena mudunā mhitapubbaṃ abhāsatha : || 460 ||  
 yuvāsi tvam pabbajito, tiṭṭhāhi mama sāsane,  
 bhuñja mānusaṃ kāme, ahaṃ vittaṃ dadāmi te.  
 saccaṃ te paṭijānāmi, aggim vā te harāṃ' ahaṃ. || 461 ||  
 yadā jīṇṇā bhaviṣṣāma ubho daṇḍaparāyaṇā,  
 ubho pi pabbajissāma, ubhayattha kaṭaggaho. || 462 ||  
 tañ ca disvāna yācantim vesikaṃ pañjalikataṃ  
 alaṃkataṃ suvasanaṃ maccupāsaṃ va oḍḍitaṃ, || 463 ||  
 tato me . . . (=269, 270) || 464-465 ||

Sundarasamuddo thero.

Pare Ambātakārāme vanasaṇḍamhi Bhaddiyo  
 samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbuyha tattha bhaddo jhiyāyati. || 466 ||  
 ramant' eke mutiṅgehi viṇāhi paṇavehi ca,  
 ahañ ca rukkhamaṣṣamim rato buddhassa sāsane. || 467 ||  
 buddho ca me varaṃ dajjā so ca labbhetha me varo,  
 gaṇhe 'haṃ sabbalokassa niccaṃ kāyagatāsatiṃ. || 468 ||  
 ye maṃ rūpena pāmimsu ye ca ghosena anvagū  
 chandarāgavasūpetā na maṃ jānanti te janā. || 469 ||  
 ajjhattañ ca na jānāti bahiddhā ca na passati  
 samantāvaraṇo bālo, sa ve ghosena vuyhati. || 470 ||  
 ajjhattañ ca na jānāti bahiddhā ca vipassati  
 bahiddhāphaladaseāvī, so pi ghosena vuyhati. || 471 ||  
 ajjhattañ ca pajānāti bahiddhā ca vipassati  
 anāvaraṇadaseāvī, na so ghosena vuyhatīti. || 472 ||

Lakuṇṭako thero.

459, māladhārī Ds Ds.—466, jhiyāyati Ds, jhiyāyati Ds, va jhāyati A, jhāyati C, ca bhayāyati B.—467, pāmimsu A, pāmimsu BC, pāmimsu ("maṣṣimsu") Ds Ds.—471, vipassati Ds Ds, na passati ABC.

Ekaputto aham āsīm piyo mātu piyo pitu  
 bahūhi vatacariyāhi laddho āyācanāhi ca. || 473 ||  
 te ca maṃ anukampāya atthakāma hitesino  
 ubho pitā ca mātā ca buddhassa upanāmayum : || 474 ||  
 kicchā laddho ayaṃ putto sukhumālo sukhedhito,  
 imaṃ dadāma te nātha jinassa paricārakam. || 475 ||  
 satthā ca maṃ paṭiggayha ānandaṃ etad abravī :  
 pabbājehi imaṃ khippaṃ, hesaty ājāniyo ayaṃ. || 476 ||  
 pabbājetvāna maṃ satthā vihāraṃ pāvisi jino ;  
 anoggaṭasmim suriyasmim tato cittaṃ vimucci me. || 477 ||  
 tato satthā niraṃkatvā paṭisaḷlānavuṭṭhito  
 ehi Bhaddā 'ti maṃ āha ; sā me ās' ūpasampadā. || 478 ||  
 jātiyā sattavassena laddhā me upasampadā ;  
 tisso vijjā anuppattā : aho dhammasudhammatā 'ti. || 479 ||

Bhaddo thero.

Disvā pāsādaḥāyāyaṃ caṅkamantaṃ naruttamaṃ  
 tattha naṃ upasaṃkamma vandissaṃ purisuttamaṃ. || 480 ||  
 ekaṃsaṃ oṭvaram katvā saṃharitvāna pāṇiyo  
 anucaṅkamissaṃ virajaṃ sabbasattānaṃ uttamaṃ. || 481 ||  
 tato pañhe apucchi maṃ pañhānaṃ kovido vidū,  
 accahambhī ca abhito ca byākāsaṃ satthuno ahaṃ. || 482 ||  
 viasaṃjitesu pañhesu anumodi tathāgato,  
 bhikkhusaṃghaṃ viloketvā imaṃ atthaṃ abhāsatha : || 483 ||  
 lābhā Aṅgāna Magadhānaṃ yesāyaṃ paribhuñjati  
 oṭvaram piṇḍapātaṇ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsaṇaṃ  
 paccuṭṭhānaṃ ca sāmīcim, tesam lābhā 'ti o' abravī. || 484 ||  
 ajjadagge maṃ Sopāka dassanāyopasaṃkama,  
 esā o' eva te Sopāka bhavatu upasampadā. || 485 ||  
 jātiyā sattavasso 'haṃ laddhāna upasampadaṃ  
 dhāremi antimaṃ dehaṃ : aho dhammasudhammatā  
 'ti. || 486 ||

Sopāko thero.

Sare hatthehi bhañjitvā katvāna kuṭim acchisam,  
 tena me Sarabhaṅgo 'ti nāmaṃ sammutiyā ahū. || 487 ||

481, saṃgharivāna ABD, saṃh' C.—482, apucchi maṃ?—484, Aṅgānaṃ ABC, Aṅgāna D.—485, ajjadagge A, 'daggo C, 'dhaggo B, 'taggo Dc. Dd: ajjatagge (sic) ti dakāro (sic) padasandhikaro . . . ajjatagge ti pi pāṇiyan.—487, bhañjitvā ABC, bhañj' Dc Dd.

na mayham kappate ajja sare hatthehi bhañjitum,  
 sikkhāpadā no paññattā Gotamena yasassinā. ||488||  
 sakalam samattam rogam Sarabhaṅgo nāddasam pubbe,  
 so 'yam rogo diṭṭho vacanakarenātidevassa. ||489||  
 yen' eva maggena gato Vipassī yen' eva maggena Sikhī ca  
 Vessabhū

Kakusāṇḍhakopāgamano ca Kassapo ten' añjasena agamāsi  
 Gotamo. ||490||

vitatanhā anādānā satta buddhā khayogadhā,  
 yeh' ayam desito dhammo dhammabhūtehi tādihi ||491||  
 cattāri ariyasaccāni anukampāya paṇinaṃ,  
 dukkham samudayo maggo nirodho dukkhasamkhayo. ||492||  
 yasmim nibbattate dukkham saṃsārasmim anantakam  
 bhedaṃ imassa kāyassa jīvitassa ca samkhayā  
 añño punabbhavo n' atthi, suvimutto 'mhi sabbadhitti. ||493||  
 Sarabhaṅgo thero.

uddānam :

Sundarasamuddo thero thero Lakunṭabhaddiyo  
 Bhaddo thero ca Sopāko Sarabhaṅgo mahā isi :  
 Sattake pañcakā therā, gāthāyo pañcatimsatīti.

Niṭṭhito ca Sattanipāto.

---

488. bhañjitum ABC, bhañj° De D'.—491. yehayam De Dē, yecāyam  
 ABC.—tādihi A.



## AṬṬHANIPĀTO.

Kammaṃ bahukaṃ na kāraye, parivajjeyya janam, na uyyame;

so ussuko rasānugiddho atthaṃ riñcati yo sukhādhivāho. ||494||

paṅko 'ti hi naṃ avedayum yāyaṃ vandanapūjanā kulesu, sukhumaṃ sallam durubbhaṃ, sakkāro kāpurisena dujjaho. ||495||

na parass' upanidhāya kammaṃ maccassa pāpakam attanā taṃ na seveyya, kammabandhū hi mātiyā. ||496||

na pare vacanā coro, na pare vacanā muni; attānañ ca yathā veti devāpi naṃ tathā vidu. ||497||

pare ca na vijānanti mayam ettha yamāmase; ye ca tattha vijānanti, tato sammanti medhagā. ||498||

jīvatevāpi sappañño api vittaparikkhayā, paññāya ca alābhena vittavāpi na jīvati. ||499||

sabbam suṇāti sotena, sabbam passati cakkhunā, na ca diṭṭhaṃ sutam dhiro sabbam ujjhitaṃ arahati. ||500||

cakkhum' assa yathā andho, sotavā badhiro yathā, paññāv' assa yathā mūgo, balavā dubbalor iva, atha atthe samuppanne sayetha matasāyikan ti. ||501||

Mahākaccāyano thero.

Akkodhano anupanāhi amāyo rittapesuṇo sa ve tādisako bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ||502||

akkodhano anupanāhi amāyo rittapesuṇo guttadvāro sadā bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ||503||  
akkodhano . . .

kalyāṇasīlo yo bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ||504||  
akkodhano . . .

kalyāṇamitto yo bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ||505||

494, comp. 1952, 1072.—yo BD, deest in AC.—sukhādivāho AC, sukhādhivāho B, sukhādhivāso Ds, sukhādhivāho Dd.—495 (=1053), aved' Ds Dd, paved' ABC. 496, maccassa pāpakam Ds Dd, paccayapāpakam ABC.—497, veti ABC, veti D.—tathā vidu Ds Dd, yathā v' ABC.—498, see 275.—501, (=Milindapañha, p. 367) passetha ABC, sayetha Ds Dd.—504-506, so bhikkhu D.

akkodhano . . .

kalyāṇapaṇiṇo yo bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ||506||

yassa saddhā tathāgate acalā supatiṭṭhitā,

sīlaṇ ca yassa kalyāṇaṃ ariyakantaṃ paśamsitaṃ, ||507||

samghe paśādo yass' atthi ujubbhūtaṇ ca dassanaṃ,

aduḷiddo 'ti taṃ āhu, amoghaṇ tassa jīvitam. ||508||

tasmā saddhaṇ ca sīlaṇ ca paśādaṃ dhammadassanaṃ

anuyuñjetha medhāvī saraṃ buddhāna sāsanaṇ ti. ||509||

Sirimitto thero.

Yadā paṭhamam addakkhiṃ satthāram akutobhayaṃ,

tato me ahu samvego passitvā purisuttamaṃ. ||510||

siriṃ hatthehi pādehi yo paṇāmeyya āgataṃ,

etādisaṃ so satthāraṃ ārādheta virādhaye. ||511||

tadāhaṃ puttadāraṇ ca dhanadhaṇiṇaṇ ca chaḍḍayim,

kesamassūni chedetvā pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. ||512||

sikkhāsājjivasampanno indriyesu sasamvuto

namassamāno sambuddhaṃ vihāsim aparājito. ||513||

tato me paṇidhī āsi cetaso abhipatthito :

na nisīde muhuttaṃ pi taṇhāsalle aṇūhate. ||514||

tassa mevaṃ viharato passa viriyaparakkamaṃ,

tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||515||

pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitam,

arahā dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi vippamutto nirūpadhi. ||516||

tato ratyā vivasane suriyasse' uggamaṇaṃ pati

sabbaṃ taṇhaṃ visosetva pallaṅkena upāvisin ti. ||517||

Mahāpanthako thero.

uddānaṃ :

Mahākaccāyano thero Sirimitto Mahāpanthako

ete Atthānīpātamhi, gāthāyo catuvisatthi.

Atthānīpāto nīṭṭhito.

512, yadāhaṃ ABC, tadāhaṃ Ds Dd.—512, chaṭṭayim A, channayi BC. chaḍḍiya Ds, chaḍḍayin ti . . . chaḍḍiyā 'ti pāṭhe, etc. Dd.—515 = 224 etc.—516, see 332, 379.—517 (comp. 628, Suttanīpāta 710), vivasāne AB, vasānesu C. vivasāne Ds Dd.—sūriyuggam' ABC (sur' C), suriyasuggam' Ds Dd.—visosetvā ABC, visodhetvā Ds, visodhetvā sukkhāpetvā Dd.—Mahāpan' A, Mahāpan' C, Patāpan' B, Mahāpanth' D.—Uddāna: Mahāpan' A, Mahāpan' B, Mahāpanth' C.

## NAVANIPĀTO.

Yadā dukkhaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ ti paṇḍito aviddasū yattha sitā  
puthujjanā

dukkhaṃ pariññāya sato 'va jhāyati, tato ratim parama-  
taraṃ na vindati. ||518||

yadā dukkhasāvaṇaṃ visattikaṃ papañcasamghāṭa-  
dūkhādhivāṇaṃ

taṇhaṃ pahatvāna sato 'va jhāyati, tato ratim paramataraṃ  
na vindati. ||519||

yadā sivaṃ dvecaturaṅgagāminam magguttamaṃ sabbaki-  
lesasodhanaṃ

paññāya passitvā sato 'va jhāyati, tato . . . ||520||

yadā asokaṃ virajaṃ asaṃkhatam santaṃ padaṃ sabba-  
kilesasodhanaṃ

bhāveti saññojanabandhanacchidam, tato . . . ||521||

yadā nabhe gajjati meghadundubhi dhārākulā vihaṅga-  
pathe samantato

bhikkhu ca pabbhāragato 'va jhāyati, tato . . . ||522||

yadā nadīnaṃ kusumākulānaṃ vicittavāneyyavāṭaṃsa-  
kānaṃ

tīre nisinno sumano 'va jhāyati, tato . . . ||523||

yadā nisthe rāhitamhi kānane deve gaṇantamhi nadanti  
dāṭhino

bhikkhu ca pabbhāragato 'va jhāyati, tato . . . ||524||

yadā vitakke uparundhiy' attano nagantare nagavivaraṃ  
samassito

vitaddaro vigatakhilo 'va jhāyati, tato . . . ||525||

---

518, ti deest in ABC.—518, sato dha (here and in the following verses) A, sato ca, sato ti, sato va BC, sato va D.—521, 'dudrabhi ABC ('bhi B), 'dudubhi D., 'dudubhi Dd.—524, nisthe AC, nisthe B, nisthe Dd.—525, vitakhilo ABC, vigatakhilo ('khilo Dd) Dd Dd.

yadā sukhi malakhilasokaṇāsano niraggalo nibbanatho  
visallo  
sabbāsava byantikato 'va jhāyati, tato ratim paramataram  
na vindatīti. ||526||

Bhūto thero.

uddānam :

Bhūto tathaddaso thero eko khaggavisāṇavā  
Navakamhi nipātamhi, gāthāyo pi imā navā 'ti.

Navanipāto niṭṭhito.

---

Uddāna : tathaddaso BC, tataddaso A.

## DASANIPĀTO.

Angārino dāni dumā bhadante phalesino chadanam vippha-  
hāya,

te accimanto va pabhāsayanti, samayo mahāvira bhagi  
rasānam. ||527||

dumāni phullāni manoramāni samantato sabbadisā pavanti  
pattam pahāya phalam āsasānā; kālo ito pakkamanāya  
vira. ||528||

n' evātisitam na panātiunham sukhā utu addhaniyā  
bhadante;

passantu tam Sākiyā Koliyā ca pacchāmukham Rohiṇiyam  
tarantam. ||529||

āsāya kassate khetam, bījam āsāya vuppati,

āsāya vāṇijā yanti samuddam dhanahārakā.

yāya āsāya tiṭṭhāmi, sā me āsā samijjhatu. ||530||

punappunam c' eva vapanti bījam, punappunam vassati  
devarājā,

punappunam khetam kasanti kassakā, punappunam  
dhaññam upeti ratṭham. ||531||

punappunam yācanakā caranti, punappunam dānapatī  
dadanti,

punappunam dānapatī daditvā punappunam saggam upenti  
thānam. ||532||

527, see Jātaka Atth. vol. i. p. 87.—accimanto ABC, accimanto  
("dipasiikhāvanto viya") Ds Dd.—bhāgirasānam A. Dd: bhagi rasānam  
ti attharasādinam bhāgi. vuttam h' etam dhammasenāpatinā: bhāgi vā  
bhagavā attharasassa dhammarasassā tiṭṭhi. mahāvira bhāgiti ca idam pi  
drayam sambodhanavacanam datṭhabbam. Bhāgīrathānam ti pana pāṭhe  
Bhagīratho nāma ādirājā, tabbamajātātāya Sākiyā Bhagīrathā, tesam  
Bhagīrathānam upakārattham iti adhippāyo.—528, savanti ABC, pavanti  
Ds Dd (gandham vissajjenti).—phalam āsamānā A, phalassa C, phalarasamānā  
B, phalam āsasānā Ds, . . . āsanā ti āsimsantā gahitukāmā Dd.—530, kassate  
Ds Dd, kassate ABC.—vuppati Ds Dd, vapp° ABC.

vīro have sāttayugam puneti yasmim kule jāyati bhūri-  
pañño ;

maññām' aham sakkaṭi devadevo ; tayā hi jāto muni sacca-  
nāmo. ||533||

Suddhodano nāma pitā mahesino, buddhassa mātā pana  
Māyanāmā

yā bodhisattam parihariya kucchinā kāyassa bhedā tidi-  
vasmi modati. ||534||

sā Gotamī kālakatā ito cutā dibbehi kāmehi samāṅgibhūtā  
sā modati kāmaguṇehi pañcahi parivāritā devagaṇehi  
tehi. ||535||

buddhassa putto 'mhi asayhasāhino Aṅgīrasass' appatimassa  
tādino,

pitu pitā mayham tuvaṃ 'si Sakka, dhammena me Gotama  
ayyako 'siti. ||536||

Kāḷudāyī thero.

Purato pacchato vāpi aparo ce na vijjati,  
atīva phāsu bhavati ekassa vasato vane. ||537||

handā eko gamissāmi araññaṃ buddhavaṇṇitaṃ  
phāsum ekavīhāriassa pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ||538||

yogipītikaram rammam mattakuñjarasevitaṃ  
eko atthavasi khippam pavisissāmi kānanam. ||539||

supupphite Sītavane sītale girikandare  
gattāni parisīñcitvā caṅkamissāmi ekako. ||540||

ekākiyo adutiyo ramaṇiye mahāvane  
kadāham viharissāmi katakicco anāsavo. ||541||

evaṃ me kattukāmassa adhippāyo samijjhatu ;  
sādhayissām' aham yeva, nāñño aññiassa kārako. ||542||

esa bandhāmi sannāham, pavisissāmi kānanam,  
ne tato nikkhamissāmi appatto āsavakkhayaṃ. ||543||

mālute upavāyante sīte surabhigandhake  
avijjam dālayissāmi nisinno nagamuddhani. ||544||

vane kusumasañchanne pabbhāre nūna sītale  
vimuttisukhena sukhito ramissāmi Giribbaje. ||545||

533, dhīro BC.—maññāmamaham ("maññāmi aham") Ds Db, maññemamaham  
ABC.—534, Māyanāpasā A, Māyanāmasā B, Māyanāmasā C, Māyanāmā yā  
D.—536, dhammena me D, dhammena te ABC.—538, gamissāmi Ds Db,  
bhavissāmi ABC.

so 'ham paripuṇṇasamkappo cando pannaraso yathâ  
sabbâsavaparikkhîṇo, n'atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||546||

Ekavihâriyo thero.

Anâgatam yo paṭigacca passati hitaṇ ca attham ahitaṇ ca  
tam dvayam  
viddesino tassa hitesino vâ randham na passanti samekkha-  
mânâ. ||547||

ânâpânasatî yassa paripuṇṇâ subhâvitâ  
anupubbam paricitâ yathâ buddhena desitâ,  
so 'mam lokam pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ||548||  
odâtam vata me cittam appamânam subhâvitam  
nibbiddham paggaḥitaṇ ca sabbâ obhâsate disâ. ||549||  
jîvatevâpi sappañño api vittaparikkhayâ,  
paññâya cā alâbhena vittavâpi na jîvati. ||550||  
paññâ sutavinicchini, paññâ kittisilokavaddhanî,  
paññâsahito naro idha api dukkhesu sukhâni vinda-  
ti. ||551||

nâyam ajjatano dhammo n' acchero na pi abbhuto :  
yattha jâyetha mîyetha ; tattha kim viya abbhutam. ||552||  
anantaram hi jâtassa jîvitâ maraṇam dhuvam ;  
jâtâ jâtâ marantîdha, evamdhammâ hi pânino. ||553||  
na h' etad atthâya matassa hoti yam jivitattham para-  
porisânam

matamhi ruṇṇam, na yaso na lokyam, na vaṇṇitam samaṇa-  
brâhmaṇehi. ||554||

cakkhum sarîram upahanti roṇṇam, nihîyati vaṇṇabalam  
matî ca,

ânandino tassa disâ bhavanti, hitesino nâssa sukhî  
bhavanti. ||555||

tas mâ hi iccheyya kule vasante medhâvino c' eva ba-  
hussute ca,

546, canne raso A, cando paṇṇaraso C, cando pannaraso BD. Dhammap.  
Atth. p. 161 : cando pannarasi ; Suttanipâta 1016 : candam yathâ pannarase.—  
547, vâ deest in ABC.—554, lokyam Ds Dð, sokyam ABC.—555, roṇṇam Ds,  
ruppam (ronṇena . . . nihîyati) Dð, tens A, vaṇṇam BC.—nâssa sunda (corr. to  
sukhî) A, nâvasathamhi C, nâvasa thumi B, cassa sukhî Ds, hitesino mittâ  
dukkhî dukkhîta bhavanti Dð.

yesaṃ hi paññāvibhavana kiccaṃ taranti nāvāya nadim va  
punṇaṃ ti. ||556||

Mahākappino thero.

Dandhā mayhaṃ gatī āsi, paribhūto pure ahaṃ,  
bhātā ca maṃ paṇāmesi : gaccha dāni tuvaṃ gharaṃ. ||557||  
so 'haṃ paṇāmito santo saṃghārāmassa koṭṭhake  
dummano tattha aṭṭhāsiṃ sāsanaṃsiṃ apekkhava. ||558||  
bhagavā tattha āgacchi, sīsaṃ mayhaṃ parāmasi,  
bāhāya maṃ gahetvāna saṃghārāmaṃ pavesayi. ||559||  
anukampāya me satthā pādāsi pādapuñchaṇiṃ :  
etaṃ suddhaṃ adhiṭṭhehi ekamantaṃ svadhiṭṭhitaṃ. ||560||  
tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihāsiṃ sāsane rato,  
samādhim paṭipādesiṃ uttamatthassa pattiyā. ||561||  
pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitam,  
tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||562||  
sahassakkhattum attānaṃ nimminivāna Panthako  
nisīdi ambavane ramme yāva kālappavedanaṃ. ||563||  
tato me satthā pāhesi dūtaṃ kālappavedakaṃ ;  
paveditaṃhi kālaṃhi vehāsān upasaṃkamim. ||564||  
vanditvā satthuno pāde ekamantaṃ nisīd' ahaṃ ;  
nisinnaṃ maṃ viditvāna atha satthā paṭiggahi. ||565||  
āyāgo sabbalokassa āhutīnaṃ paṭiggaho  
puññakhettaṃ manussānaṃ paṭigaṇhittha dakkhiṇaṃ  
ti. ||566||

Cūlapanthako thero.

Nānākulamalasampunṇo mahāukkārasambhavo  
candanikaṃ va paripakkaṃ mahāgaṇḍo mahāvaṇo ||567||  
pubbaruhrasampunṇo gūthakūpe nigāl'hiko  
āpopaggharaṇī kāyo sadā sandati pūtikaṃ. ||568||

556, vasante ABDI, vasanto CDa.—tesaṃ ABC, yesaṃ D.—557-560, comp. Apadāna fol. ne' (Dr. Morris's MS.), Jātaka Atth. vol. i. p. 114 seq.—557, dandhā BD, dantā AC.—558, so ahaṃ pahito santo ABC.—560, suddhaṃ ADb, buddhaṃ Da, saddhaṃ BC.—563, yāva kālappavedanā, Jāt. i. l.—564, vehāsān AC, veyāsān B, vehāsād Dd, vehāsān ti karaṇe nissakkavacanaṃ, vehāsān ti attho. dakāro padasandhikaro Dd.—567, nānākula" ("nānākulehi nānābhāgehi malehi") D, nānākala" ABC (nānāka" C).—568, 'pe nigāl'hiko A, 'pe nigāl'iko B, 'pe nigāl'hiko C, 'pe nigāl'hito Dd, guthakupena gāl'hito . . . guthakupena gāl'hito [sic] 'ti pi pālī vaccaakupato nikkhanto 'ti attho Dd.



satthikaṇḍarasambandho mamsalepanalepito  
 cammakāṇcukasannaddho pūtikāyo niratthako || 569 ||  
 atthiasamghātaghatito nhārusuttanibandhano  
 nekesaṃ saṃgatibhāvā kappeti iriyāpathaṃ. || 570 ||  
 dhuvappayāto maraṇassa Maccurājassa santike,  
 idh' eva chaddayitvāna yenakāmaṃgamo naro. || 571 ||  
 avijjāya nivuto kāyo, catuganthena ganthito,  
 oghasamsīdano kāyo, anusayajālamotthato, || 572 ||  
 pañcanivarane yutto, vitakkena samappito,  
 taṇhāmūlenānugato, mohacchadanachādito : || 573 ||  
 evāyaṃ vattatī kāyo kammayantena yantito.  
 sampatti ca vipatyantā, nānābhavo vipajjati. || 574 ||  
 ye 'maṃ kāyaṃ maṃāyanti andhabālā puthujjāna,  
 vaddhenti kaṭasaṃ ghorā, ādiyanti punabbhavaṃ. || 575 ||  
 ye 'maṃ kāyaṃ vivajjenti gūthalittāṃ va pannagaṃ,  
 bhavamūlaṃ vamtivāna parinibbissanti anāsava 'ti. || 576 ||

Kappo thero.

Vivittaṃ appanigghosaṃ vālamiganisevitam  
 seve senāsanam bhikkhu paṭisaṇṇakāraṇā. || 577 ||  
 saṃkārapuñjā āhatvā susānā rathiyāhi ca  
 tato saṃghāṭikam katvā lūkhāṃ dhāreyya cīva-  
 ram. || 578 ||

nīcam maṇaṃ karitvāna sapadānaṃ kulā kulam  
 piṇḍikāya care bhikkhu guttadvāro susaṃvuto. || 579 ||  
 lūkbena pi ca santusse, nāññaṃ patthe rasaṃ bahum ;  
 rasesu anugiddhassa jhāne na ramatī mano. || 580 ||  
 appiccho o' eva santuṭṭho pavivitto vase muni,  
 asaṃsattho gahaṭṭhehi anāgārehi o' ūbhayaṃ. || 581 ||  
 yathā jālo ca mūgo ca attānaṃ dassaye tathā ;  
 nāṭivelam pabhāseyya saṃghamaññhamhi paṇḍito. || 582 ||  
 na so upavade kañci, upaghātaṃ vivajjaye,  
 saṃvuto pātimokkhasmiṃ mattaññu o' assa bhojane. || 583 ||  
 suggahītanimitt' assa cīttase' uppādakovidō,  
 samathaṃ anuyuñjeyya kālēna ca vipassanaṃ. || 584 ||

viriyasâtaccasampanno yuttayogo sadā siyā,  
na ca appatvā dukkhass' antam viśāsam eyya paṇḍito. || 585 ||  
evaṃ viharamānassa suddhikāmassa bhikkhuno  
khiyanti āsavā sabbe nibbutiū cādhigacchatiti. || 586 ||

Upaseno Vaṅgantaṭṭho thero.

Vijāneyya sakam attham, avalokeyyātha pāvacaṇam,  
yañ c' ettha assa paṭirūpaṃ sāmāññam ajjhupagataṃ. || 587 ||  
mittam idha kalyāṇam sikkhāvipulam samādānam  
sussūsa ca garūnam : etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirūpaṃ. || 588 ||  
buddhesu sagāravatā dhamme apaciti yathābhūtaṃ  
saṃghe ca cittikāro : etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirūpaṃ. || 589 ||  
ācāragocare yutto ājīvo sodhito agārayho  
cittassa saṅghapaṇam : etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirūpaṃ. || 590 ||  
cārittam atha vārittam iriyāpathiyaṃ paśādaniyaṃ  
adhicittē ca āyogo : etaṃ . . . || 591 ||  
āraññukāni senāsanāni paṇḍitāni appasaddāni  
bhajitabbāni muninā : etaṃ . . . || 592 ||  
sīlāni ca bhāṇasaccāni ca dhammānam pavicayo yathābhūtaṃ  
saccānam abhisamayo : etaṃ . . . || 593 ||  
bhāveyya aniccan ti anattasaññam asubhasaññāni ca  
lokamhi ca anabhiraṭṭhi : etaṃ . . . || 594 ||  
bhāveyya ca bojjhaṅge iddhipādāni indriyabalāni  
atthaṅgamaggam ariyaṃ : etaṃ . . . || 595 ||  
taṇhaṃ paṇaheyya munī, samūlake āsave padāleyya,  
vihareyya vimutto : etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirūpan ti. || 596 ||  
Gotamo thero.

uddānam :

Kāḷudāyī ca so thero Ekavihārī ca Kappino  
Cūḷapanthako Kappo ca Upaseno ca Gotamo  
satt' ime Dasake therā, gāthāyo c' ettha sattatiti.

Dasanipāto niṭṭhito.

585, na ca appatthā dukkhantaṃ Dc. Dc has appatvā, and dukkhantaṃ corrected to dukkhassantaṃ.—588, idha ca A, idha ve B, idheve C, idha D.—“vipulam sam” D.—591, cār’ aṭṭha vārittham A, c’ āsa vārittam BC, cārittam cārittam (corr. to vār) Dc, cārittan ti caritvā paripūretabbasāṇam cārittan ti viratīyā akaraṇena paripūretabbasāṇam Dc.—592 and 593 desunt in BC.—596, ca deest in AC.—indriyāni b’ ABC.

Kin tav' attho vane tãta Ujjuhãno va pavuse.  
verambã ramanĩyã te, paviveko hi jhãyinam. || 597 ||  
yathã abbhãni verambo vãto nudati pavuse,  
saññã me abhikĩranti vivekapañisaññutã. || 598 ||  
apañðaro añðasambhavo sīvathikãya niketacãriko  
uppãdayateva me satim sandehasmi virãganissitam. || 599 ||  
yañ ca aññe na rakkhanti yo ca aññe na rakkhati,  
sa ve bhikkhu sukham seti kãmesu anapekkhavã. || 600 ||  
acchodikã puthusilã gonangulamigãyutã  
ambusevãlasañchannã te selã ramayanti mam. || 601 ||  
vasitam me araññesu kandarãsu guhãsu ca  
senãsanesu pantesu vãlamiganisevite. || 602 ||  
ime haññantu vajjhantu dukkham pappontu pañino  
saṃkappam nãbhijãnãmi anariyam dosasaṃhitam. || 603 ||  
paricicñño mayã satthã, katam buddhassa sãsanam,  
ohito garuko bhãro, bhavanetti samũhatã. || 604 ||  
yassa o' atthãya pabbajito agãrasmã anagãriyam,  
so me attho anuppatto sabbasamyojanakkhayo. || 605 ||  
nãbbhinandãmi maraṇam nãbbhinandãmi jivitam  
kãlañ ca pañikañkhãmi nibbisam bhatako yathã. || 606 ||  
nãbbhinandãmi maraṇam nãbbhinandãmi jivitam  
kãlañ ca pañikañkhãmi sampajãno patissato 'ti. || 607 ||

**Samkiiccathero eko va katakioco anâsavo  
Ekâdasanipâtamhi, gâthâ ekâdas' eva tâ 'ti.**

**Ekādaśanipāto nitṭhito.**

897, D<sub>5</sub>: Ujjuhāno va pāvuso ti, Ujjuhāno kira nāmako pabbato, so pana gahanasācchanno bahusondikandaro tahaṃ tahaṃ sandamānasalilo vasaakāle asappāyo, 'amā Ujjuhāno vā pabbato etarahi pāvusaakāle tava kimatthiyo ti attho. 'keci pan' ettha ujjuhāno nāma eko sakuppo sītantaśahati (read, sītan na sahati?) vasaakāle vanagumbe nilino acchattī vadanti, tesam matena ujjuhānassa viya sakupassa pāvusaakāle ko tav' attho vane ti attho.—verambhā ABC, 'mbā D<sub>5</sub>; D<sub>5</sub>: verambā ramapīyā te verambavātā vāyantā kin te ramapīyā ti yojanā. keci Verambā nāma ekā pabbataguṇā pabbhāro ti vadanti.—598, verambhā ABC, verambo D ("verambavato").—saññā D<sub>5</sub>, samñā D<sub>6</sub>, paññā ABC.—599, sandhammā AD, 'mā BC.—600, comp. Jātaka, vol. i. p. 141.—601=113, 1070.—602, comp. 646.—603 seq. = Milindapañña, p. 46.

## DVÂDASANIPÂTO.

Silam ev' idha sikkhetha asmim loka susikkhitam,  
 silam hi sabbasampattim upanâmeti sevitam. || 608 ||  
 silam rakkheyya medhâvi patthayâno tayo sukhe :  
 pasamsam vittilâbhañ ca pecca sagge ca modanam. || 609 ||  
 silavâ hi bahû mitte saññamenâdhigacchati,  
 dussilo pana mittehi dhammate pâpam âcaram. || 610 ||  
 avanñañ ca akittiñ ca dussilo labhate naro,  
 vannam kittim pasamsañ ca sadâ labhati silavâ. || 611 ||  
 âdi silam patiṭṭhâ ca kalyâṇânañ ca mâtukam  
 pamukham sabbadhammânam, tasmâ silam visodhaye. || 612 ||  
 velâ ca samvaram silam cittassa abhibhâsanam  
 titthañ ca sabbabuddhânam, tasmâ silam visodhaye. || 613 ||  
 silam balam appaṭimam, silam âvudham uttamam,  
 silam âbharanam seṭṭham, silam kavacam abbhutam. || 614 ||  
 silam setu mahesakkho, silam gandho anuttaro,  
 silam vilepanam seṭṭham yena vâti diso disam. || 615 ||  
 silam sambalam ev' aggam, silam pâtheyyam uttamam,  
 silam seṭṭho ativâho yena yâti diso disam. || 616 ||  
 idh' eya nindam labhati peccâpâye ca dummano,  
 sabbattha dummano bâlo silesu asamâhito. || 617 ||  
 idh' eva kittim labhati pecca sagge ca summano,  
 sabbattha sumano dhîro silesu susamâhito. || 618 ||  
 silam eva idha aggam, paññavâ pana uttamo ;  
 manussesu ca devesu silapaññâto jayan ti. || 619 ||  
 Silavatthero.

Nice kulamhi jâto 'ham daḷiddo appabhojano ;  
 hīnam kammam mamam âsi, ahosim pupphachaddako. || 620 ||  
 jigucchito manussânam paribhûto ca vambhito  
 nicam manam karitvâna vandissam bahukam janam. || 621 ||

613, samvaram ABC, samvaro D<sub>a</sub>, samvara D<sub>b</sub>.—abhibhâsanam ABC, abhi-  
 bhâsanam (" tosanam ") D<sub>a</sub> D<sub>b</sub>.—616, vâti ABC, yâti D<sub>b</sub> (" gucchati "), samti  
 D<sub>a</sub>.—619=70.

ath' addasāsīm sambuddham bhikkhusamghapurakkhatam  
 pavisantam mahāvīram Magadhānam puruttamam. ||622||  
 nikkhipitvāna byābhaṅgim vanditum upasamkamim;  
 mam' eva anukampāya atṭhāsi purisuttamo. ||623||  
 vanditvā satthuno pāde ekamantam ṭhito tadā  
 pabbajjam aham āyācim sabbasatthānam uttamam. ||624||  
 tato kāruṇiko satthā sabbalokānukampako  
 ehi bhikkhū 'ti mam āha; sā me ās' upasampadā. ||625||  
 so 'ham eko araṇṇiyanim viharanto atandito  
 akāsim satthu vacanam yathā mam ovadī jino. ||626||  
 rattiyā paṭhamam yāmaṃ pubbaḥjātim anussarim,  
 rattiyā majjhimam yāmaṃ dibbacakkhum visodhitam,  
 rattiyā pacchime yāme tamokhandham padālayim. ||627||  
 tato ratyā vivasane suriyass' uggamanam pati  
 Indo Brahmā ca āgantvā maṃ namassimsu pañjalī : ||628||  
 namo te purisājaṇṇa, namo te purisuttama,  
 yassa te āsavā khīṇā; dakkhiṇeyyo 'si mārisa. ||629||  
 tato diśvāna maṃ satthā devasamghapurakkhatam  
 sitam pātukaritvāna imam attham abhāsatha : ||630||  
 tapena brahmacariyena samyamena damena ca  
 etena brāhmaṇo hoti, etaṃ brāhmaṇam uttaman ti. ||631||  
 Sunīto thero.

uddānam :

Silavā ca Sunīto ca therā dvete mahiddhikā  
 Dvādasamhi nipātamhi, gāthāyo catuvisatīti.

Dvādasanipāto nitṭhito.

623, nikkhipitvāna A, nikkhamitvāna BCD.—628=517.—vivasāno corr. to  
 'ne A, vivasāne BC, vivasāne D.—suriyassugg' D, suriyugg' ABC.—añjalī ABC,  
 pañjalī D.—Uddāna, dveke A, deke C, dete B.

## TERASANIPĀTO.

Yāhu raṭṭhe samukkaṭṭho rañño Aṅgassa paddhagu  
 svājja dhammesu ukkaṭṭho Soṇo dukkhassa pāragu. || 632 ||  
 pañca chinde pañca jahe pañca o' uttari bhāvaye;  
 pañcasangātigo bhikkhu oghatiṇṇo 'ti vuccati. || 633 ||  
 unnaḷassa pamattassa bāhirāsassa bhikkhuno  
 sīlaṃ samādhi paññā ca pāripūrim na gacchati. || 634 ||  
 yaṃ hi kiccaṃ tad apaviddhaṃ, akiccaṃ pana kayirati;  
 unnaḷānaṃ pamattānaṃ tesāṃ vaḍḍhanti āsavā. || 635 ||  
 yesāṃ ca susamāradhā niccaṃ kāyagatā sati,  
 akiccaṃ te na sevanti kicce sātaccakāriṇo.  
 satānaṃ sampajānānaṃ atthaṃ gacchanti āsavā. || 636 ||  
 ujumaggamhi akkhāte gacchatha mā nivattatha;  
 attanā coday' attānaṃ, nibbānaṃ abhihāraye. || 637 ||  
 accāradhamhi viriyamhi satthā loke anuttaro  
 viṇopamaṃ karitvā me dhammaṃ desesi cakkhumā. || 638 ||  
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihāsiṃ sāsane rato,  
 samataṃ paṭipādesiṃ uttamatthassa pattiya;  
 tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. || 639 ||  
 nekkhamme adhimuttassa pavivekaṃ ca cetaso,  
 abyāpajjhādhimuttassa upādānakkhayassa ca, || 640 ||  
 taṇhakkhayādhimuttassa asammohaṃ ca cetaso  
 diṣvā āyatanuppādaṃ sammā cittaṃ vimuccati. || 641 ||

632, paṭhagu corr. to paṭhagu A, paṭhagu B, paṭṭhagū C, paddhagū Ds Ds  
 ("paricārabhūto pakativisseso tassa raṭṭho [sic] kuṭimbiko"). Comp. Suttanipāta  
 1094: na te Mārassa paddhagu.—633 (=15), cuttari A, vutari B, vuttari C,  
 muttari or vuttari D.—634, bāhirāsayassa A, bāhirāya BC, bāhirāsassa Ds,  
 bāhirasāsā ti bāhiresu āyatanesu āsavato kāmesu avitarāgassa ti attho Ds.—  
 635 sq. = Dhammap. 292 sq. — 636, taṃ pavittṭhaṃ C, apavittṭhaṃ AB, tad  
 apaviddhaṃ Ds, taṃ amapaviddhaṃ Ds.—637, comp. Dhammap. 379.—atthāraye  
 A.—638, karitvā me D, karitvāna ABC. Comp. Mahāvagga V. 1. 15 seq.—  
 639, samataṃ AC, samataṃ BD. Comp. Mahāvagga I. 1. § 17.—640 seq. =  
 Mahāvagga I. 1. § 27.—640, nekkhame ABC, nekkhamme D.

tassa sammāvimuttassa santacittassa bhikkhuno  
 katassa paṭicayo n' atthi, karaṇīyaṃ na vijjati. ||642||  
 sēlo yathā ekaghano vātena na samīrati,  
 evaṃ rūpā rasā saddā gandhā phassā ca kevalā ||643||  
 iṭṭhā dhammā anīṭṭhā ca na ppavedhenti tādino ;  
 ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ visaññuttaṃ vayaṃ o' assānupassatīti. ||644||  
 Soṇo Kojiviso thero.

uddānaṃ :

Soṇo Kojiviso thero eko yeva mahiddhiko  
 Terasamhi nipātaṃhi, gāthāyo o' ettha terasā 'ti.

Terasanipāto niṭṭhito.

## CUDDASANIPĀTO.

Yadā ahaṃ pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyaṃ  
 nābhijānāmi saṃkappaṃ anariyaṃ dosasaṃhitam. || 645 ||  
 ime haññantu vajjhantu dukkhaṃ pappontu paṇino  
 saṃkappaṃ nābhijānāmi imasmiṃ dīghamantare. || 646 ||  
 mettañ ca abhijānāmi appamāṇaṃ subhāvitam  
 anupubbaṃ paricitaṃ yathā buddhena desitam. || 647 ||  
 sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbabhūtanukampako  
 mettaṃ cittañ ca bhāvemi abyāpajjharato sadā. || 648 ||  
 asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ cittaṃ āmodayāmi' ahaṃ,  
 brahmavihāraṃ bhāvemi akāpurisasevitam. || 649 ||  
 avitakkaṃ samāpanno sammāsambuddhasāvako  
 ariyena tuṇhibhāvena upeto hoti tāvade. || 650 ||  
 yathāpi pabbato selo acalo suppatiṭṭhito,  
 evaṃ mohakkhayā bhikkhu pabbato va na vedhati. || 651 ||  
 anaṅgaṇassa posassa niccaṃ sucigavesino  
 vālaggaṃattam pāpassa abbhāmatam va khāyati. || 652 ||  
 nagaraṃ yathā paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabāhiraṃ,  
 evaṃ gopetha attānaṃ, khaṇo ve mā upaccagā. || 653 ||  
 nābbhinandāmi . . . (= 606, 607) || 654-655 ||  
 paricīṇṇo . . . (= 604, 605) || 656-657 ||  
 sampādetth' appamādena, esā me anusāsani;  
 handāhaṃ parinibbissaṃ, vippamutto'mhisabbadhīti. || 658 ||

Revato thero.

Yathāpi bhaddo ājaṇṇo dhure yutto dhurassaho  
 mathito atibhārena saṃyugaṃ nātivattati, || 659 ||  
 evaṃ paññāya ye tittā samuddo vāriṇā yathā  
 na pare atimaññanti; ariyadhammo 'va paṇinaṃ. || 660 ||

646, comp. 603.—652 = 1001, abbhāmatam A, abbhāmuttam BC, abbhāmatam  
 De Dā.—658 = 1017. In the commentary the Thera is called Khadiravaniya-  
 revata.—659, maddito ti pi pāli Dā.—660, va C, ca BD. Deest in A.



kāle kālavasam pattā bhavābhavavasam gatā  
 narā dukkham nigacchanti, te 'dha socanti mānavā. ||661||  
 unnatā sukhadhammena dukkhadhammena vonatā  
 dvayena bālā haññanti yathābhūtaṃ adaasino. ||662||  
 ye ca dukkhe sukhasmiṃ ca majjhe sibbanim ajjhagū,  
 tñhitā te indakhilo va, na te unnataonatā. ||663||  
 na h' eva lābhe nālābhe na yase na ca kittiyā  
 na nindāyaṃ pasamaṃsāya na te dukkhe sukhamhi ca ||664||  
 sabbattha te na lippanti udabindu va pokkhare,  
 sabbattha sukhitā virā sabbattha aparājitā. ||665||  
 dhammena ca alābho yo yo ca lābho adhammiko :  
 alābho dhammiko seyyo yaṇ ce lābho adhammiko : ||666||  
 yaso ca appabuddhinam viññūnam ayaso ca yo :  
 ayaso ca seyyo viññūnam na yaso appabuddhinam. ||667||  
 dummedhehi pasamaṃsā ca viññūhi garahā ca yā :  
 garahā 'va seyyo viññūhi yaṇ ce bālappasamsanā. ||668||  
 sukhaṇ ca kāmamayikaṃ dukkhaṇ ca pavivekiyaṃ :  
 pavivekiyaṃ dukkhaṃ seyyo yaṇ ce kāmamayaṃ  
 sukhaṃ. ||669||  
 jīvitaṇ ca adhammena dhammena maraṇaṇ ca yaṃ :  
 maraṇaṃ dhammikaṃ seyyo yaṇ ce jīve adhammikaṃ. ||670||  
 kāmakopapahinā ye santacittā bhavābhavē  
 caranti loka asitā, n' atthi tesam piyāppiyaṃ. ||671||  
 bhāvayitvāna bojjaṇge indriyāni balāni ca  
 pappuyya paramaṃ santaṃ parinibbanti anāsava'ti. ||672||  
 Godatto therō.

uddānaṃ :

Revato o' eva Godatto therā dve te mahiddhikā  
 Cuddasamhi nipātamhi, gāthāyo aṭṭhavisatiti.

Cuddasanipāto nitṭhito.

661, te dha De Dā, te ca ABC.—663, sukhamhi ABC.—ajjhagū De, accagū  
 ABC, ajjhagū and accagū ("atikkamissa") Dē.—667, na yaso D, na seyyo  
 ABC.—668, va BC, dha A, deest D.

# SOĬASANIPĀTO.

Esa bhiyyo pasādamī sutvā dhammaṃ mahārasaṃ ;  
 virāgo deṣito dhammo anupādāya sabbaso. || 673 ||  
 bahūni loke citrāni asmiṃ puthuvimaṇḍale  
 mathenti maññesaṃkappaṃ subhaṃ rāgūpasamphitaṃ. || 674 ||  
 rajam upātaṃ vātena yathā meghe pasāmaye,  
 evaṃ sammanti saṃkappā yadā paññāya passati. || 675 ||  
 sabbe saṃkhārā aniccā 'ti yadā paññāya passati,  
 atha nibbindatī dukkhe : esa maggo visuddhiyā. || 676 ||  
 sabbe saṃkhārā dukkhā 'ti—sabbe dhammā anattā 'ti yadā  
 paññāya passati,  
 atha nibbindatī dukkhe : esa maggo visuddhiyā. || 677–678 ||  
 buddhānubuddho yo thero Koṇḍañño tibbanikkhama  
 pahīṇajātimaṇaṃ brahmacariyassa kevalī. || 679 ||  
 oghapāso daḥho khīlo, pabbato duppadāliyo :  
 chetvā khīlaṇi ca pāsāni ca seḷaṃ chetvāna dubbhidaṃ  
 tiṇṇo pāraṃgato jhāyī mutto so Mārabandhanā. || 680 ||  
 uddhato capalo bhikkhu mitte āgamaṃ pāpake  
 saṃsīdati mahoghasmiṃ ummiyā paṭikujjito. || 681 ||  
 anuddhato acapalo nipako saṃvutindriyo  
 kalyāṇamitto medhāvī dukkhassa' antakaro siyā. || 682 ||  
 kālāpabbaṅgasamkāso . . . (=243, 244) || 683–684 ||  
 nābhinandāmi . . . (=606, 607) || 685–686 ||  
 paricīṇṇo . . . (=604) || 687 ||  
 yassa o' atthāya pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyaṃ,  
 so me attho anuppatto, kiṃ me sandavihāreṇā 'ti. || 688 ||  
 Aññākoṇḍañño thero.  
 Manussa bhūtaṃ sambuddhaṃ attadantaṃ samāhitam  
 iriyamānaṃ Brahma pathe cittaṃ upasame ratam, || 689 ||  
 yaṃ manussaṃ namassanti sabbadhammānaṃ pāraguṃ  
 devāpi taṃ namassanti, iti me arabato sutam, || 690 ||

675, upātaṃ A, upātaṃ BC. upāta — Sansk. upāta (from upa-ā-dā) ? Comp. the passage of the Saṃyuttika Nikāya, quoted in the Editor's work, *Buddha, sein Leben, seine Lehre, seine Gemeinde*, p. 424 (p. 429 of the English translation). —vātena A, vāteni B, vātetiyaṃ C.—676–678 — Dhammap. 277–279.—679 (comp. 1246), tibbanikkhama BC, tippasikkhama A.—680, duppadāliyo the MSS.—683, anappānasmim ABO.—684, sandavihāreṇā ti A, sandavihāreṇā ti B, sandavihāreṇā ti C.

sabbasamyōjanātītaṃ vanā nibbanam āgataṃ  
 kāmehi nikkhammarataṃ muttaselā va kaṭṭhanam, || 691 ||  
 sa ve accantaruci nāgo Himavāvaññe siluccaye,  
 sabbesaṃ nāganāmānaṃ saccaṇāmo anuttaro : || 692 ||  
 nāgaṃ vo kittayissāmi, na hi āgum karoti so.  
 soraccaṃ avihimsā ca pādā nāgassa te duve. || 693 ||  
 sati ca sampajaññaṃ ca caraṇā nāgassa te pare.  
 saddhāhattho mahānāgo, upekkhāsetadantavā. || 694 ||  
 sati gīvā, siro paññā, vīmaṃsā dhammacintanā,  
 dhammakucchi, samāvāso, viveko tassa vāladhi. || 695 ||  
 so jhāyī assāsarato ajjhattaṃ susamāhito,  
 gacchaṃ samāhito nāgo, t̥hito nāgo samāhito, || 696 ||  
 sayam samāhito nāgo, nisinno pi samāhito :  
 sabbattha samvuto nāgo; esā nāgassa sampadā. || 697 ||  
 bhuñjati anavajjāni, sāvajjāni na bhuñjati,  
 ghāsaṃ acchādanam laddhā sannidhiṃ parivajjayam, || 698 ||  
 samyojanam aṇum thūlam sabbam chetvāna bandhanam,  
 yena yen' eva gacchati anapekkho 'va gacchati. || 699 ||  
 yathāpi udaye jātā punḍarikā pavaddhati,  
 nopalippati toyena sucigandham manoramam : || 700 ||  
 tath' eva ca loke jāto buddho loke viharati,  
 nopalippati lokena toyena padumam yathā. || 701 ||  
 mahāgini pajjalito anāhāro pasammati  
 āgāresu ca santesu nibbuto 'ti pavuccati. || 702 ||  
 atthassāyam viññāpanī upamā viññūhi desitā,  
 viññissanti mahānāgā nāgaṃ nāgena desitam. || 703 ||  
 vītarāgo vītadoso vītamoho anāsavo  
 sarīraṃ vijaham nāgo parinibbissaty anāsavo 'ti. || 704 ||  
 Udāyī therō.

tatr' uddānam bhavati :

Koṇḍañño ca Udāyī ca therā dve te mahiddhikā  
 Soḷasamhi nipātamhi, gāthāyo dve ca tiṃsa cā 'ti.

Soḷasanipāto nitthito.

691, nibbānam A.—692, accantaruci A, accarusi B, accaruci C.—vaññe  
 A, caññe B, dhaññe C.—695, samāvāso A, samātapo B, samātapo C.  
 —698, ghāsaacchādanam A, samghāsaacchādanam C, ghāsaṃ acchādanam B.—  
 702, santesu BC, sandhesu A.—703, viññāpanī ?—

## VĪSATINIPĀTO.

Yaññattham vā dhanattham vā ye hanāma mayam pure  
 avasesam bhayaṃ hoti, vedhanti vilapanti ca. ||705||  
 tassa te n' atthi bhittattam, bhiyyo vappo pasidati;  
 kasmā na paridevesi evarūpe mahabbhaye. ||706||  
 n' atthi cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ anapekkhassa gāmaṇi,  
 atikkantā bhayā sabbe khīṇasamyojanassa ve. ||707||  
 khīṇāya bhavanetiyā diṭṭhe dhamme yathātathe  
 na bhayaṃ maraṇe hoti bhāranikkhepane yathā. ||708||  
 suciṇṇaṃ brahmacariyaṃ me, maggo cāpi subhāvito,  
 maraṇe me bhayaṃ n' atthi rogānam iva saṃkhaye. ||709||  
 suciṇṇaṃ brahmacariyaṃ me, maggo cāpi subhāvito,  
 nirassāda bhavā diṭṭhā, viṣaṃ pitvāna chadditaṃ. ||710||  
 pāragū anupādāno katakicco anāsavo  
 tuṭṭho āyukkhayā hoti mutto āghātanaṃ yathā. ||711||  
 uttamaṃ dhammataṃ patto sabbaloke anattahiko  
 ādittā va gharā mutto maraṇasmim na socati. ||712||  
 yad atthi saṃgataṃ kiñci bhavo ca yattha labbhati,  
 sabbam anissaraṃ etaṃ, iti vuttaṃ mahesinā. ||713||  
 yo taṃ tathā pajānāti yathā buddhena desitaṃ,  
 na gaṇhati bhavaṃ kiñci sutattaṃ va ayogulaṃ. ||714||  
 na me hoti aho sin ti, bhavissan ti na hoti me;  
 saṃkhārā vibhavissanti : tattha kā paridevanā. ||715||  
 suddhaṃ dhammasamuppādaṃ suddhaṃ saṃkhārasantatiṃ  
 passantassa yathābhūtaṃ na bhayaṃ hoti gāmaṇi. ||716||  
 tipakattḥasamaṃ lokam yadā paññāya passati  
 mamattaṃ so asaṃvindaṃ n' atthi me 'ti na socati. ||717||

705, yaññ° AB, haññ° C.—hanāma mayam A, harāmanamam B, harāma  
 mayam C.—avasesam?—710, pitvāna AC, bhiivā va B.—713, saṃkhatam?—  
 The metre is correct if we read: bhavo vā yattha I°.—anissaram AC, animayam  
 B.—714, kiñci?—717, ramattaṃ A, pamattaṃ B, pamattaṃ C.

ukkaṇṭhāmi sarīrena, bhaven' amhi anattiko,  
 so 'yaṃ bhijjissati kāyo añño ca na bhavissati. ||718||  
 yaṃ vo kiccaṃ sarīrena taṃ karotha yad' icchatha;  
 na me tappaccayā tattha doṣo pemaṃ ca hehiti. ||719||  
 tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā abbhutaṃ lomahamsaṇaṃ  
 satthāni nikkhipitvāna māṇavā etaḍ abravuṃ: ||720||  
 kiṃ bhaddante karitvāna, ko vā ācariyo tava,  
 kassa sāsanaṃ āgamaṃ labbhate taṃ asokaṭā. ||721||  
 sabbaññū sabbadassāvī jīno ācariyo mama  
 mahākāruṇiko satthā sabbalokatikicchako. ||722||  
 tenāyaṃ desito dhammo khayagāmi anuttaro,  
 tassa sāsanaṃ āgamaṃ labbhate taṃ asokaṭā. ||723||  
 sutvāna corā isino subhāsitaṃ nikkhippa satthāni ca  
 āvudhāni ca  
 tamhā ca kammā viramīṃsu eke, eke ca pabbajjā aroca-  
 yīṃsu. ||724||  
 te pabbajitvā sugatassa sāsane bhāvetvā bojjhaṅgabalāni  
 paṇḍitā  
 udaggacittā sumanā katindriyā phusīṃsu nibbānapadaṃ  
 asaṃkhatan ti. ||725||

Adhimutto thero.

Samaṇassa ahū cintā Pārāpariyassa bhikkhuno  
 ekakassa nisinnassa pavivittassa jhāyino: ||726||  
 kim ānupubbaṃ puriso kiṃ vataṃ kiṃ samācāraṃ  
 attano kiccaṃ 'ssa na ca kiñci viheṭṭhaye. ||727||  
 indriyāni manussaṇaṃ hitāya ahitāya ca:  
 arakkhitāni ahitāya rakkhitāni hitāya ca. ||728||  
 indriyān' eva sārakkhaṃ indriyāni ca gopayaṃ  
 attano kiccaṃ 'ssa na ca kiñci viheṭṭhaye. ||729||  
 cakkhundriyaṃ ce rūpesu gacchantāṃ anivārayaṃ  
 anādinavaḍassāvī, so dukkhā na hi muccati. ||730||  
 sotindriyaṃ ca saddesu gacchantāṃ anivārayaṃ  
 anādinavaḍassāvī, so dukkhā na hi muccati. ||731||

718, ukkaṇṭhāmi A, ukkaṇṭhā me B, ukkaṭṭhā me C.—719, ca hehiti A, va  
 soḥiti B, va soḥatti C.—721, labbhate taṃ A, 'ye taṃ C, 'te yaṃ B.—723,  
 labbhate (corr. to labbhate) taṃ A, 'ye taṃ BC.—727, ānupubba BC.—kassa  
 samācāraṃ?—kiñci?—729, kiñci?—730, cakkh' ca?

anissaraṇadassāvi gandhe ce paṭisevati,  
na so muccati dukkhamhā gandhesu adhimuccito. ||732||  
ambīlamadhuraggañ ca tittakaggam anussaraṇ  
rasatāphāya gadhito hadayaṃ nāvabujjhati. ||733||  
subhāny appaṭikūlāni phoṭṭhabbāni anussaraṇ  
ratto rāgādhikaraṇaṃ vividhaṃ vindate dukhaṃ. ||734||  
maññi o' etehi dhammehi yo na sakkoti rakkhituṃ,  
tato naṃ dukkhaṃ anveti sabbehi' etehi pañcahi. ||735||  
pubbalohitasampunṇaṃ bahussa kuṇapassa ca  
naravīrakataṃ vagguṃ samuggaṃ iva cittaṃ ||736||  
kaṭukaṃ madhuraśādaṃ piyaṇibandhanaṃ dukhaṃ  
khuraṃ va madhunālittaṃ ullittaṃ nāvabujjhati. ||737||  
itthirūpe itthirase phoṭṭhabbe pi ca itthiyā  
itthigandhesu sāratto vividhaṃ vindate dukhaṃ. ||738||  
itthiśotāni sabbāni sandanti pañcapañcasu ;  
tesaṃ āvaraṇaṃ kātum yo sakkoti viriyavā, ||739||  
so atthavā, so dhammaṭṭho, so dakkho, so vicakkhaṇo,  
kareyya raṃamāno hi kiccaṃ dhammatthasaṃhitam. ||740||  
atho sīdati saññuttaṃ vaje kiccaṃ niratthakaṃ,  
na taṃ kiccaṃ ti maññitvā appamatto vicakkhaṇo. ||741||  
yañ ca atthena saññuttaṃ yā ca dhammagatā rati  
taṃ samādāya vattetha, sa hi ve uttamā rati. ||742||  
uccāvaceh' upāyehi paresaṃ abhijigīsati  
hantvā vadhivā atha socayitvā ālopati sāhasā yo pare-  
saṃ, ||743||

tacchanto āpiyā āpiṃ nihanti balavā yathā :  
indriyān' indriyeh' eva nihanti kuṣalā tathā. ||744||  
saddhaṃ viriyaṃ samādhiñ ca satipaṇṇāñ ca bhāvayaṃ  
pañca pañcahi hantvāna añigho yāti brāhmaṇo. ||745||  
so atthavā so dhammaṭṭho katvā vākyānuśāsanī  
sabbena sabbhaṃ buddhassa, so naro sukhaṃ edhatīti. ||746||

Pārāpariyo thero.

Cirarattaṃ vatātāpi dhammaṃ anuvicintayaṃ  
samaṃ cittassa nālatthaṃ pucchāṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇe : ||747||

732, adhimuccito A, "muccito C, "paṭicito B.—733, ammilamadh' (corrected to amb') A, ampilam madh' B, ambilam madh' C.—736, naravir' AB, naravir' O.—737, kaṭukaṃ AC, kaṭukaṃ B.—740, attavā C.—741, adho C.—sīdatiassīdatam B, atthosīdanassīdatam ? adhosiḍdanassīdatam ?—maññitvā A, caññitvā B, samāñitvā C.—743, abhijigīsati A, abhijigīsati B, abhivattati C.—744, kuṣalo ?—746, satip paññā ca ?

ko so páramgato loka, ko patto amatogadham,  
 kassa dhammam pañicchāmi paramatthavijānanam. ||748||  
 antovañkagato āsīm maccho va ghasam āmisam,  
 baddho Mahindapāsena Vepacīyāsu yathā. ||749||  
 añcāmi nam na muñcāmi asmā sokapariddavā.  
 ko me bandham muñcam loka sambodhim vedayissati. ||750||  
 samānam brāhmaṇam vā kam ādisantam pabhaṅgunam,  
 kassa dhammam pañicchāmi jarāmaccupavāhanam. ||751||  
 vicikicchākañkhāgathitam sārambhabalasaññutam  
 kodhappattamanatthaddham abhijappapadāraṇam ||752||  
 taṇhādhanusamutthānam dve ca pannarasāyutam  
 passa orasikam bālam bhetvāna yadi tthati. ||753||  
 anudittthīnam appahānam saṃkappasaratējitam  
 tena viddho pavedhāmi pattam va māluteritam. ||754||  
 ajjhattam me samutthāya khippam paccati māmakam,  
 chaphassāyatani kāyo yattha sarati sabbadā. ||755||  
 tam na passāmi tekiccham yo me tam sallam uddhare  
 nānārajjena satthena nāññena vicikicchitam. ||756||  
 ko me asattho avaṇo sallam abbhantarāpassayam  
 ahimsam sabbagattāni sallam me uddharissati. ||757||  
 dhammappati hi so seṭṭho visadosapavāhako  
 gambhīre patitassa me thalam paṇi va dassaye. ||758||  
 rahade 'ham asmi ogāḷho ahāriyarajamantike  
 māyāussuyyasārambathīnamiddhamapatthate. ||759||  
 uddhaccameghathanitam saṃyojanavalāhakam  
 vāhā vahanti kuḍḍittthim saṃkappā rāganissitā. ||760||  
 savanti sabbadhī sotā, latā ubbhijja tittthati:  
 te sote ko nivāreyya, tam latam ko hi checchati. ||761||

749, The reading antovañk\* may be defended; it seems more probable, however, that we should correct andho vañkagato; comp. 557, where AC read dantā instead of dandā.—āsi ABC; read, āsīm.—Read, asuro.—750, añcāmi B, añcāmi A, aññāmi C.—muñcāmi?—752, \*gandhitam A, \*gadhitam BC.—\*manatt C—kodhappattam manatthaddham?—abhidhammapadāraṇam C. The first member of this compound is perhaps abhijjā.—753, orasikam bālam A, orasikam bālam C, odikam bālam B.—tthati A, tthati C, tittthati B, which may be the correct reading.—754, \*paratejitam A, \*saratejitam BC.—māluteritam?—755, paccati A, pacceti B, pacceti C.—757, avaṇo A, varāṇa BC.—abbhantārā passayam A, abbhantārā passam B, appantārā passam C.—758, dhammappatti A, dhammappati BC.—visadosapavāhako A, visadosampav\* B, visadosampav\* C.—paṇi ca A, paṇi va B, pānva C.—759, ahāriya\* A, ahāriya\* BC.—\*apatthate A, \*apatthate B, \*apatthare C.—760, vāhā A, vāhā BC.—761, ubbhijja ABC.—chijjati A, chijjeti B, chejjati C.

velaṃ karoṭha bhaddante sotānaṃ sannivāraṇaṃ,  
 mā te manomayo soto rukkhaṃ va sahasā luve. ||762||  
 evaṃ me bhayaajātaṣṣa apārā pāraṃ esato  
 tāno paññāvudho satthā isisaṃghanisevito ||763||  
 sopānaṃ sukaṭaṃ suddhaṃ dhammasāramayaṃ daḷhaṃ  
 pādāsi vuyhamānaṣṣa mā bhāyīti ca m' abravi. ||764||  
 satipaṭṭhānapāsādaṃ āruya paccavekkhiṣaṃ  
 yaṃ taṃ pubbe amaññissaṃ sakkāyābhirataṃ paṇaṃ. ||765||  
 yadā ca maggaṃ addakkhiṃ nāvāya abhirūhanaṃ  
 anadhiṭṭhāya attānaṃ titthaṃ addakkhiṃ uttamaṃ. ||766||  
 saḷlaṃ attasaṃuṭṭhānaṃ bhavanettipabhāvitam  
 etesaṃ appavattāya desesi maggaṃ uttamaṃ. ||767||  
 dīgharattānusayitaṃ cirarattapaṭiṭṭhitaṃ  
 buddho me pānudi ganthaṃ visadosapavāhanaṃ 'ti. ||768||

Telakāni therō.

Passa cittaṭakataṃ bimbam arukāyaṃ samussitaṃ  
 āturaṃ bahusaṃkappaṃ, yassa n' atthi dhuvam ṭṭhiti. ||769||  
 passa cittaṭakataṃ rūpaṃ maṇinā kuṇḍalena ca  
 atṭhitacena onaddhaṃ saha vatthehi sobhati. ||770||  
 alattakakataṃ pāpā mukhaṃ cunṇakamakkhitaṃ,  
 alaṃ bālassa mohāya no ca pāragavesino. ||771||  
 atṭhāpadakataṃ kesā, nettā añjanaṃ makkhitaṃ,  
 alaṃ bālassa mohāya no ca pāragavesino. ||772||  
 añjani 'va navā cittaṃ pūṭikāyo alaṃkato  
 alaṃ bālassa mohāya no ca pāragavesino. ||773||  
 odahi migavo pāsaṃ, nāsādaṃ vākuraṃ migo;  
 bhutvā nivāpaṃ gacchāma kandaṇṭhaṃ migabandhake. ||774||  
 chinṇā pāsā migavaṣṣa, nāsādaṃ vākuraṃ migo;  
 bhutvā nivāpaṃ gacchāma socante migaluddake. ||775||  
 passāmi loke sadhane manusse, laddhāna vittaṃ na dadanti  
 mohaṃ;

762, bhaddari BC.—mā vo?—764, pāpaṃ AB, pānaṃ C,—sundaṃ corr. to  
 suddhaṃ A, saddhaṃ B, saddaṃ C.—768, dīgharassaṃ anussaritaṃ BC.—769  
 —Dhammap. 147; comp. the Raṭṭhapālasuttaṃ (Majjhima Nikāya).—771,  
 Instead of pāpā read pādā, which is the reading of v. 459 and of the Raṭṭhapāla  
 Sutta (Turnour's MS.).—773, añjani va nivā (corr. to navā) A, añjant ('ni B) va  
 naṃvā BC, añjant va navā Raṭṭhapāla Sutta.—774, nāsādaṃ vākuraṃ ABC,  
 nāsādaṃ cākuraṃ Raṭṭh. S.—775, nāsādaṃ vākkhūraṃ (kh is expunged) A, nāsādaṃ  
 vākuraṃ BC.



luddhā dhanam sannicayam karonti bhiyyo ca kāme abhi-  
patthayanti. ||776||

rājā pasayha ppathaviṃ vijetvā sasāgarantaṃ mahim  
āvasanto

oraṃ samuddassa atittarūpo pāraṃ samuddassa pi pattha-  
yetha. ||777||

rājā ca aññe ca bahū manussā avitatanhā maraṇam upenti,  
ūnā va hutvāna jahanti deham, kāmehi lokamhi na h' atthi  
titti. ||778||

kandanti naṃ ñāti pakiriya kese, aho vatā no amarā 'ti  
cāhu ;

vatthena naṃ pārutaṃ nīharitvā citaṃ samodhāya tate  
dahanti. ||779||

so dayhati sūlehi tujjamāno ekena vatthena pahāya bhoge ;  
na miyyamānassa bhavanti tāṇā ñāti ca mittā athavā  
sahāyā. ||780||

dāyādakā tassa dhanam haranti, satto pana gacchati  
yena kammam ;

na miyyamānam dhanam anveti kiñci puttā ca dārā ca  
dhanāni ca rattham. ||781||

na dīgham āyup labhate dhanena na cāpi vittena jaram  
vihanti ;

appaṇi hi naṃ jīvitam āhu dhīrā asassataṃ vippariṇāma-  
dhammam. ||782||

addhā daliddā ca phusanti phassaṃ, bālo ca dhīro ca tath'  
eva phuttho :

bālo hi bālyā vadhito va seti, dhīro ca na vedhati phassa-  
phuttho. ||783||

tasmiṃ hi paññā 'va dhanena seyyo yāya vośānam idhādhi-  
gacchati,

abyositatthā hi bhavābhavesu pāpāni kammāni karonti  
mohā. ||784||

776, luddhā dhanam A, laddhā ca naṃ BC.—ca Ratth. S., va corrected to dha A, va BC.—777, pi Ratth. S.; deest in ABC.—780, etena gattena A, et' vattena BC, ekena vattheti Ratth. S.—782, hi naṃ ABC, hidaṃ Ratth. S.—783, vadhito va Ratth. S., ca tthito va BC, va tthito va corr. to dha tthito dha A.—784, abyosi-tatthā ABC, ahotasittā R. S.

upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca lokam saṃsāram āpajja param-  
parāya,

tass' appapañño abhisaddahanto upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca  
lokam. ||785||

coro yathā sandhimukhe gahīto sakammunā haññati pāpa-  
dhammo,

evam pajā pecca paramhi loke sakammunā haññati pāpa-  
dhammo. ||786||

kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā virūparūpena mathenti  
cittam;

ādīnavam kāmaguṇesu disvā tasmā ahaṃ pabbajito 'mhi  
rāja. ||787||

dumapphalānīva patanti māṇavā daharā ca vuḍḍhā ca  
sārīrabhedā;

etam pi disvā pabbajito 'mhi rāja; apanṇakam sāmāññam  
eva seyyo. ||788||

saddhāyāhaṃ pabbajito upeto jinasāsane,

avajjā mayhaṃ pabbajjā, anaṇo bhuñjāmi bhojanam. ||789||

kāme ādittato disvā jātārūpāni satthato

gabbhe vakkantito dukkham nirayesu mahabbhayam: ||790||

etam ādīnavam disvā saṃvegam alabhim tadā;

so 'haṃ viddho tadā santo sampatto āsavakkhayam. ||791||

paricinṇo . . . (=604) ||792||

yass' atthāya pabbajito . . . (see 605) . . . sabbasaṃ-  
yojanakkhayo 'ti. ||793||

Ratṭhapālo thero.

Rūpaṃ disvā sati muṭṭhā piyanimittam manasikaroto;

sārattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. ||794||

tassa vadḍhanti vedanā anekā rūpasambhavā,

abhijjhā ca vihesā ca cittam ass' ūpahaññati;

evam ācinato dukkham ārā nibbāna vuccati. ||795||

saddam sutvā sati muṭṭhā . . . (=794, 795; instead of  
rūpasambhavā read saddasambhavā.) ||796-797||

gandham ghatvā . . . (gandhasambhavā) ||798-799||

rasam bhotvā . . . (rasasambhavā) ||800-801||

785, pamparāyi R. S.—786 (end of the second line), pāpadhammo AB, R. S.;  
mā C.—789, avañchā A, avajjā BC.—790, satthato A, pattato BC.—794,  
comp. 98.

phassam phussa . . . (phassasambhavā) || 802-803||  
 dhammam ñatvā . . . (dhammasambhavā) || 804-805||  
 na so rajjati rūpesu ; rūpaṃ dievā patissato  
 virattacitto vedeti tañ ca n' ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. || 806||  
 yathāssa passato rūpaṃ sevato vāpi vedanaṃ  
 khiyyati nopaciyyati evaṃ so caratī sato ;  
 evaṃ apacinato dukkhaṃ santike nibbāna vuccati. || 807||  
 na so rajjati saddesu ; saddaṃ sutvā patissato (. . . gandhesu  
 gandhaṃ ghatvā . . . rasesu rasaṃ bhotvā . . .  
 phassesu phassam phussa . . . dhammesu dhammaṃ  
 ñatvā patissato)  
 virattacitto vedeti tañ ca n' ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. || 808, 810, 812,  
 814, 816||  
 yathāssa suṇato saddaṃ (ghāyato gandhaṃ, sāyato rasaṃ,  
 phusato phassam, vijānato dhammaṃ) sevato vāpi  
 vedanaṃ  
 khiyyati nopaciyyati evaṃ so caratī sato ;  
 evaṃ apacinato dukkhaṃ santike nibbāna vuccati. || 809,  
 811, 813, 815, 817||

Māluṅkyaputto thero.

Paripunṇakāyo suruci sujāto cārudassano  
 suvaṇṇavaṇṇo 'si bhagavā, susukkadāṭho 'si viriyavā. || 818||  
 narassa hi sujātassa ye bhavanti viyañjanā  
 sabbe te tava kāyasmim mahāpurisalakkhaṇā. || 819||  
 pasannanetto sumukho brahā uju patāpavā  
 majjhe samaṇasaṃghassa ādicco va virocasi. || 820||  
 kalyāṇadassano bhikkhu kañcanasannibhattaco :  
 kin te samaṇabbhāvena evaṃ uttamavaṇṇino. || 821||  
 rājā arahasi bhavitum cakkavattirathesabho  
 cāturato vijitāvi Jambusaṇḍassa issaro. || 822||  
 khattiyā bhojarājāno anuyantā bhavanti te ;  
 rājābhirājā manujindo rajjaṃ kārehi Gotama. || 823||

802, phusaṃ A, phussā B, phusso C.—814, phusaṃ A, phusa C, pussa B.—  
 818 seq., comp. the Selaṣutta (Sutta Nipāta).—819, sabbaṃ te A.—820, brahmā  
 AB, brahā corrected to brahmā C.—822, Jambusaṇḍassa AB, Jambusaṇḍassa C.  
 The Suttanipāta MSS. have both readings ; Dr. Morris's MS. of the Apadāna  
 (fol. cr' and xi) reads Jambusaṇḍa. Comp. Childers s. v. saṇḍo.—823, bhogā  
 rājāno A, bhojar' BC, bhojar' and rājar' the Suttanipāta MSS.—rājābhirājā  
 A and the Suttanipāta MSS., rājādh' BC.

rājāham asmi Selā 'ti bhagavā dhammarājā anuttaro,  
dhammena cakkam vattemi cakkam appaṭivattiyam. ||824||  
sambuddho paṭijānāsi iti Selo brāhmaṇo dhammarājā  
anuttaro,

dhammena cakkam vattemi iti bhāsasi Gotama. ||825||

ko nu senāpatī bhoto sāvako satthur anvayo,  
ko imaṃ anuvatteti dhammacakkam pavattitam. ||826||

mayā pavattitam cakkam Selā 'ti bhagavā dhammacakkam  
anuttaram

Sāriputto 'nuvatteti anujāto tathāgataṃ. ||827||

abhiññeyyam abhiññātaṃ, bhāvetabbañ ca bhāvitam,  
pahātabbam pahīnam me, tasmā buddho 'smi brāh-  
maṇa. ||828||

vinayassu mayi kaṅkham. adhimuccassu brāhmaṇa.

dullabham dassanam hoti sambuddhānam abhiñhaso. ||829||

yesam ve dullabho loka pātubhāvo abhiñhaso,  
so 'haṃ brāhmaṇa buddho 'smi sallakatto anuttaro. ||830||

Brahmabhūto atitulo Mārasenappamaddano

sabbāmitte vasikatvā modāmi akutobhaya. ||831||

idaṃ bhonto nisāmetha yathā bhāsati cakkhumā

sallakatto mahāvīro, siho va nadatī vane. ||832||

Brahmabhūtaṃ atitulam Mārasenappamaddanam

ko disvā na ppassideyya api kaṇhābhijātiko. ||833||

yo maṃ icchatī anvetu yo vā n' icchatī gacchatu :

idhāham pabbajissāmi varapaññassa santike. ||834||

etañ ce ruccatī bhoto sammāsambuddhasāsanam,

mayam pi pubbjissāma varapaññassa santike. ||835||

brāhmaṇā tisatā ime yācanti pañjalikatā :

brahmacariyam carissāma bhagavā tava santike. ||836||

svākkhātaṃ brahmacariyam Selā 'ti bhagavā sandiṭṭhikam  
akālikam

yattha amoghā pabbajjā appamattassa sikkhato. ||837||

824, comp. Milindapañha, p. 183.—825, After Selo A inserts ca, BC va. Neither the one nor the other is found in the Suttanipāta.—bhāsanti ABC, bhāṇanti and bhāsasi the Suttanip. MSS.—829, adhimuccassu A, 'ssu AC. The correct reading, adhimucca-su, is found in the Suttanipāta MSS.—831, sabbāmitte ABC, sabbāmitte Suttanip.—836, yācanti? comp. v. 841.

yan taṃ saraṇaṃ āgama ito aṭṭhami cakkhuma,  
 sattarattena bhagavā dant' amha tava sāsane. ||838||  
 tuvaṃ buddho, tuvaṃ satthā, tuvaṃ Mārābhibhū muni,  
 tuvaṃ anusaye chetvā tiṇṇo tāres' imaṃ pajaṃ. ||839||  
 upadhī te samatikkantā, āsavā te padālītā,  
 siho va anupādāno pahīnabbhayabheravo. ||840||  
 bhikkhavo tisatā ime tiṭṭhanti pañjalikatā;  
 pāde vīra pasārehi, nāgā vandantu satthuno 'ti. ||841||

Selo thero.

Yā taṃ me hatthigīvāya sukhuma vatthā padhāritā,  
 sālinaṃ odano bhutto sucimaṃsūpasecano, ||842||  
 so 'jja bhaddo sātātiko uñchāpattāgate rato  
 jhāyati anupādāno putto Godhāya Bhaddiyo. ||843||  
 paṃsukūlī sātātiko uñchāpattāgate rato  
 jhāyati anupādāno putto Godhāya Bhaddiyo. ||844||  
 piṇḍapāti sātātiko — pa — teciṃvarī sātātiko — pa — sapa-  
 dānacārī s° — pa — ekāsani s° — pa — pattapiṇḍi  
 s° — pa — khalupacchābhatti s° — pa — āraññiko s°  
 — pa — rukkhamaṇḍiko s° — pa — abbhokāsī s°  
 — pa — sosāniko s° — pa — yathāsanthatiko s°  
 — pa — nesajjiko s° — pa — appiccho s° — pa —  
 santuṭṭho s° — pa — pavivitto s° — pa — asamsattho s°  
 — pa — āraddhaviṇṇiyo sātātiko — pa — ||845-861||

hitvā satapalaṃ kaṃsaṃ sovaṇṇaṃ satarājikaṃ  
 aggahimā mattikāpattaṃ, idaṃ dutiyābhiṣecanaṃ. ||862||  
 ucce maṇḍalipākāre dāhamatṭhālakotṭhake  
 rakkhito khaggahatthehi uttasāṃ vihaṇṇaṃ pure. ||863||  
 so 'jja bhaddo anutrāsī pahīnabbhayabheravo  
 jhāyati vanam ogayha putto Godhāya Bhaddiyo. ||864||  
 silakkhandhe patitṭhāya satimā paññaṃ ca bhāvayaṃ  
 pāpuṇimā anupubbena sabbasaṃyojanakkhayaṃ ti. ||865||

Bhaddiyo Kālīgoddhāya putto.

Gacchaṃ vadesi samaṇa tṭhito 'mhi mamaṇ ca brūsi tṭhitaṃ  
 aṭṭhito 'ti;

838, ti corr. to taṃ A, taṃ B. ti C.—āgamaṃ?—aṭṭhami A, aṭṭhami B, aṭṭhāmi C.—amhi AB, ampi C, amha Suttanip.—841, tiṭṭhanti the MSS.—842, vatthā padhāritā A, vatthadhāritā C, vattā me dhāritā B. v° padhāritā (= patthāritā)?—862 = 97.—865, satip° ABC.

pucchāmi taṃ samaṇa etaṃ atthaṃ : kasmā ṭhito tvam  
aham atṭhito 'mhi. ||866||

ṭhito ahaṃ Aṅgulimāla sabbadā sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya  
daṇḍam,

tvañ ca pānesu asaññato 'si, tasmā ṭhito 'haṃ tuvaṃ atṭhito  
'si. ||867||

cirassam vata me mahito mahesi mahāvanam samaṇo  
paccupādi ;

so 'haṃ cajissāmi sahaṣṣapāpam sutvāna gātham tava  
dhammayuttam. ||868||

itv eva coro asim āvudhañ ca sobbhe papāte narake anvakāsi,  
avandi coro sugatassa pāde, tatth' eva pabbajjam ayāci  
buddham. ||869||

buddho ca kho kārūṇiko mahesi yo satthā lokassa sadeva-  
kassa

tam ehi bhikkhū 'ti tadā avoca ; es' eva tassa ahu bhikkhu-  
bhāvo. ||870||

yo pubbe pamajjitvāna pacchā so na ppamajjati,  
so 'maṃ lokam pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā. ||871||

yassa pāpam kataṃ kammaṃ kusalena pithiyati,  
so 'maṃ lokam pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā. ||872||

yo have daharo bhikkhu yuñjati buddhasāsane,  
so 'maṃ lokam pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā. ||873||

disā hi me dhammakatham suṇantu, disā hi me yuñjantu  
buddhasāsane,

disā hi me te manusse bhajantu ye dhammam evādapayanti  
santo. ||874||

disā hi me khantivādānaṃ avirodhappasaṃsinam  
suṇantu dhammam kālena tañ ca anuvidhīyantu. ||875||

na hi jātu so mamaṃ himse aññam vā pana kañcinam,  
pappuyya paramam santim rakkheyya tasathāvare. ||876||

868, mahāvanam C.—paccupādi AB, macc° C.—sahaṣṣam pāpam BC.—869, itv eva A, icc eva BC.—narake anvakāsi ('kāri B) AB, narakandhakāre C.—871-872 = Dhammap. 172-173.—The first words of v. 871 have been corrected in C: yo ca pubbe pamajjitvā. This is metrically more correct than the original reading of the MSS., and so this stanza is read both in the Dhammapada and in the Aṅgulimāla Suttanta (Majjhima Nikāya).—872 does in A.—874, yuñjantu A, yuñjanta B, yuñjatu C.—evādapayanti A, evāramayanti BC. The Aṅg. Suttanta (Turnour's MS.) has, ye dhamme me vādapayanti.—876, kañcinam Aṅg. S., kiñcinam ABC.

udakam hi nayanti nettikā, usukārā namayanti tejanam,  
dārum namayanti tacchakā, attānam damayanti paṇḍitā.

|| 877 ||

daṇḍen' eke damayanti aṅkusehi kasāhi ca ;  
adaṇḍena asatthena ahaṃ danto 'mhi tādina. || 878 ||  
Ahimsako 'ti me nāmaṃ himsakassa pure sato ;  
ajjāhaṃ saccanāmo 'mhi, na naṃ himsāmi kaūcinam. || 879 ||  
coro ahaṃ pure āsiṃ Aṅgulimālo 'ti vissuto,  
vuyhamāno mahoghena buddhaṃ saraṇam āgamaṃ. || 880 ||  
lohitapaṇi pure āsiṃ Aṅgulimālo 'ti vissuto ;  
saraṇāgamanam passa ; bhavanetti samūhatā. || 881 ||  
tādisaṃ kammaṃ katvāna bahuṃ duggatigāminam  
phuṭṭho kammavipākena anaṇo bhuñjāmi bhojanam. || 882 ||  
pamādam anuyuñjanti bālā dummedhino janā,  
appamādañ ca medhāvī dhanam seṭṭham va rakkhati. || 883 ||  
mā pamādam anuyuñjetha mā kāmaratisanthavam,  
appamatto hi jhāyanto pappoti paramaṃ sukham. || 884 ||  
svāgataṃ nāpagataṃ, n'etaṃ dummantitaṃ mama ;  
saṃvibhattesu dhammesu yaṃ seṭṭham tad upāgamaṃ. || 885 ||  
svāgataṃ nāpagataṃ n'etaṃ dummantitaṃ mama ;  
tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. || 886 ||  
araññe rukkhamaṇe vā pabbatesu guhāsu vā  
tattha tatth' eva aṭṭhāsiṃ ubbiggamanaso tadā. || 887 ||  
sukhaṃ sayāmi ṭhāyāmi, sukhaṃ kappemi jīvitam  
ahatthapaṇo Mārassa : aho satthānukampito. || 888 ||  
brahmajacco pure āsiṃ, udicco ubhato ahuṃ,  
so 'jja putto sugatassa dhammarājassa satthuno, || 889 ||  
vītataṇho anādāno guttadvāro susaṃvuto ;  
aghamūlam vamtivāna patto me āsavakkhayo. || 890 ||  
paricipoṇo mayā satthā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ,  
ohito garuko bhāro, bhavanetti samūhatā 'ti. || 891 ||  
Aṅgulimālo thero.

877, see 19, Dhammap. 80.—879, kiūcinam ABC, kaūcinam Aṅg. S.—883 sq.  
—Dhammap. 26 sq.—884, vipulaṃ sukhaṃ Dhammap., Aṅg. S.—886, comp. 9.  
—nāgataṃ A, nāpagataṃ B, nāvagataṃ C.—na yidaṃ Aṅg. S., netam ABC.—  
savibh' ABC, pañhantosu Aṅg. S.—886, nāpagataṃ A, nāgataṃ C.—na yidaṃ  
Aṅg. S., netam ABC.—888, satthānukampito AC, 'anukappito B. aho satthā-  
nukampako ?—889, ahu the MSS.—890, radhitvāna ABC. Comp. v. 116, 676.

Pahāya mātāpitaro bhaginiñātibhātaro  
 pañca kāmagaṇe hitvā Anuruddho 'va jhāyati. ||892||  
 sameto naccagītehi sammataḷappabodhano  
 na tena suddhim ajjhagamā Mārassa visaye rato. ||893||  
 etañ ca samatikkamma rato buddhassa sāsane  
 sabboghaṃ samatikkamma Anuruddho 'va jhāyati. ||894||  
 rūpā saddā rasā gandhā phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā  
 ete ca samatikkamma Anuruddho 'va jhāyati. ||895||  
 piṇḍapātaṇṇikanto eko adutiyo muni  
 esati paṃsukūlāni Anuruddho anāsavo. ||896||  
 vicini aggahī dhovī rajayī dhārayī muni  
 paṃsukūlāni matimā Anuruddho anāsavo. ||897||  
 mahiccho ca asantutṭho saṃsatṭho yo ca uddhato,  
 tassa dhammā ime honti pāpakā saṃkilesikā. ||898||  
 sato ca hoti appiccho santutṭho avighātavā  
 pavivekarato vitto niccam āraddhavīriyo : ||899||  
 tassa dhammā ime honti kusalā bodhipakkhikā  
 anāsavo ca so hoti, iti vuttaṃ mahesinā. ||900||  
 mama saṃkappam aññāya satthā loke anuttaro  
 manomayena kāyena iddhiyā upasaṃkami. ||901||  
 yadā me ahu saṃkappo tato uttari desayī,  
 nippapañcarato buddho nippapañcam adesayī. ||902||  
 tassāhaṃ dhammam aññāya vihāsim sāsane rato ;  
 tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||903||  
 pañcapaññāsa vassāni yato nesajjiko ahaṃ,  
 pañcavisati vassāni yato middhaṃ samūhatam. ||904||  
 nāhu assāsapassāso tṭhitacittassa tādino ;  
 anejo santim ārabba cakkhumā parinibbuto. ||905||  
 asallīnena cittena vedanaṃ ajjhavāsayaī ;  
 pajjotasseva nibbānaṃ vimokkho cetaso ahū. ||906||  
 ete pacchimakā dāni munino phassapañcamā ;  
 nāññe dhammā bhavissanti sambuddhe parinibbuta. ||907||  
 n' atthi dāni punāvāso devakāyasmi jālini ;  
 vikkhīno jātisaṃsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||908||

892 seqq. va A, ca BC.—893, ajcagida corr. to 'agā A, ajjhamāgamā BC.—  
 899, vitto A, citto BC.—902, yadā A, sadā BC. yathā?—905-906 = Mahā-  
 parinibbāna Sutta p. 62. ed. Childers.—908, pañāvāso C.—jālini C.



yassa muhutte saḥassadā loko samvidito, sa Brahmakappo  
vasi iddhiguṇe cutūpapāte kāle passati devatā sa bhi-  
kkhu. ||909||

annabhāro pure āsīm daḷiddo ghāsahāraḥko,  
samanam paṭipādesīm upariṭṭham yasassinam. ||910||  
so 'mhi Sakyakule jāto, Anuruddho 'ti mam vidū,  
upeto naccagītehi sammatāḷappabodhano. ||911||  
ath' addasāsīm sambuddham satthāram akutobhayam,  
tasīm cittam pasādetvā pabbajīm anagāriyam. ||912||  
pubbenivāsam jānāmi yattha me vusitam pure,  
Tāvatiṃsesu devesu aṭṭhāsīm Sakkajātiyā. ||913||  
sattakkhattum manussindo aham rajjam akārayīm  
cāturato vijitāvi Jambusaṇḍassa issaro,  
adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena anusāsayīm. ||914||  
ito satta ito satta samsārāni catuddasa  
nivāsam abhijānissam devaloke tṭhito tadā. ||915||  
pañcaṅgike samādhimhi sante ekodibhāvite  
paṭippassaddhiladdh'amhi, dibbacakkhum visujjhi me. ||916||  
cutūpapātam jānāmi sattānam āgatiṃ gatiṃ  
itthabhāvaññathābhāvam jhāne pañcaṅgike tṭhito. ||917||  
paricīṇṇo mayā satthā — pa — samūhatā. ||918||  
Vajjīnam Veluvagāme aham jīvitasamkhaṇḍā  
heṭṭhato velugumbasīm nibbāyissam anāsavo 'ti, ||919||

Anuruddho thero.

Samanassa ahū cintā pupphitamhi mahāvane  
ekaggassa nisinnassa pavivittassa jhāyino : ||920||  
aññathā lokanāthamhi tiṭṭhante purisuttame  
iriyam āsi bhikkhūnam, aññathā dāni dissate. ||921||  
sitavātaparittānam, hirikopīnachādanam,  
mattatṭhiyam abhuñjimsu santutṭhā itaritare. ||922||  
paṇitam yadi vā lūkham appam vā yadi vā bahum  
yāpanattham abhuñjimsu agiddhā nādhimucchitā. ||923||

909 (= 1181), muhuttana ABC.—'gūpacutūp' A, 'gūne catūp' A, 'gūne catūp' C.—vassati C.—bhikkhuno ABC.—910, paṭipādesi the MSS.—upariṭṭham A, upadhiṭṭham C, upaṭhi corr. to upadiṭṭham B.—912, addasāsi the MSS.—913, aṭṭhāsi the MSS.—914, Jambusaṇḍassa AC, paṇḍassa B. Comp. v. 822.—anusāsayi AC, anusāsi B.—915, ito s' ito s' A, ito s' tato s' BC.—916, sante BC, santo A.—922, mattatṭhiyam AC, matthattṭhiyam B.—923, nāvi-(corr. to nādhī-) mucchitā A, nādhimucchitā BC.

jivitaṇaṃ parikkhāre bhesajje atha paccaye  
 na bālhaṃ ussukā āsura yathā te āsavakkhaye. ||924||  
 araṇṇe rukkhamaṇḍesu kandaṇḍesu guhāsu ca  
 vivekaṃ anubrūhantā vihiṃsu tapparāyaṇā, ||925||  
 nicanivittā subharā mudū atthaddhamānasā  
 abyāsekā amukharā atthacintāvasānugā. ||926||  
 tato pāsādikaṃ āsi gataṃ bhuttaṃ nisevitaṃ,  
 siniddhā teladhārā va ahosi iriyāpatho. ||927||  
 sabbāsavaparikkhiṇā mahājhayi mahāhitā  
 nibbutā dāni te therā, parittā dāni tādisā. ||928||  
 kusalānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ paṇṇāya ca parikkhaya  
 sabbākāravaruṇpetam lujjate jinasāsaṇaṃ. ||929||  
 pāpakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ kilesānaṃ ca yo utu  
 upatthitāvivekāya ye ca saddhammasesakā ||930||  
 te kilesā pavaḍḍhantā āvisanti bahuraṇaṃ,  
 kilanti maṇṇe bālehi ummattehi va rakkhasā. ||931||  
 kileseh' ābhibhūtā te tena tena vidhāvita  
 narā kilesavattāsu sayamgāhe va ghoṣite, ||932||  
 pariccajitvā saddhammaṃ aṇṇamaṇṇehi bhaṇḍare,  
 ditthigatāni anventā idam seyyo 'ti maṇṇare. ||933||  
 dhanaṃ ca puttam bhariyaṃ ca chaddayitvāna niggatā  
 kaṭacchubhikkhahetū pi akiccāni nisevare. ||934||  
 udarāvadehakaṃ bhutvā sayant' uttānaseyyakā,  
 kathā vadenti paṭibuddhā yā kathā satthu garahitā. ||935||  
 sabbakārukasippāni cittikatvāna sikkhare,  
 avūpasantā ajjhataṃ sāmāṇattho 'ti acchati. ||936||  
 mattikaṃ telam cuṇṇaṃ ca udakāsanabhojanaṃ  
 gihīnaṃ upanāmenti ākaṅkhaṇtā bahuttaraṃ. ||937||  
 dantaṇḍaṇḍam kapittāṇaṃ ca pupphakhādaniyaṇi ca  
 piṇḍapāte ca sampanne ambe āmalakāni ca, ||938||  
 bhesajjesu yathā vejja, kiccākicce yathā gihi,  
 gaṇikā va vibhūsayam, issare khattiyā yathā, ||939||

926, abyāsekā A.—atthacintā° A, atha cintā° BC.—927, bhuttaṃ A, itthaṃ BC.—nimmitā C, nimithā B, siniddhā A.—928, samāhitā? Comp. v. 1083.—930, upatthitā° A, upathitā° B, upadhitā° C.—ye ca saddhammasesakā A, ye ca saddhammasesakā C, yesa caddhammasesakā B, ye ca saddhammasesakā?—931, bahu j° AB, bahū j° C.—931, kilanti the MSS.—932, narā A, naga BC.—sayamgāhe A, sayamgāhe BC.—936, "kāruṇa" AB, "kāruṇi" C.—939, issare AC, issare B. issare?

nekatikā vañicanikā kûṭṭasakkhī avāṭukā  
 bahūhi parikappehi āmisam paribhujjare. ||940||  
 lesakappe pariyāye parikappe 'nudhāvītā  
 jīvikatthā upāyena saṃkaḍḍhanti bahum dhanam. ||941||  
 upatṭhapenti parisam kammato no ca dhammato,  
 dhammam paresam desenti lābhato no ca atthato. ||942||  
 saṃghalābhassa bhaṇḍanti saṃghato paribāhirā,  
 paralābhopajivantā ahirikā 'va na lajjare. ||943||  
 nānuyuttā tathā eke muṇḍā saṃghātipārutā  
 sambhāvanam yev' icchanti lābhasakkāramucchitā. ||944||  
 evam nānappayātamhi ni dāni sukaram tathā  
 aphasitam vā phusitam phusitam vānurakkhitum. ||945||  
 yathā kaṇṭakatṭhānamhi careyya anupāhano  
 satim upatṭhapetvāna, evam gāme munī care. ||946||  
 saritvā pubbake yogī tesam vattam anussaram  
 kiñcāpi pacchimo kālo phuseyya amatam padam. ||947||  
 idam vatvā sālavane samaṇo bhāvitindriyo  
 brāhmaṇo parinibbāyi isi khīṇapunabbhavo 'ti. ||948||  
 Pārāpariyo thero.

uddānam :

Adhimutto Pārāpariyo Telakāni Raṭṭhapālo  
 Mālunkya-Selo Bhaddiyo Aṅguli dibbacakkhuko |  
 Pārāpariyo, das' ete Visamhi superikittitā,  
 gāthāyo dve satā honti pañcatālīsa uttarin ti.

niṭṭhito Visatinipāto.

---

940, avāṭukā A, apāṭukā BC.—941, jīvikatthā A, jīvikattā B, jīvikattā C.—  
 upāyo na A, upāyena BC.—943, na A, va na BC.—945, tathā BC, katā A.—  
 947, kiñcāpi AC, kiccāpi B.—Uddāna. The text of BC differs widely from  
 that of A, which I give. The names of Mālunkya-putta and Sela are omitted, and  
 so only eight Theras and, as it seems, 190 (?) Gāthās are counted ("gāthā satā  
 ca navutī honti ca puna uttarin ti").

## TIMSANIPĀTO.

Pāsādike bahû disvā bhāvitatte susaṃvute  
 isi Paṇḍarasagotto apucchi Phussasavhayaṃ : ||949||  
 kiṃchandaṃ kimadhippāyā kimākappā bhavissare  
 anāgatamhi kālamhi, taṃ me akkhāhi pucchito. ||950||  
 suṇohi vacanaṃ mayhaṃ isi Paṇḍarasavhaya,  
 sakkaccaṃ upadhārehi, ācikkhissāmy anāgataṃ. ||951||  
 kodhanā upanāhi ca makkhī thambhī saṭhā bahû  
 issukī nānāvādā ca bhavissanti anāgate ||952||  
 aññātamānino dhamme gambhīre tīragocārā  
 lahukā agarû dhamme aññamaññam agāravā. ||953||  
 bahû ādinavā loke uppajjissanti 'nāgate ;  
 sudesitaṃ imaṃ dhammaṃ kilisissanti dummatī. ||954||  
 guṇahīnāpi saṃghamhi voharanti visārādā  
 balavanto bhavissanti mukharā assutāvino. ||955||  
 guṇavanto pi saṃghamhi voharantā yathatthato  
 dubbalā te bhavissanti hirimaṇā anattikā. ||956||  
 rajataṃ jātārûpaṇ ca khettaṃ vatthum ajeḷakam  
 dāsīdāsaṇ ca dummedhā sādīyissanti 'nāgate. ||957||  
 ujjhānasaññino bālā sīlesu asaṃmāhitā  
 unnaḷā vicarissanti kalahābhiratā magā, ||958||  
 uddhatā ca bhavissanti nīlacīvarapārutā ;  
 kuhā thaddhā lapā singī carissanti ariyā viya. ||959||  
 telasaṇhehi kessehi capalā añjanakkhikā  
 rathiyāya gamissanti dantavaṇṇakapārutā. ||960||  
 ajegucchāṃ vimuttehi surattaṃ arahaddhajaṃ  
 jigucchissanti kāsāvaṃ odātesu samucchitā. ||961||  
 lābhakāmā bhavissanti kusītā hīnavīriyā,  
 kicchantaṃ vanapattāni gāmañtesu vasissare. ||962||

953, agaru the MSS.—955, voharantā [a]visārādā?—957, vatthum deest in B, khettaṃ ca aj° C.—958, vicarissanti A, vivadissanti B, mivadissanti C.—959, singī AC, sigi B.—962, kicchantaṃ AC, kiccantaṃ B.—vanapattāni A, panapattāni BC.

ye ye lābham labhissanti micchājīvaratā sadā,  
 te te ca anusikkhantā bhajissanti asampyā. ||963||  
 ye ye alābhino lābham, na te pujjā bhavissare,  
 supeṣale pi te dhīre sevissanti na te tadā. ||964||  
 milakkhuraṇaṃ rattam garahantā saṃam dhajam  
 titthiyānaṃ dhajam keci dhāressanty avadātakaṃ. ||965||  
 agāraṃ ca kāsāve tadā tesam bhavissati,  
 paṭisaṃkhā ca kāsāve bhikkhūnaṃ na bhavissati. ||966||  
 abhibhūtaṃ dukkheṇa sallaviddhaṃ ruppaṭṭa  
 paṭisaṃkhā mahāghoraṃ nāgassāsi acintiyā. ||967||  
 chaddanto hi tadā disvā surattam arahaddhajam  
 tāvad eva bhaṇi gāthā gajō atthopasañhitā : ||968||  
 anikkasāvo kāsāvaṃ yo vattham paridahissati  
 apeto damasaccena, na so kāsāvaṃ arahati. ||969||  
 yo ca vantakasāvaṃ assa sīlesu susamāhito  
 upeto damasaccena, sa ve kāsāvaṃ arahati. ||970||  
 vipannaṃsillo dummedho pākāṭo kāmakāriyo  
 vibbhantacitto nissukka, na so kāsāvaṃ arahati. ||971||  
 yo ca sīlena sampanno vitarāgo samāhito  
 odātamanasaṃkappo, sa ve kāsāvaṃ arahati. ||972||  
 uddhato unnaḷo bālo sīlam yassa na vijjati,  
 odātakaṃ arahati, kāsāvaṃ kiṃ karissati. ||973||  
 bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca dutthacittā anāḍarā  
 tāḍinaṃ mettacittānaṃ niggaṇhissanti 'nāgate. ||974||  
 sikkhāpentāpi therehi bālā cīvaradhāraṇaṃ  
 na suṇissanti dummedhā pākāṭā kāmakāriyā. ||975||  
 te tathā sikkhitā bālā aññamaññaṃ agāraṃ  
 nādiyissant' upajjhāye khaluṅko viya sārathim. ||976||  
 evaṃ anāgataddhānaṃ paṭipatti bhavissati  
 bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ ca patte kalamhi pacchime. ||977||  
 purā āgacchate etaṃ anāgataṃ mahabbhayaṃ  
 subbacā hotha saṃhila aññamaññaṃ sagāraṃ. ||978||  
 mettacittā kārūṇikā hotha sīle susaṃvutā  
 āraddhaviriyaṃ pahitattā niṇṇaṃ daḷhaparakkamā. ||979||

pamādaṃ bhayato disvā appamādañ ca khemato  
bhāvetth' atṭhaṅgikam maggam phusanti amatam padan  
ti. ||980||

Phussathero.

yathācārī yathāsato satimā yathā saṃkappacariyāya appa-  
matto

ajjhatarato susamāhitatto eko santusito, tam āhu bhi-  
kkhum. ||981||

allam sukham ca bhuñjanto na bālham subito siyā,  
ūnūdaro mitāhāro sato bhikkhu paribbaje. ||982||

cattāro pañca ālope abhuttvā udakam pive,  
alam phāsuvihārāya pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ||983||

kappiyatañ ca ādeti cīvaram idamatthikam,  
alam phāsuvihārāya pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ||984||

pallānkena nisinnassa jaṇṇuke nābhivassati,  
alam . . . ||985||

yo sukham dukkhato adda, dukkham addakkhi sallato,  
ubhayantarena nāhosi, kena lokasmi kiṃ siyā. ||986||

mā me kadāci pāpiccho kusito hīnaviriyo  
appassuto anādaro, kena lokasmi kiṃ siyā. ||987||

bahussuto ca medhāvī sīlesu susamāhito  
cētosamatham anuyutto api muddhani tiṭṭhatu. ||988||

yo papañcam anuyutto papañcābhirato mago,  
virādhayī so nibbānam yogakkhemam anuttaram. ||989||

yo ca papañcam hitvāna nippapañcapathe rato,  
ārādhayī so nibbānam yogakkhemam anuttaram. ||990||

gāme vā yadi vāraññe ninne vā yadi vā thale,  
yattha arahanto viharanti, tam bhūmiṃ rāmaṇeyya-  
kam. ||991||

ramaṇiyā araṇṇāni, yattha na ramatī jano,  
vītarāgā ramassanti, na te kāmagavesino. ||992||

nidhīnam va pavattāram yaṃ passe vajjadassinam

980, phusantam?—981 (comp. Dhammap. 362) yathā saṃkappacariyāya A, yaṃ vā saṃ- (comp. B) kappacariyāyi BC.—bhikkhu AC.—982 seq. = Jāt. ii. p. 293 seq., Milindap. p. 407.—982, va A, ca BC.—984-985 desunt in C.—984, idhamatthikam B, idamatthikam A.—985 = Milindap. p. 366.—986, adda AB, dakkhi C.—ubhayantarena AC, ubhayantevena B.—987 = (Milindap. p. 366), anādāro BC, anādaro A. Possibly the reading of the Milindap., anādaro, is correct.—991-992 = Dhammap. 98-99.—991, bhūmi ABC.

niggayhavādiṃ medhāviṃ, tādisaṃ paṇḍitaṃ bhaje;  
 tādisaṃ bhajamānassa seyyo hoti na pāpiyo. || 993 ||  
 ovaḍeyyānusaḍeyya asabbhā ca nivāraye,  
 asaṭaṃ hi so piyo hoti asaṭaṃ hoti appiyo. || 994 ||  
 aññassa bhagavā buddho dhammaṃ desesi cakkhumā;  
 dhamme desiyamānamhi sotam odhesiṃ atthiko. || 995 ||  
 taṃ me amoghaṃ savanaṃ, vimutto 'mhi anāsavo.  
 n' eva pubbenivāsāya na pi dibbassa cakkhuno || 996 ||  
 cetopariyāyaidhiyā cutiyā upapattiyā  
 sotadhātuvisuddhiyā paṇidhī me na vijjati. || 997 ||  
 rukkhamaṭṭhaṃ va nissāya muṇḍo samghātipāruto  
 paññāya uttamo thero Upatisso 'va jhāyati. || 998 ||  
 avitakkaṃ samāpanno sammāsambuddhasāvako  
 ariyena tuṇhibhāvena upeto hoti tāvade. || 999 ||  
 yathāpi pabbato selo acalo supatitṭhito,  
 evaṃ mohakkhayā bhikkhu pabbato va na vedhati. || 1000 ||  
 anaṅgaṇassa posassa niccaṃ sucigavesino  
 vālaggamattaṃ pāpassa abbhāmatthaṃ va khāyati. || 1001 ||  
 nābhinandāmi maraṇaṃ nābhinandāmi jīvitaṃ,  
 nikkhipissaṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ sampajāno patissato. || 1002 ||  
 — pa — nibbisāṃ bhatako yathā. || 1003 ||  
 ubhayenaṃ idaṃ maraṇaṃ eva nāmaraṇaṃ pacchā vā  
 pure vā;  
 paṭipajjatha mā vinassatha, khaṇo ve mā upaccagā. || 1004 ||  
 nagaraṃ yathā paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabāhiraṃ  
 evaṃ gopetha attānaṃ, khaṇo ve mā upaccagā,  
 khaṇātītā hi socanti nirayamhi samappitā. || 1005 ||  
 upasanto uparato mantabhāṇi anuddhato  
 dhunāti pāpake dhamme dumapattaṃ va māluto. || 1006 ||  
 upasanto — pa —  
 abbahi pāpake dhamme dumapattaṃ va māluto. || 1007 ||

993-994 — Dhammap. 76-77. — 995, sodhesiṃ BC. — 998, nissāya A, 'va BC. — ca jhāyati A, cabbhayati B, cabbhāyati C. — 1001 — 652. — 1004, idaṃ AC, adam B. — vinayatha BC. — upajjhagā AC, upaccagā B. — 1006 comp. 403. — upajjhagā AC, upaccagā B. — 1007, After — pa — BC insert: adho pi pāpamāluto ('luto C) — pa — (— pe —). These may be the corrupted remains of a new stanza, the rest of which we should have to supply from v. 1006; I think it more probable, however, that it is a simple dittography. — appāsi A, labbhāmi C, labbhāmi B.

upasanto anāyāso vippasannamanāvilo  
 kalyāpasilo medhāvi dukkhass' antakaro siyā. ||1008||  
 na vissase ekatiyesu evaṃ agārisu pabbajitesu cāpi;  
 sādhu pi hutvāna asādhu honti, asādhu hutvā puna sādhu  
 honti. ||1009||

kāmacchando ca byāpādo thīnamiddhañ ca bhikkhuno  
 uddhaccaṃ vicikicchā ca pañca te cittakeliṣā. ||1010||  
 yassa sakkariyamānassa asakkārena o' ūbhayaṃ  
 samādhi na vikampati appamādavihārino: ||1011||  
 tam jhāyinaṃ sātātikaṃ sukhumadiṭṭhivipassakaṃ  
 upādānakkhayārāmaṃ āhu sappuriso iti. ||1012||  
 mahāsamuddo pathavi pabbato anilo pi ca  
 upamāya na yujjanti satthu varavimuttiyā. ||1013||  
 cakkānuvattako thero mahāñāṇi samāhito  
 pathavāpaggi samāno na rajjati na dussati. ||1014||  
 paññāpāramitaṃ patto mahābuddhi mahāmuni  
 ajaḷo jaḷasamāno sadā carati nibbuto. ||1015||  
 paricīṇṇo mayā satthā — pa — ||1016||  
 sampādeth' appamādena, esā me anusāsani;  
 handāham parinibbissam, vippamutto 'mhi sabbadhi-  
 ti. ||1017||

Sāriputto thero.

Pisunena ca kodhanena maccharinā ca vibhūtinandinā  
 sakkhitam na kareyya paṇḍito; pāpo kāpurisena saṃ-  
 gamo. ||1018||  
 saddhena ca pesalena ca paññavatā bahussutena ca  
 sakkhitam hi kareyya paṇḍito; bhaddo sappurisena saṃ-  
 gamo. ||1019||  
 passa cittakatam bimbam — pa — ||1020||  
 bahussuto cittakathī buddhassa paricārako  
 pannabhāro visaññutto seyyam kappeti Gotamo. ||1021||  
 khīṇāsavo visaññutto saṅgātito sunibbuto  
 dhāreti antimam deham jātimaṇapāragu. ||1022||

1009, viśeṣa A. viṣaye BC.—pi is wanting in A.—1010, "kelisā A, "kilisā B, "kilisā C.—1014, pathavāpaggi AB, pathavāpaggi C.—1017 — 658.—1018, 1019, Probably we ought to insert "ca" after kodhanena and paññavatā.—1019, sakkhitam A, sakkhihi B, sakkhihi C.—1021, paricārako the MSS.



yasmim patitṭhitā dhammā buddhassādiccabandhuno  
 nibbānagamane magge, so 'yaṃ tiṭṭhati Gotamo. ||1023||  
 dvāsitim buddhato gaṇhi, dve sahaṣṣāni bhikkhuto :  
 caturāsiti sahaṣṣāni ye 'me dhammā pavattino. ||1024||  
 appassuto 'yaṃ puriso balivaddo va jīrati,  
 maṃsāni tassa vaddhanti, paṇṇā tassa na vaddhati. ||1025||  
 bahussuto appasutaṃ yo sutenātimaññati,  
 andho padīpadhāro va tath' eva paṭibhāti maṃ. ||1026||  
 bahussutaṃ upāseyya sutañ ca na vināsaye ;  
 taṃ mūlaṃ brahmacariyassa ; tasmā dhammadharo  
 siyā. ||1027||

pubbāparaññū atthaññū niruttipadakovidō  
 suggahitañ ca gaṇhāti atthañ copaparikkhati. ||1028||  
 khantya chandikato hoti, ussahitvā tuleti taṃ,  
 samaye so padahati ajjhattaṃ susamāhito. ||1029||  
 bahussutaṃ dhammadharaṃ sappaññaṃ buddhasāvakaṃ  
 dhammaviññāṇaṃ ākaṅkhaṃ taṃ bhajetha tathāvi-  
 dhaṃ. ||1030||

bahussuto dhammadharo kosārakkho mahesino  
 cakkhu sabbassa lokassa pūjaneyyo bahussuto ||1031||  
 dhammārāmo dhammarato dhammaṃ anuvicintayaṃ  
 dhammaṃ anussaraṃ bhikkhu saddhammā na parihā-  
 yati. ||1032||

kāyamaccheragaruno hiyyamāne anuṭṭhahe  
 sarīrasukhagiddhassa kuto samaṇaphāsutā. ||1033||  
 na pakkhanti disā sabbā, dhammā na paṭibhanti maṃ,  
 gate kalyāṇamittamhi andhakāraṃ va khāyati. ||1034||  
 abbhatītasahāyassa atītagatasatthuno  
 n' atthi etādisaṃ mittam yathā kāyagatā sati. ||1035||  
 ye purāṇā atītā te, navehi na sameti me,  
 sv ajja eko 'va jhāyāmi vassupeto va pakkhimā. ||1036||  
 dassanāya atikkante nānāverajjake bahū  
 mā vārayittha sotāro, passantu samayo mamaṃ. ||1037||

1023, 'gamane A, 'gamana B, 'gamaṇaṃ C.—1029, chandikato AB, chanda-  
 kato C.—tuleti taṃ AC, tulethi taṃ B.—samaye A, samayena BC.—1033 (comp.  
 114), anuṭṭhahe A, anuddhaso BC.—'giddhassa A, 'middhassa BC.—1036, vassu-  
 peto A, vasupeto C, vasūpetā B.

dassanâya atikkante nânâverajjake puthû  
karoti satthâ okâsaṃ na nivâreti cakkhumâ. || 1038 ||  
paṇṇavisativassâni sekhabhûtassa me sato  
na kâmasaññâ uppajji, passa dhammasudhammatam. || 1039 ||  
paṇṇavisativassâni sekhabhûtassa me sato  
na dosasaññâ uppajji, passa dhammasudhammatam. || 1040 ||  
paṇṇavisativassâni bhagavantam upatṭhahim  
mettena kâyakammena—mettena vacikammena—mettena  
manokammena châyâ va anapâyini. || 1041–1043 ||  
buddhassa caṅkamantassa piṭṭhito anucaṅkamim,  
dhamme desiyamânamhi ñâṇam me udapajjatha. || 1044 ||  
ahaṃ sakaraṇiyo 'mhi sekho appattamânaṃ,  
satthu ca parinibbânaṃ yo amhaṃ anukampako. || 1045 ||  
tadâsi yaṃ bhimsanakam, tadâsi lomahaṃsanam  
sabbâkâravarûpete sambuddhe parinibbute. || 1046 ||  
bahussuto dhammadharo kosârakkho mahesino  
cakkhu sabbassa lokassa Ânando parinibbuto. || 1047 ||  
bahussuto dhammadharo — pa — andhakâre tamonu-  
do, || 1048 ||

gatimanto satimanto dhitimanto ca yo isi  
saddhammâdhârako thero Ânando ratanâkaro. || 1049 ||  
pariciṇṇo mayâ satthâ — pa —. || 1050 ||  
Ânando thero.

uddânam :

Phusso Upatisso Ânando tayo 'ti 'me pakittitâ ;  
gâthâyo tattha saṃkhâtâ satam pañca ca uttariti.

niṭṭhito Timsanipâto.

---

1041–1043, anupâyini A, anupârini B (at v. 1041 ; 1042–3 desunt), anapâyani  
and anapâyini C. Comp. Dhammap. 2.—1044, ñâṇam meva A, ñâṇa me B,  
ñâṇam eva C.—1046 = Mahâparinibbâna Sutta p. 62.

## CATTĀLĪSANIPĀTO.

Na gaṇena purakkhato care, vimano hoti, samādhi dullabho ;  
nānājanasaṃgaho dukkho iti disvāna gaṇaṃ na roca-  
ye. ||1051||

na kulāni upabbaje muni, vimano hoti, samādhi dullabho ;  
so ussuko rasānugiddhoatthaṃ riñcati yo sukhāvaho. ||1052||  
paṅko 'ti hi naṃ avedayaṃ yāyaṃ vandanapūjanā kulesu,  
sukhumam sallam durubbaham, sakkāro kāpurisena dujja-  
ho. ||1053||

senāsanamhā oruyha nagaram piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ,  
bhuñjantaṃ purisaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ sakkaccaṃ taṃ upatṭha-  
hiṃ. ||1054||

so taṃ pakkena hatthena ālopaṃ upanāmayi ;  
ālopaṃ pakkhipantassa aṅgulī p' ettha chijjatha. ||1055||  
kuddamūlaṃ ca nissāya ālopan taṃ abhuñjisam,  
bhuñjamāne ca bhutte vā jeguccham me na vijjati. ||1056||  
uttitṭhapinḍo āhāro pūtimuttaṃ ca osadham

senāsanam rukkhāmūlam paṃsukūlaṃ ca cīvaram :  
yass' ete abhisambhutvā, sa ve cātuddiso naro. ||1057||

yattha eke vihaññanti āruhanto siluccayaṃ,  
tassa buddhassa dāyādo sampajāno patissato  
iddhibalen' upatthaddho Kassapo abhirūhati. ||1058||

piṇḍapātaṇṭikanto selam āruyha Kassapo  
jhāyati anupādāno pahīnabhayabheravo. ||1059||

piṇḍapātaṇṭikanto selam āruyha Kassapo  
jhāyati anupādāno dayhamānesu nibbuto. ||1060||

piṇḍapātaṇṭikanto selam āruyha Kassapo  
jhāyati anupādāno katakicco anāsavo. ||1061||

1052, upabbaje A, uppajje C, upajje B.—sukhāvaho A, sukhāvaho so B, sukhāvahāso C. sukhādhivāho? Comp. 494.—1053 (= 495), dujjaham A, dadujjaham B, dadujjalamham C.—1054 seq. = Milindap. p. 395.—1055, tam-pakkena A, hamsakena BC. Perhaps we should read tambakena, comp. Boettlingk-Roth s.v. tāmbra, 2, a.—pettha C, vettha corr. to pettha A, peta B.—1056, kuṭṭamūlam A, kaṭṭham C, kaṭṭum B.—1057, abhisambhūtā? Comp., however, M. Senart's note on Mahāvastu I. p. 41, l. 6.—sa ve cātuddiso A, sa ve sāt B, saccotuddiso C.—1058, āruhanto A, arūhanto B, arahanto C.

karerimālāvitatā bhūmibhāgā manoramā  
 kuñjarābhirudā rammā te selā ramayanti maṃ. || 1062 ||  
 nīlabbhavaṇṇā rucirā vārisitā sucindharā  
 indagopakasaūchannā te selā ramayanti maṃ. || 1063 ||  
 nīlabbhakūṭasadisā kūṭāgāraravārūpamā  
 vāraṇābhirudā rammā te selā ramayanti maṃ. || 1064 ||  
 abbhivutṭhā rammatalā nagā isibhi sevītā  
 abbhunnaditā sikkhihi te selā ramayanti maṃ. || 1065 ||  
 alaṃ jhāyitukāmassa pahitattassa me sato ;  
 alaṃ me atthakāmassa pahitattassa bhikkhuno ; || 1066 ||  
 alaṃ me phāsukāmassa pahitattassa bhikkhuno ;  
 alaṃ me yogakāmassa pahitattassa tādino. || 1067 ||  
 ummāpupphavasamānā gaganā v' abbhachādītā  
 nānādi jaganaṅkiṇṇā te selā ramayanti maṃ. || 1068 ||  
 anākiṇṇā gahaṭṭhehi migasaṃghanisevitā  
 nānādi jaganaṅkiṇṇā te selā ramayanti maṃ. || 1069 ||  
 acchodikā . . . (=113, 601) || 1070 ||  
 na pañcaṅgikena turiyena rati me hoti tādisi  
 yathā ekaggacittassa sammā dhammaṃ vipassato. || 1071 ||  
 kammaṃ bahukaṃ . . . (=494) || 1072 ||  
 kammaṃ bahukaṃ na kāraye, parivajjeyya anattāneyyama  
 etaṃ,  
 kicchati kāyo kilamati, dukkhito so samathaṃ na  
 vindati. || 1073 ||  
 oṭṭhapabhatamattena attānaṃ pi na passati,  
 patthaddhagīvo carati, ahaṃ seyyo 'ti maññati. || 1074 ||  
 aseyyo seyyasamānaṃ bālo maññati attānaṃ,  
 na taṃ viññū pasamsanti patthaddhamanasam naraṃ. || 1075 ||  
 yo ca seyyo 'ham asmīti, nāhaṃ seyyo 'ti vā puna,  
 hīno 'haṃ sadiso vā 'ti vidhāsu na vikampati, || 1076 ||

1062, \*rudā AC, \*ruddhā B.—1063 (= 13), vārisitā A, vāriyitā BC.—sucin-  
 dharā A, sucindarā BC.—1064, \*kuṭṭa AC, \*kuta B.—varaṇābhirudā AC, vāraṇā-  
 bhirudā B.—1065, abbhivutṭhā C, abhivutṭhā B.—āgunditā sikkhiṇibhi C,  
 agundaditā sikkhiṇibhi B.—1067 (first hemistich), pah' sikkhattho B.—1068,  
 \*pupphena samānā A, \*puppho vasamānā B, \*pupphavasāmānā C.—vabbhachā-  
 ditā A, vambhach' BC.—1071, na deest in BC.—1072 (see 494, 1052), ussukko so  
 A, ussuko so BC (instead of so ussuko).—sukhāvaho A, sukhāvivāhā B, sukhāvi-  
 vāho C.—1073, anattāneyyama A, anuttāneyyama C, anattāneyyama B.—1076,  
 hīno taṃ sadiso A, hīno hīnasadiso C, hīno hitaṃ sadiso B. Comp. Childers. v. vidhā.

paññavantam tathāvādim silesu susamāhitam  
 cetosamathasamputtam tañ ca viññū pasamsare. ||1077||  
 yassa sabrahmacārisu gāravo n' ūpalabbhati,  
 ārakā hoti saddhammā nabhaso puthavi yathā. ||1078||  
 yesañ ca hiriottappam sadā sammā upatthitam,  
 virūḷhabrahmacariyā, tesam khīṇā punabbhavā. ||1079||  
 uddhato capalo bhikkhu pamsukūlena pāruto  
 kapi va sīhacammena na so ten' upasobhati. ||1080||  
 anuddhato acapalo nipako samvutindriyo  
 sobhati pamsukūlena sīho va girigabbhare. ||1081||  
 ete sambahulā devā iddhimanto yasassino  
 dasa devasahassāni sabbe te brahmakāyikā ||1082||  
 dhammasenāpatim dhīram mahājhāyim samāhitam  
 Sāriputtam namassantā tiṭṭhanti pañjalikatā : ||1083||  
 namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama,  
 yassa te nābhijānāma yaṃ pi nissāya jhāyati. ||1084||  
 accheram vata buddhānam gambhīro gocaro sako,  
 ye mayam nābhijānāma vāavedhī samāgatā. ||1085||  
 tam tathā devakāyehi pūjitam pūjanāraham  
 Sāriputtam tadā diśvā Kappinassa sitam ahū. ||1086||  
 yāvata buddhakhettamhi ṭhapayitvā mahāmuniṃ  
 dhutaguṇe visitṭho 'ham, sadiso me na vijjati. ||1087||  
 paricinṇo mayā satthā — pa —. ||1088||  
 na cīvare na sayane bhojane n' upalippati  
 Gotamo anappameyyo mulālipuppham vimalam va ambunā  
 nikkhammaninno tibhavābhiniṣsaṭo. ||1089||  
 satipatṭhānagīvo so saddhāhattho mahāmuni  
 paññāsiso mahāñāṇī sadā carati nibbuto 'ti. ||1090||  
 Mahākassapo thero.

uddānam.

Cattālisanipātamhi Mahākassapasavhayo  
 eko 'va thero, gāthāyo cattālisa duve 'pi cā 'ti.

Cattālisanipāto samatto.

1077, tathā tādi A, tathāvādi BC.—1078, comp. 278.—1083, tiṭṭhanti the MSS.—1084, nābhijānāmi BC.—1089, sayanena BC.—nupalimpati A, na palimpato BC.

PAÑÑĀSANIPĀTO.

Kadā nu 'haṃ pabbatakandarāsu ekākiyo addutiyo vihaṣsaṃ  
aniccato sabbabhavaṃ vipassaṃ, taṃ me idaṃ taṃ nu kadā  
bhavissati. ||1091||

kadā nu 'haṃ bhinnapaṭandharo muni kāsāvavattho amamo  
nirāsayo

rāgañ ca dosañ ca tath' eva mohaṃ hantvā sukhī pavana-  
gato vihaṣsaṃ. ||1092||

kadā aniccaṃ vadharogañiḷaṃ kāyaṃ imaṃ maccujarāy'  
upaddutaṃ

vipassamāno vītabhaya vihaṣsaṃ eko vane, taṃ nu kadā  
bhavissati. ||1093||

kadā nu 'haṃ bhayajananiṃ dukkhāvaḥaṃ taṇhālatam  
bahuvidhānuvattaniṃ

paññāmayam tikhiṇaṃ asim gahetvā chetvā vase, taṃ pi  
kadā bhavissati. ||1094||

kadā nu paññāmayam uggatejaṃ satthaṃ isiṇaṃ sahasā-  
diyivā

Māraṃ saseṇaṃ sahasā bhañjissaṃ sihāsane, taṃ nu kadā  
bhavissati. ||1095||

kadā nu 'haṃ sabbhi samāgamesu diṭṭho bhava dhamma-  
garūhi tādihi

yathāvadassīhi jitindriyehi padhāniyo, taṃ nu kadā bha-  
vissati. ||1096||

kadā nu maṃ tandikhudāpipāsā vātātapā kīṭasirimsapā vā  
nibbādhayissanti na taṃ Giribbaje attatthiyaṃ, taṃ nu  
kadā bhavissati. ||1097||

1092, pavanagato A, suvanagato BC.—1093, vītabhaya A, vigatabhaya BC.—  
1096, yathāvadassīhi ('īhi B) AB, yathāvadassīhi C.—1097, na nibbādhayissanti  
A, nibbādhayissanti BC.—attatthiyaṃ B, atth' AC.

- kadā nu kho yaṃ viditaṃ mahesinā cattāri saccāni  
 sududdasāni  
 samāhitatto satimā agacchaṃ paññāya taṃ, taṃ nu kadā  
 bhavissati. ||1098||  
 kadā nu rūpe amite ca sadde gandhe rase phusitabbe ca  
 dhamme  
 ādittato 'haṃ samatthehi yutto paññāya dakkhaṃ, tad idaṃ  
 kadā me. ||1099||  
 kadā nu 'haṃ dubbacanena vutto tatonimittaṃ vimano na  
 hessaṃ,  
 atho pasattho pi tatonimittaṃ tuṭṭho na hessaṃ, tad idaṃ  
 kadā me. ||1100||  
 kadā nu kaṭṭhe ca tiṇe latā ca khandhe ime 'haṃ amite ca  
 dhamme  
 ajjhattikān' eva ca bāhirāni ca samaṃ tuleyyaṃ, tad idaṃ  
 kadā me. ||1101||  
 kadā nu maṃ pāvusakālamegho navena toyena sacivaraṃ  
 vane  
 isippayātamhi pathe vajantaṃ ovassate, taṃ nu kadā bha-  
 vissati. ||1102||  
 kadā mayūrasa sikhandino vane dijassa sutvā girigabbhare  
 rutaṃ  
 paccuṭṭhahitvā amatassa pattiyaṃ saṃcintaye, taṃ nu kadā  
 bhavissati. ||1103||  
 kadā nu Gaṅgaṃ Yamunaṃ Sarassatiṃ pātālakhittaṃ  
 balavāmukhañ ca  
 asajjamāno patareyyaṃ iddhiyā vibhimsanaṃ, taṃ nu  
 kadā bhavissati. ||1104||  
 kadā nu nāgo va saṃgāmacāri padālaye kāmagaṇesu  
 chandaṃ  
 nibbajjayaṃ sabbasubhaṃ nimittaṃ jhāne yuto, taṃ nu  
 kadā bhavissati. ||1105||

1098, agacchaṃ AC, āg° B.—1099, dajjaṃ A, chekkaṃ C, decchaṃ B.—1103, saṃcintaye A, sacijantuye B, sajantuye C.—1104, comp. Rigveda X. 75, 5.—balavāmukhañ ca AB, balavāmunañ ca C. Comp. Boettlingk-Roth s. v. vaḍavā-mukha.—asajjamāno A, sajjamāno B, aghaccamāno C.—vibhimsanaṃ (corr. to vibh°) A, vibhisaṃ B, vihimsanaṃ C.—1105, nibbajjayaṃ A, nibbajjissaṃ B, nippajjissaṃ C.

kadā inattho va daliddako nidhiṃ ārādhayitvā dhanikehi  
 pīlito  
 tuṭṭho bhavissam adhigamma sāsanaṃ mahesino, tam nu  
 kadā bhavissati. ||1106||  
 bahūni vassāni tayāmi yācito : agāravāsena alam nu te  
 idam ;  
 tam dāni maṃ pabbajitaṃ samānaṃ kimkārapaṃ citta  
 tuvaṃ na yuñjasi. ||1107||  
 nanu ahaṃ citta tayāmi yācito : Giribbaje citrachadā  
 vihaṃgamā  
 mahindaghosattathanitābhigajjino te taṃ ramissanti vanami  
 jhāyinaṃ. ||1108||  
 kulami mitte ca piye ca nātake khiddāratim kāmagaṇaṃ  
 ca loke  
 sabbam pahāya idam ajjhupāgato, atho pi tvaṃ citta na  
 mayha tussasi. ||1109||  
 mam' eva etaṃ, na hi taṃ paresaṃ ; sannāhakāle paridevi-  
 tena kiṃ.  
 sabbam idam calaṃ iti pekkhamāno abhinikkhamiṃ ama-  
 taṃ padaṃ jigisaṃ. ||1110||  
 suvuttavādi dvipadānaṃ uttamo mahābhisakko naradamma-  
 sārathi :  
 cittaṃ calaṃ makkaṭasannibhaṃ iti avītarāgena sudunni-  
 vāriyaṃ. ||1111||  
 kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā aviddasū yattha sitā  
 puthujjanā,  
 te dukkham icchanti punabbhavesino cittena nītā niraye  
 niramkatā. ||1112||  
 mayūraakoṇḍābhirudamhi kānane dīpihi byagghehi pu-  
 rakkhato vasaṃ  
 kāye apekkham jaha mā virāye, iti ssa maṃ citta pure  
 niyuñjasi. ||1113||

1106, inatthā corr. to 'ttho A, inattho C, inattho B.—1107, na yuñjasi A,  
 viyuñjasi B, viyuñjhati C.—1108, mahindaghosattathanitābhigajjino A, mahindago-  
 sattathanitābhivajjino C, mahiddaghosattathanitābhivajjino B. Head, sumañjugho-  
 sattathanitābhigajjino (v. 1136).—1110, sabba idam AB, sabbam idam C.—1111,  
 suvuttavādi A, suvutt' BC.—sudunnivārayaṃ AB, sudujjanivārayaṃ C.—1112,  
 nirākatā AB, nirākathā C.—1113, jaha mā virāye A, jaha padhāraya B, pajahā  
 padhāraya C. jaha mā virāya?



bhāvehi jhānāni ca indriyāni ca balāni bojjaṅgasamādhī-  
bhāvanā

tisso ca vijjā phusa buddhasāsane, iti sasu maṃ citta pure  
niyuñjasi. ||1114||

bhāvehi maggaṃ amatassa pattiyaṃ niyyānikaṃ sabba-  
dukkhakkhayogadham

atthaṅgikaṃ sabbakilesasodhanaṃ, iti sasu . . . ||1115||

dukkhaṃ ti khandhe paṭipassa yoniso, yato ca dukkhaṃ  
samudeti taṃ jaha,

idh' eva dukkhassa karoḥi antaṃ, iti sasu . . . ||1116||

aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ ti vipassa yoniso suññaṃ anattā 'ti  
aghaṃ vadhāni ti ca,

manovicāre uparundha cetaso, iti sasu . . . ||1117||

muṇḍo virūpo abhisāpam āgato kapālahattho 'va kulesu  
bhikkhasu,

yuñjassu satthu vacane mahesino, iti sasu . . . ||1118||

susamvutatto visikhantaraṃ caraṃ kulesu kāmesu asaṅga-  
mānaso

cando yathā dosinapunnamāsiyā, iti sasu . . . ||1119||

ārañṇiko hoti ca piṇḍapātiko, sāsāniko hoti ca paṃsukūliko,  
nesajjiko hoti sadā dhute rato, iti sasu . . . ||1120||

ropetvā rukkhāni yathā phaleṣi mūle taruṃ chettu taṃ  
eva icchasi,

tath' ūpamaṃ citta idaṃ karosi yaṃ maṃ aniccaṃhi cale  
niyuñjasi. ||1121||

arūpa dūraṅgama ekacāri na te karissaṃ vacanaṃ idāni 'haṃ,  
dukkhā hi kāmā kaṭukā mahabbhayaṃ, nibbānaṃ evābhi-  
mano carissaṃ. ||1122||

nāhaṃ alakkhyaṃ ahirikatāya vā na cittaḥetū na ca dūra-  
kantaṃ

ājīvaḥetū ca ahaṃ na nikkhamiṃ, kato ca te citta paṭissavo  
mayā. ||1123||

appicchataṃ sappurisehi vaṇṇitā makkhappahānaṃ vūpasamo  
dukkhassa :

1117, uparūnda A, uparuddha BC.—1118, abhisāsam BC.—va A, ca C, deest in B.—1120, I think that hoti should be corrected throughout into hohi.—1121, icchati P.—1123, dūrakantaṃ A, durākattanaṃ C, durākantaṃ B.

iti esu maṃ citta tadā niyuñjasi, idāni tvam gacchasi  
pubbacinnam. ||1124||

taṇhaṃ avijjaṇ ca piyāpiyaṇ ca subhāni rūpāni sukhā ca  
vedanā

maṇāpiyā kāmagaṇā ca vanta, vante ahaṃ āgamitum na  
ussahe. ||1125||

sabbattha te citta vaco kataṃ mayā, bahūsu jātiesu na me  
'si kopito,

ajjhattasambhavo kataññutāya te, dukkhe ciraṃ samsaritaṃ  
tayā kate. ||1126||

tvaṇ űeva no citta karosi brāhmaṇo tvam khattiyā rājadisi  
karosi,

vessa ca suddā ca bhavāma ekadā, devattanaṃ vāpi tav'  
eva vāhasā. ||1127||

tav' eva hetū asurā bhavāmase, tvammūlakaṃ nerayikā  
bhavāmase,

atho tiracchānagatāpi ekadā, petattanaṃ vāpi tav' eva  
vāhasā. ||1128||

na nūna dubbhissasi maṃ punappunaṃ muhuṃ muhuṃ  
vāraṇikaṃ va dassahaṃ;

ummattaken' eva mayā palobhasi; kiṇ cāpi te citta virādhi-  
taṃ mayā. ||1129||

idaṃ pure . . . (=77) ||1130||

satthā ca me lokam imaṃ adhiṭṭhahi aniccato addhuvato  
asārato;

pakkhanda maṃ citta jinassa sāsane, tārehi oghā mahato  
suduttarā. ||1131||

na te idaṃ citta yathāpurāṇakaṃ, nāhaṃ alaṃ tuyha vase  
nivattitum;

mahesino pabbajito 'mhi sāsane; na mādisā honti vinā-  
sadhārino. ||1132||

1124, vupassamo A, vasamo BC.—1125, manopiya, BC.—vante A, vane BC.—  
na deest in A.—1126, ajjhattasambhavo A, ajjhattasambhavā B, ajjhattas-  
ambhavo C.—1127, brāhmaṇo?—khattiye?—rājadisi corr. to 'si A, rājasidi B,  
rājasidi C. rāja-isi?—1128, asurā A, asubhaṃ BC.—1129, nana dubbhissasi  
A, na nana dutissasi ('si C) BC.—cāraṇikaṃ va dassahaṃ A, vāraṇikaṃ vassāhaṃ  
B, vāramika cassaṭṭaṃ C. vārapakaṃ va dassahaṃ?—1132, na taṃ alaṃ A,  
nāhaṃ alaṃ BC.—vase 'nivattitum?

nagâ samuddâ saritâ vasundharâ disâ catasso vidisâ adhodisâ  
sabbe aniccâ tibhavâ upaddutâ, kuhiṃ gato citta sukhaṃ  
ramissasi. ||1133||

dhî dhî paraṃ kiṃ mama citta kâhasi ; na te alaṃ citta  
vasânuvattako.

na jâtu bhastaṃ dubhato mukhaṃ chupe ; dhir atthu pûraṃ  
navasotasandani. ||1134||

varâhaṇeyyavigâḥasevite pabbhârakûṭṭe pakate 'va sundare  
navambunâ pâvusasittakânane tahiṃ guhâgehagato rami-  
ssasi. ||1135||

sunîlagivâ susikhâ supekhuṇâ sucittapattacchadanâ vihaṃ-  
gamâ

sumañjughosatthanitâbhigajjino te taṃ ramissanti vanamhi  
jhâyinam. ||1136||

vuṭṭhamhi deve caturaṅgule tiṇe sampupphite meghani-  
bhamhi kânane

nagantare viṭapisamo sayissaṃ, taṃ me mudu hohiti tâla-  
sannibhaṃ. ||1137||

tathâ tu kassâmi yathâpi issaro ; yaṃ labbhatî tena pi hotu  
me alaṃ ;

taṃ taṃ karissâmi yathâ atandito biḷârabhastam va yathâ  
sumadditam. ||1138||

tathâ tu kassâmi yathâpi issaro ; yaṃ labbhatî tena pi hotu  
me alaṃ ;

viriyena taṃ mayha vas' ânayissaṃ gajam va mâttaṃ ku-  
salaṅkusaggaho. ||1139||

tayâ sudantena avatṭhitena hi hayena yoggâcariyo va ujjunâ  
pahomi maggaṃ paṭipajjitum sivaṃ cittânurakkhîhi sadâ  
nisevitam. ||1140||

1134, dhî dhî p° C, dhi dhi p° B, dhitapp° A.—na te alaṃ cittaṃ vassa- (corr. to vassâ-) navattiko A, na te alacchandavasânupattato B, na te acchandavasâ-nupatto C.—na jâtu bhastam A, nânâsubhantaram B, na jâtu antaram C.—dhir atthu pûram navasotasandani A, varatthu puram na- (ta- C) vasotam sandani (\*ti C) BC.—1135, 'kuṭṭe A, 'kuṭṭe B, 'kûṭṭe C.—pâvusasitt° A, pâvisisatt° C, pâvusiccitt° B.—tahiṃ A, tati B, tamit° C.—'gehagato A, lokamito C, lokato B.—1136, 'ghosatthanitâbhigajjino A, 'ghosattanikâbhigajjino BC. Comp. 1108.—1137, meghanibhamhi A, 'nitamhi B, 'dhanimhi C.—viṭapisamo A, vitabbisamo BC.—1138, taṃ taṃ k° C, taṃ k° B, taṃ nâyan (corr. to nâhan) tam k° A.—biḷârabhastam (corr to 'bhastam) A, bhilâratavassam B, bhilâratassâ va C.—sum° A, sam° BC.—1140, avatṭhitena A, avattitena BC.

ārammaṇe taṃ balasā nibandhisam nāgam va thambhamhi  
 dalhāya rajjuyā,  
 taṃ me suguttaṃ satiya subhāvitam anissitam sabbabhavesu  
 hehisi. ||1141||  
 paññāya chetvā vipathānusārinam yogena niggayha pathe  
 nivesiya  
 diavā samudayam vibhavañ ca sambhavam dāyādako hehisi  
 aggavādino. ||1142||  
 catubbipallāsavasam adhiṭṭhitam gāmaṇḍalam va parinesi  
 citta maṃ  
 nanu saññojanabandhanacchidam samsevase kārūnikam  
 mahāmuniṃ. ||1143||  
 migo yathā seri sucittakānane rammaṃ girim pāvīsi abbhā-  
 mālinam,  
 anākule tattha nage ramissasi, asamsayam citta parābha-  
 vissasi. ||1144||  
 ye tuyha chandena vasena vattino narā ca nāri ca anubhon-  
 ti yaṃ sukham,  
 aviddasū Māravasānuvattino bhavābhinandī tava citta se-  
 vakā 'ti. ||1145||

Tālapuṭo thero.

uddānam :

Paññāsamhi nipātamhi eko Tālapuṭo suci,  
 gāthāyo tattha paññāsa puna pañca ca uttarīti.

Paññāsanipāto samatto.

---

1141, balasā A, balavasā BC.—1142, vipathānusārinam A, vivathānusārinam  
 ("sārinī C) BC.—nivesiyam (corr. to "ya) A, nivesaya B, nivesayi C.—diavā  
 samudayam A, diavā samuddam ("dda B) BC.—1143, catubbipallāsavasam A, catu-  
 vipallāsamayam C, catutthavipallāsacasam B.—nanu A, anu BC.—1144, seri  
 sucitta° A, seri suvitta° B, seri suvitta° C.—pāvīsi C, pāvīsi B, pāvusa A.—"māli-  
 nim A, "mālinī C, "mālini B.—1145, sevakā BC, sāvakā A.—Tālamuṭṭho corr. to  
 Tālapuṭo A, Bhālapuṭo B, Kālapuṭo C.—Uddāna : Tālapuṭo AB, Kālapuṭo C.

## S A T Ṭ H I K A N I P Ā T O .

Āraññakā piṇḍapâtikā uñchâpattâgate ratâ  
 dâlemu Maccuno senaṃ ajjhataṃ susamâhitâ. ||1146||  
 āraññakā piṇḍapâtikā uñchâpattâgate ratâ  
 dhunâma Maccuno senaṃ naḷâgâraṃ va kuñjaro. ||1147||  
 rukkhamaulikâ sâtatikâ uñchâpattâgate ratâ  
 dâlemu . . . susamâhitâ. ||1148||  
 rukkhamaulikâ sât. uñch. r.  
 dhunâma . . . kuñjaro. ||1149||  
 aṭṭhikaṅkalakuṭṭike mamsanharuppasibbite  
 dhir atthu pûre duggandhe paragatte mamâyase ||1150||  
 gûthabhaste taconaddhe uragaṇḍapisâcini  
 nava sotâni te kâye yâni sandanti sabbadâ. ||1151||  
 tava sarîraṃ navasotaṃ duggandhaṃ kariparibandha,  
 bhikkhu parivajjayate taṃ mîlhaṃ va yathâ sucikâ-  
 mo. ||1152||  
 evaṇ ce taṃ jano jaññâ yathâ jânâmi taṃ ahaṃ,  
 ârakâ parivajjeyya gûthattṭhânaṃ va pâvuse. ||1153||  
 evaṃ etaṃ mahâvîra yathâ samaṇa bhâsasi,  
 ettha c' eke visîdanti paṅkamhi va jaraggavo. ||1154||  
 âkâsamhi haliddâya yo maññetha rajetave  
 aññena vâpi raṅgena, vighâtudayaṃ eva taṃ. ||1155||  
 tadâkâsasamaṃ oittaṃ ajjhataṃ susamâhitaṃ;  
 mâ pâpacitte âhari aggikkhandhaṃ va pakkhimâ. ||1156||  
 pasesa oittakataṃ bimbam — pa — ||1157||  
 tadâsi yaṃ bhimsanakam, tadâsi lomahamsanam  
 anekâkârasampanne Sâriputtamhi nibbute. ||1158||

1150, pure the MSS. Comp. 279.—paragatte mamâyase A, paratattṭhe  
 mamâyase B, paramanne mamâyase C.—1151, gudhabhaste AB, guthabhatthe C.  
 —uragaṇḍip° A, uragaṇhap° C, uregaṇhap° B.—1152, tava sarîraṃ A, bhavasa-  
 dâṇaṃ (disaṃ C) BC.—navam sotam BC.—kariparibandha A, kariparipaṇhi B,  
 pariparipaṇhi C. Possibly the first member of this compound is karica.—va BC,  
 ca A.—1155, haliddhiyâ A, va haliddhiyâ BC. haliddâya?—uddayaṃ A,  
 uddassam BC.—1156, âsidi? comp. 1173, 1204.—1158 comp. 1046.

aniccā vata saṃkhārā — pa — ||1159||  
 sukhumaṃ paṭivijjhanti vālaggaṃ usunā yathā  
 ye pañca khandhe passanti parato no ca attato. ||1160||  
 ye ca passanti saṃkhāre parato no ca attato,  
 paccabyādhimsu nipunaṃ vālaggaṃ usunā yathā. ||1161||  
 sattiyaṃ viya omaṭṭho . . . (=39, 40.) ||1162–1163||  
 codito bhāvitattena sarīrantimadhārīnā  
 Migāramātu pāsādaṃ pādāṅgutṭhena kampayim. ||1164||  
 na yidaṃ sithilam ārabha na yidaṃ appena thāmasā  
 nibbānaṃ adhigantabbam sabbaganthapamocanaṃ. ||1165||  
 ayañ ca daharo bhikkhu, ayam uttama poriso  
 dhāreti antimam deham jetvā Māraṃ savāhanaṃ. ||1166||  
 vivaram anupatanti vijjutā Vebhāraṣa ca Paṇḍavassa ca,  
 nagavivaragato ca jhāyati putto appaṭimassa tādino. ||1167||  
 upasanto uparato pantaśenāsano muni  
 dāyādo buddhasetṭhassa Brahmunā abhivandito. ||1168||  
 upasantaṃ uparataṃ pantaśenāsaṇaṃ munim  
 dāyādaṃ buddhasetṭhassa vanda brāhmaṇa Kassapaṃ. ||1169||  
 yo ca jātisataṃ gacche sabbā brāhmaṇajātiyo  
 sotthiyo vedasampanno manusseṣu punappunaṃ, ||1170||  
 ajjhāyako pi ce aṣa tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pāragū,  
 eṭassa vandanāy' ekaṃ kaṇaṃ n' agghati soḷasaṃ. ||1171||  
 yo so atṭha vimokkhaṇi purebhattaṃ apassayi  
 anulomaṃ paṭilomaṃ, tato piṇḍāya gacchati : ||1172||  
 tādisaṃ bhikkhuṃ māhari, mātṭānaṃ khaṇi brāhmaṇa,  
 abhippasādehi maṇaṃ arahantaṃhi tādine,  
 khippaṃ pañjaliko vanda mā te vijati matthakaṃ. ||1173||  
 na so passati saddhammaṃ saṃsārena purakkhato,  
 acaṅkamaṃ jimhapathaṃ kumaggam anudhāvati. ||1174||  
 kimī va mīlhasallitto saṃkhāre adhimucchito  
 pagāḷho lābhasakkāre tuccho gacchati Poṭṭhilo. ||1175||  
 imaṇ ca passa āyantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ sudassanaṃ  
 vimuttaṃ ubhatobhāge ajjhattaṃ susamāhitaṃ. ||1176||

1161, paccabyādhimsu A, paccabyādhimsu BC.—1164, kampayi BC.—1166,  
 appena thāmasā A, appajhānathāmasā B, ajjhānathāmasā C.—sabbaganthapamocana-  
 mocanaṃ AB, samevaṇaṃ C.—1167 — 41.—nabhavivaragato jhāyati ABC.—  
 1171, eṭam BC, ekaṃ A.—1172, apassayi AC, aṇḍ' B.—1173, māstī? comp.  
 1166, 1169 — vipphali matthakaṃ? — 1174, na so A, neso BC.—acaṅkamaṃ C,  
 acaṅkamaṃ B, ajjhagamaṃ A.

visallam khīṇasamyogam tevijjam maccuhāyinaṃ  
dakkhiṇeyyam manussaṇaṃ puññakhettaṃ anuttaram.

|| 1177 ||

ete sambahulā devā iddhimanto yasassino  
dasa devasahasāni sabbe brahmapurohitā  
Moggallānaṃ namassantā tiṭṭhanti pañjalikatā : || 1178 ||

namo te purisājaṇṇa, namo te purisuttama,  
yassa te āsavā khīṇā, dakkhiṇeyyo 'ai mārisa. || 1179 ||

pūjito naradevena uppanno maraṇābhībhū  
puṇḍarikam va toyena samkhāre nopalippati. || 1180 ||  
yasse muhutte sahasadhā loko samvidito, sa Brahmakappo  
vasi iddhiguṇe cutūpapāte kāle passati devatā sa bhi-  
kkhu. || 1181 ||

Sāriputto va paṇḍāya sīlena upasamena ca,  
yo pi pāramgato bhikkhu etāvaparamo siyā. || 1182 ||  
koṭṭasatasahasassa attabhāvaṃ khaṇena nimmīne,  
aṇaṃ vikubbanāsu kusalo vasibhūto 'mhi iddhiyā. || 1183 ||  
samādhivijjāvāsi pāramigato Moggallānagotto asitassa sā-  
sane

dhiro samucchindi samāhitindriyo nāgo yathā pūtilataṃ va  
bandhanaṃ. || 1184 ||

paricīṇṇo . . . (= 604, 605) || 1185–1186 ||

kīdiso nirayo āsi yattha Dussī apaccatha  
Vidhuraṃ sāvakam āsajja Kakusandhaṃ ca brāhmaṇaṃ.  
|| 1187 ||

satam āsi ayosankū sabbe paccattavedanā :  
īdiso nirayo āsi yattha Dussī apaccatha  
Vidhuraṃ sāvakam āsajja Kakusandhaṃ ca brāhmaṇaṃ.  
|| 1188 ||

yo etam abhijānāti bhikkhu buddhassa sāvako,  
tādisaṃ bhikkhum āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.  
|| 1189 ||

1177, maccuhāyinaṃ C, paco AB.—1178, tiṭṭhanti the MSS.—1181 (= 909), devatā ca AC, d' ca B.—1182, etāvap' A, etovap' C, okovap' B.—1187, Dānt A, rūpi BC.—Vidhuraṃ the MSS., comp. Hardy's Manual (2nd edition), p. 74, Jāt. vol. i. p. 46. Mr. Tranchesi writes Vidhura, see Milindapañha, p. 302, 372.—1188, satam A, matam C, amatam B.—Dussī A, rūpi BC.—Vidhuraṃ AC, Vidhuraṃ B.

majjhe sāgarasmim tiṭṭhanti vimānā kappatṭhāyino  
 veluriyavaṇṇā rucirā accimanto pabbassarā,  
 accharā tattha naccanti puthū nānattavaṇṇiyo, ||1190||  
 yo etam abhi° — pa — Kaṇha dukkham nigacchasi. ||1191||  
 yo ve buddhena codito bhikkhusamghassa pekkhato  
 Migāramātu pāsādam pādaṅgutṭhena kampayi, ||1192||  
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1193||  
 yo Vejayanapāsādam pādaṅgutṭhena kampayi  
 iddhibalen' upatthaddho samvejesi ca devatā, ||1194||  
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1195||  
 yo Vejayanapāsāde Sakkam so paripucchati :  
 api āvuso jānāsi tanhakkhayavimuttiyo ;—  
 tassa Sakko viyākāsi pañham puṭṭho yathātatham, ||1196||  
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1197||  
 yo Brahmānam paripucchati Sudhammāyam abhitoṣabham :  
 ajjāpi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi yā te diṭṭhi pure ahū ;  
 passasi vitivattantaṃ Brahmaloḷe pabbassaraṃ ;— ||1198||  
 tassa Brahmā viyākāsi pañham puṭṭho yathātatham :  
 na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi yā me diṭṭhi pure ahū ; ||1199||  
 passāmi vitivattantaṃ Brahmaloḷe pabbassaraṃ ;  
 so 'ham ajja katham vajjam : aham nicco 'mhi sassato ;—  
 ||1200||  
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1201||  
 yo Mahāneruno kūṭam vimokkhena apassayi,  
 vanam Pūbbavidehānam ye ca bhūmisayā narā,— ||1202||  
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1203||  
 na ve aggi cetayati aham bālaṃ dahāmi,  
 bālo ca jalitam aggim āsajja nam paḍayhati ; ||1204||  
 evam eva tuvaṃ Māra āsajja nam tathāgataṃ  
 sayam dahissam attānam bālo aggim va samphusaṃ. ||1205||  
 apuññaṃ pasavi Māro āsajja nam tathāgataṃ ;  
 kim nu maññasi pāpima na me pāpaṃ vipaccati. ||1206||  
 karato te miyyate pāpaṃ cirarattāya Antaka ;  
 Māra nibbinda buddhamhā, āsam mā kāsī bhikkhusu. ||1207||

1198, paripucchati BC, pucchati A.—Sudhammā[naṃ] (naṃ is expunged) yaṃ  
 A, Sudhammāyaṃ B, Sudhammānaṃ C.—(hitoṣabham A, abhitoṣabham BU.—  
 1202, apassayi corr. to passayi A, passayi C, apassaya B.—1205, dahissam  
 attānam?—samphusaṃ A, sampayaṃ B, sampayaṃ C.—1206, pasavi B,  
 passāmi AC.—1207, karato te ciyyate?



iti Māraṃ atajjesi bhikkhu Bhesakāḷāvane,  
 tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhāyatīti. ||1208||  
 itthaṃ sudam āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno thero gāthāyo  
 abhāsithā 'ti.

uddānaṃ bhavati :

Saṭṭhikamhi nipātamhi Moggallāno mahiddhiko  
 eko 'va thero, gāthāyo aṭṭhasaṭṭhi bhavanti tā 'ti.

Saṭṭhiko nipāto.

1208, antaradhāyathā 'ti? Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 256 and the end of the P'adhānasutta (Suttanipāta).—Uddāna : eko va thera, the MSS.—bhavanti te ti AB, bh<sup>a</sup> to ti C.

## MAHĀNIPĀTO.

Nikkhantaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ agārasmā anagāriyaṃ  
 vitakkā upadhāvanti pagabbhā Kaṇhato ime : ||1209||  
 uggaputtā mahissāsā sikkhitā daḥhadhammino  
 samantā parikireyyuṃ sahaṣṣaṃ apalāyinaṃ. ||1210||  
 sace pi ettakā bhiyyo āgamissanti itthiyo,  
 n'eva maṃ byādhayissanti ; dhammesv amhi patiṭṭhi-  
 to. ||1211||  
 sakiṃ hi me sutāṃ etaṃ buddhassādiccabandhuno  
 nibbānagamaṇaṃ maggaṃ, tattha me nirato mano. ||1212||  
 evaṃ evaṃ viharantaṃ pāpima upagacchasi ;  
 tathā Maccu karissāmi : na me maggaṃ udikkhasi. ||1213||  
 aratīṃ ratīṃ ca paḥāya sabbaso gehasitaṃ ca vitakkaṃ  
 vanathaṃ na kureyya kuhiñci, nibbanathā avanatho sa hi  
 bhikkhu. ||1214||  
 yaṃ idha pathaviṃ ca viḥāsaṃ rūpagataṃ jagatogadhaṃ  
 kiñci,  
 pariṇiyyati sabbam aniccaṃ : evaṃ samecca caranti mutt-  
 antā. ||1215||  
 upadhīsu janā gadhitāse diṭṭhasute paṭighe ca mute ca ;  
 ettha vinodaya chandam anejo ; yo h'ettha na lippati muni  
 taṃ āhu. ||1216||  
 atṭhasatṭhisitā savitakkā puthujjanatāya adhammanivittā ;  
 na ca vaggagatissa kuhiñci, no pana padullagāhi sa bhi-  
 kkhu. ||1217||

1209, agārā A, agārasmiṃ BC.—1210, daḥhavammino ?—1211, etthato BC, etthatā corr. to ettakā A.—1212, sutāṃ etaṃ A, etaṃ sutāṃ BC.—1213, pāpima BC.—1214, aratīṃ ca ratīṃ ca ?—sa bhikkhu A, paḥi bh' BC.—1215, pathaviṃ ca A, pathavi C, pathavi ca B.—muttantā corr. to mutantā A, muttantā BC.—1217, vaggagataṃ A, vaggagatiṃ BC. vañkagati 'ssa ?—padullagāhi A, padullibhāni B, padullibhānu C.

Dabbo cirarattam samāhito akuhakō nipako apihālu  
santam padam ajjhagamā muni, paṭiccaparinibbuto kaṇ-  
khat' kalam. ||1218||

mānam pajahassu Gotama mānapathañ ca jahassu asesam;  
mānapathamhi samucchito vippaṭisārī hutvā cirarattam.  
||1219||

makkhena makkhitā pajā mānahatā nirayam patanti,  
socanti janā cirarattam mānahatā nirayam upapannā. ||1220||  
na hi socati bhikkhu kadāci maggajino sammā paṭipanno,  
kittiñ ca sukhañ cānubhoti, dhammadaso 'ti tam āhu  
tathattam. ||1221||

tasma akhilo idham amānavā nīvaraṇāni pāhāya visuddho  
mānañ ca pāhāya asesam vijjāy' antakaro samitāvi. ||1222||

kamarāgena dayhāmi, cittaṃ me pariḍayhati;  
sādhū nibbāpanam brūhi anukampāya Gotama. ||1223||

saññāya vipariyesā cittaṃ te pariḍayhati;  
nimittam parivajjehi subham rāgūpasamhitam. ||1224||

asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggam susamāhitam,  
sati kāyagatā ty atthu, nibbidābahulo bhava. ||1225||

animittañ ca bhāvehi, mānānusayam ujjaha,  
tato mānābhisamayā upasanto carissasi. ||1226||

tam eva vācam bhāseyya yāy' attānam na tāpaye  
pare ca na vihiṃseyya; sā ve vācā subhāsītā. ||1227||

piyavācam eva bhāseyya yā vācā paṭinanditā  
yam anādāya pāpāni paresam bhāsate piyam. ||1228||

saccam ve amatā vācā, esa dhammo sanantano;  
sacce atthe ca dhamme ca āhu santo patiṭṭhitā. ||1229||

yam buddho bhāsati vācam khemam nibbānapattiya  
dukkhass' antakiriyāya, sa ve vācānam uttamā. ||1230||

gambhīrapañño medhāvī maggānaggassa kovido  
Sāriputto mahāpañño dhammam deseti bhikkhunam. ||1231||

samkhittena pi deseti vitthārena pi bhāsati,  
sālikāye va nigghoso paṭibhānam udiyyati. ||1232||

1219, mānapathamhi A, mānam tasmiṃ C, mānathasmiṃ B.—1221, dhamma-  
dasso A, raso BC.—tatattam A, tathattam B, tattham C.—1222, idha  
pa[nata]navā (nata is expunged) A, idham amānavā B, idha mānavā C.—1224,  
vipariyāsā?—Comp. Suttanipāta 339 seq.—1225, asubhāyam AB, ya C.—1227  
seq., see the Subhāsitasutta (Suttanipāta).—1232, uddhiyyati corr. to udiyyati  
A, urisati B, udisati C. udrīyati?

tassa taṃ desayantassa suṇantā madhuram giram  
 sarena rajaniyena savaniyena vaggunā  
 udaggacittā muditā sotam odhenti bhikkhavo. || 1233 ||  
 ajja pannarase visuddhiyā bhikkhū pañcasatā samagatā  
 saṃyojanabandhanacchidā anīghā khīnapunabbhavā isi.  
 || 1234 ||

cakkavattī yathā rājā amaccaparivārīto  
 samantā anupariyeti sāgarantaṃ mahim imam, || 1235 ||  
 evaṃ vijitasamgāmam satthavāham anuttaram  
 sāvakaṃ payirupāsanti tevijjā maccuhāyino, || 1236 ||  
 sabbe bhagavato puttā, palāpo ettha na vijjati;  
 taṇhāsallassa hantāram vande ādiccabandhunam. || 1237 ||  
 parosahassam bhikkhūnam sugataṃ payirupāsati  
 desentaṃ virajam dhammam nibbānam akutobhayam. || 1238 ||  
 suṇanti dhammam vipulam sammāsambuddhadesitaṃ;  
 sobhati vata sambuddho bhikkhusamghapurakkhato. || 1239 ||  
 nāganāmo 'si bhagavā, isīnam isisattamo,  
 mahāmegho va hutvāna sāvake abhivassasi. || 1240 ||  
 divāvihārā nikkhamma satthudassanakamyatā  
 sāvako te mahāvira pāde vandati Vaṅgiso. || 1241 ||  
 ummaggapatham Mārassa abhibhuyya carati pubhijja khi-  
 lāni;  
 taṃ passatha bandhanapamuñcakaram asitam va bhāgaso  
 pavibhajja. || 1242 ||  
 oghassa hi nittharaṇattham anekavihitam maggaṃ akkhāsi,  
 tasmiṃ ca amate akkhāte dhammasā tthitā asamhārā. || 1243 ||  
 pajjotakaro ativijjha sabbatthitinam atikkamam addā,  
 ñatvā ca sacchikatvā ca aggam so desayi dasaddhānam. || 1244 ||  
 evaṃ sudesite dhamme ko pamādo vijānataṃ dhammam,  
 tasmā hi tassa bhagavato sāsane appamatto sadā namassam  
 anusikkhe. || 1245 ||  
 buddhānubuddho yo thero Koṇḍañño tibbanikkhamo,  
 lābhī sukhavihārānam vivekānam abhiñhaso, || 1246 ||

1237, palāpo BC, palāso A.—1242, carati A, "si BC.—"pamuñja" A, "pamuñca" BC.—pavibhajja A, pavibhajjam B, pavibhajjam C.—1244, sabbatthitinam A, sabbamitinam BC.—dasaddhānam A, dasatthānam C, dasatthānam B.—1246 (comp. 679), Koṇḍañño the MSS.—tippanikkamo A, tibbanikkamo BC.

yaṃ sāvakena pattaḃbaṃ satthusāsanakārinā,  
 sabb' assa taṃ anuppattaṃ appamattassa sikkhato. ||1247||  
 mahānubhāvo tevijjo cetopariyakovido  
 Koṇḍañño buddhadāyādo pāde vandati satthuno. ||1248||  
 nāgassa passe āsinaṃ muninṃ dukkhassa pāraguṃ  
 sāvakā pariyupāsanti tevijjā maccuhāyino. ||1249||  
 cetasā anupariyeti Moggallāno mahiddhiko  
 cittaṃ nesam samanvesam vip̐pamuttaṃ nirūpadhim. ||1250||  
 evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannaṃ muninṃ dukkhassa pāraguṃ  
 anekākārasampannaṃ payirupāsanti Gotamaṃ. ||1251||  
 cando yathā vigatavalāhake nabhe virocati vitamalo va  
 bhānumā,  
 evaṃ pi Aṅgīrasa tvaṃ mahāmuni atirocasi yasasā sabba-  
 lokam. ||1252||  
 kāveyyamattā vicarimha pubbe gāmā gāmaṃ purā puram,  
 ath'addasāmisambuddhaṃ sabbadhammānapāraguṃ. ||1253||  
 so me dhammaṃ adesesi muni dukkhassa pāragū;  
 dhammaṃ sutvā pasīdimha, saddhā no udapajjatha. ||1254||  
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā khandhe āyatanāni ca  
 dhātuyo ca viditvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. ||1255||  
 bahūnaṃ vata atthāya uppajjanti tathāgatā  
 itthinaṃ purisaṇaṃ ca ye te sāsana-kārakā. ||1256||  
 tesam kho vata atthāya bodhim ajjhagamā muni  
 bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ ca ye niyāmagatumaṃ dasā. ||1257||  
 sudesitā cakkhumatā buddhenādiccabandhunā  
 cattāri ariyasaccāni anukampāya paṇinaṃ, ||1258||  
 dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ  
 ariyatthāṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasama-gāminam. ||1259||  
 evaṃ ete tathā vuttā, diṭṭhā me te yathātathā;  
 sadattho me anuppatto, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||1260||  
 svāgataṃ vata me āsi mama buddhassa santike;  
 samvibhattesu dhammesu yaṃ setṭhaṃ tad upāgamiṃ. ||1261||  
 abhiññāpāramippatto sotadhātuvisodhito  
 tevijjo iddhippatto 'mhi cetopariyakovido. ||1262||

1248, 'pariya' A, 'pariyāya' BC.—1249, nagassa A.—1260, sampanneyyaṃ C, sampanneyam B.—1263, ath' addasāsimi?—1267, bodhi the MSS.—ajjhagamā A, ajjhagā B, ajjhūpagā C.—1261, savibhattesu the MSS. Comp. v. 9.—upā-gami A, upāgami BC.—1262, 'pariya' AB, 'pariya' corrected to 'pariyāya' C.

pucchāmi satthāram anomapaññam diṭṭheva dhamme yo  
vicikicchānam chetvā :

Aggālave kalam akāsi bhikkhu ñāto yasassī abhinibbu-  
tatto ; || 1263 ||

Nigrodhakappo iti tassa nāmam tayā katam bhagavā  
brāhmaṇassa,

so tam namassam acari mutyapekho āradhaviṛiyo dalhadha-  
mmadassi : || 1264 ||

tam sāvakaṃ Sakka mayam pi sabbe aññātum icchāma sam-  
antacakkhu :

samavattḥitā no savanāya sotam, tuvaṃ nu satthā tvam  
anuttaro 'si. || 1265 ||

chind' eva no vicikiccham, brūhi me tam, parinibbutam  
vedaya bhūripaṇṇa,

majjheva no bhāsa samantacakkhu Sakko va devāna sahasa-  
netto. || 1266 ||

ye keci gandhā idha mohamaggā aññānapakkhā vicikiccha-  
tṭhānā,

tathāgutam patvā na te bhavanti, cakkhum hi etam para-  
mam nārāṇaṃ. || 1267 ||

no ce hi jātu puriso kilese vāto yathā abbhaghamam vihāne,  
tamo 'v' assa nibbuto subbaloko, jotimanto pi na pabhā-  
seyyuṃ. || 1268 ||

dhīrā ca pajjotakarā bhavanti, tam tam aham dhīra tath'  
eva maññe,

vipassinam jānam upāgamimha ; parisāya no āvikaroḥi  
Kuppaṃ. || 1269 ||

khippaṃ giram eraya vaggu vaggum haṃso va paggaṇya  
sanikaṃ nikūjaṃ

1263 seqq., comp. the Kappasutta (or Nigrodhasutta, in the Suttanipāta).—  
1263, pucchāma? (so read the Suttanipāta MSS.).—chetvā the MSS. jettā and  
chetvā the Suttanipāta MSS. chettā?—1264, tayā A, tassā BC.—soham  
namassam acari (corr. to acura) mutyapekho A, soham nāmassam acari mutyasokho  
B, soham namassam acari muttisakho C.—1265, hetum (for sotam) the MSS.—  
1266, chinda A, chinde a BC, chindeva Sutta Nip.—1268, vihane A, viāne  
BC, vihane Sutta Nip.—nivuto (nivuto)?—pabhāseyyuṃ A, pabhāpeyyuṃ or  
°yyu B, pabhāseyyam C. The Suttanipāta reads: na jotimanto pi nārā  
tapeyyuṃ. This seems to me the correct reading.—1269, vipassanam A.

bindussarena suvikappitena; sabbeva te ujjugatā suṇoma.

||1270||

pahīnajātīmarāṇaṃ asesāṃ niggayha dhonaṃ vadessāmi  
dhammaṃ;

na kāmākāro hi puthujjanānaṃ, saṃkheyyakāro 'va tathā-  
gatānaṃ. ||1271||

sampannavēyyākaraṇaṃ tavedaṃ samujjapaññāssa samug-  
gahītaṃ;

ayam añjali pacchimo suppaṇāmito; mā mohayi jānaṃ  
anomaṇāṇa. ||1272||

parovaraṃ ariyadhammaṃ viditvā mā mohayi jānaṃ ano-  
maviriya;

vāriṃ yathā ghammanighammatatto vācābhikaṅkhāmi,  
sutaṃ pavassa. ||1273||

yadatthiyaṃ brahmacariyaṃ acāri Kappāyano kacci 'ssa  
taṃ amoghaṃ;

nibbāyi so ādu saupādiseso; yathā vimutto ahu taṃ suṇo-  
ma. ||1274||

acchechi taṇhaṃ idha nāmarūpe 'ti bhagavā, taṇhāya soṭaṃ  
dīgharattānusayitaṃ

atāri jātīmarāṇaṃ asesāṃ iccā abravī bhagavā pañcasetṭho.  
||1275||

ssa sutvā pasīdāmi vaco te isisattama,

amoghaṃ kira me puttāhaṃ, na maṃ vañcesi brāhmaṇo.  
||1276||

yathāvādī tathākārī ahū buddhassa sāvako,

acchechi Maccuno jālaṃ tataṃ māyāvino daḥhaṃ. ||1277||  
addassa bhagavā ādiṃ upādānaṃ Kappiyo,

1270, jaraya A, etassa BC.—vaggū deest in the Theragāthā MSS.—ujjugatā A, ujjugatā BC.—1271, vadissāmi BC, paṭivediyāmi A, vadessāmi and vadissāmi Suttanip.—ti (instead of hi, which is the reading given by Prof. Fausbøll) BC, hoti A.—For 'va Prof. Fausbøll gives ca.—1272, samujjap' A, samujjap' B, samujjap' C.—The Suttanipāta MSS. read samujjapaññāssa and samujjapaññāssa.—1273, parovaraṃ ABC, parovaraṃ, varāvaram, varovaram the MSS. of the Suttanipāta.—vira A, viriya BC, vira and viriya the S. N. MSS.—1274, as ABC and the Paris MSS., as Phayre MS.—ādu saupādiseso BC and the Phayre MS. of the Suttanipāta, anupādiseso A, ādu saupādiseso the Paris MSS. of the S. N. Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 9<sup>n</sup>, line 33.—1275, acchijji A, acchajja C, acchijja B, acchechi the Phayre MS. of the S. N.—atāri A and the Phayre MS., atāri C, atthayi B.—1277, acchijji A, acchinna BC.—mayāvino ABC.—1278, ādi the MSS., ādi and ādiṃ the Suttanipāta MSS.

accagā vata Kappāyano maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ. ||1278||  
 taṃ devadevaṃ vandāmi puttā te dvipaduttama  
 anujātaṃ mahāviraṃ nāgaṃ nāgassa orasaṃ ti. ||1279||  
 itthaṃ sudaṃ āyasmā Vaṅgiso therogāthāyo abhā-  
 sitthā 'ti.

Mahānipāto niṭṭhito.

Sattatimhi nipātāmi Vaṅgiso paṭibhāṇavā  
 eko 'va thero, n' atth' añño, gāthāyo ekasattati.  
 sahaṃsaṃ honti tā gāthā tiṇi saṭṭhisatāni ca,  
 therā ca dve satā saṭṭhi cattāro ca pakāsītā.  
 sihanādaṃ naditvāna buddhaputtā anāsavā  
 khemantaṃ pāpuṇitvāna aggikkhandhā va nibbutā 'ti.

Niṭṭhitā Theragāthāyo.

---

Uddāna : saṭṭhisat° A, satis° B, satta° C.—cattāro ca A, pañcapaṇṇe BC.





**THE**  
**THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.**

**EDITED BY**  
**RICHARD PISCHEL.**  
**PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AT THE UNIVERSITY OF KIEL.**



## PREFACE.

---

IN preparing the present text of the Therīgāthā I have made use of the following manuscripts :—

*L.* The Phayre MS. in the India Office Library, London. 19 leaves, 9 lines. Burmese writing.

*P.* MS. of the Bibliothèque Nationale at Paris, fonds Pāli, No. 91. 16 leaves, 9 lines. Burmese writing. The MS. also contains the Theragāthā, the Itivuttakam, and several other texts of the Khuddakanikāya. For a collation of this MS. I am indebted to Professor Oldenberg, to whom it was sent from Paris.

*S.* MS. lent by Mr. Subhūti. 12 leaves, 9 lines. Sinhalese writing.

*B.* MS. lent to me by Mr. Subhūti. 20 leaves, 8 lines. Burmese writing. Dated Sakkarāj 1128.

*C.* MS. of the commentary of the thera Dhammapāla, called Paramatthadīpanī (Padaratitthavihāravāsina ācariya-Dhammapālatherena katā therīgāthānaṃ atthasampvaṇṇanā), lent to me by Mr. Subhūti. 146 leaves, 8 lines. Burmese writing. In this commentary the whole text of the Therīgāthā is embodied at full length, and *it is this text alone which I have marked with C in the foot-notes.* In his gloss the commentator not seldom has different readings which I have marked with Cy. Sometimes these readings alone represent the original text, but it is not always easy to say which the commentator's readings really may have been. In a great many cases the various readings of the gloss prove to be mere blunders of the copyist. I have not

thought it necessary to give all these readings in detail, but have contented myself with mentioning in the notes all that seemed really important to me. A few times the commentator quotes the text of a gāthā from the Apadāna, from which work he cites long passages throughout his commentary. In these cases (stanzas 63ff. 236ff.), I have marked the Apadāna text with C<sup>1</sup>, while C<sup>2</sup> is there = C.

Ample as these materials are, they are nevertheless not sufficient for constituting a quite satisfactory text. The MSS. very often agree in serious blunders, and there can be no doubt that they all go back to one and the same archetype. The Phayre MS. (L) is in every respect by far the best of them all; with it not seldom Cy agrees, which even beats L in some cases. L and the MS. used by the commentator (Cy) may go back directly to the archetype, while BCPS form a secondary group, in which every single MS. abounds with its particular blunders, clerical and worse, apart from the blunders which are common to all. B has been carefully corrected by a second hand. Since S seems to have been copied from a MS. in Burmese writing, the archetype of this group may also have been written in Burmese characters. It is due to the defects of the MSS., that in a few cases all my efforts to restore the original text of the gāthās have been in vain.

In the Notes I have given extracts from the commentary as far as they seemed to me important for the history of the theris, and necessary for the understanding of the text. In these extracts I have tacitly corrected most of the very numerous blunders of the MS. From some of Dhammapāla's interpretations it will be seen that he had already before him a corrupt text; sometimes he has wholly misunderstood it, but generally his interpretations are correct, and they have been of great value to me. Indeed, without the commentary I should hardly have ventured to publish this text at all. In a stanza quoted at the end of the MSS. BLS, and printed below in the notes on page 174, the number of gāthās is stated to be 494, that of the theris 101. The last number agrees with the actual state of things, if the stanzas 2 and

20, which are said to have been spoken by Buddha to the theris Muttā and Nandā, are reckoned as gāthās of the theris themselves (a proceeding all the more objectionable, as particular gāthās [11, 82-86] are assigned to these very theris), and if we do not number at all the theris to whom stanzas 127-132 are ascribed, but attribute all these stanzas together with stanzas 112-116 to Paṭācārā. Dhammapāla's account of these gāthās is that the first four stanzas 127-130 were originally spoken by Paṭācārā in order to console the five hundred women before their pabbajjā, and that all six gāthās were afterwards uttered severally by these women when they had become bhikkhunīs. Since they had received their admonition by Paṭācārā, the five hundred bhikkhunīs were afterwards called the five hundred Paṭācārās (op. p. 192). Now to thirty of these theribhikkhunīs the stanzas 117-121 are ascribed, and as these thirty bhikkhunīs are numbered as such, we should expect that the five hundred bhikkhunīs also should have been numbered as five hundred. This, however, has not been done, from the obvious reason that all the theris are included in this number; cp. Notes, p. 175 f. and *Hardy*, *Manual of Buddhism*, p. 308 ff. (1st edition). This seems to me to be the only possible way of accounting for the number of 101 theris. Still greater difficulties are caused by the traditional number of the gāthās. The old versus memorialis, the authenticity of which is beyond reasonable doubt, states their number as 494, while my text contains 522, a plus of 28. We may presume that these 28 gāthās are those which were afterwards added by the saṅgitikāras when they united the therigāthās into one body (Notes, p. 176). That such additions have been made, is frankly admitted by Dhammapāla himself, cfr. notes on st. 362-364, 366, 400-402, 403. To these seven gāthās one would be inclined to add the gāthās 309-311, 448, 449, 460, 461, 479-482, 494, 514-522. All these gāthās seem to betray a later hand, and if we separate them from the rest, we get the number of gāthās mentioned in the versus memorialis. There remains, however, one difficulty. If we assume that to the name of therigāthās are only entitled stanzas spoken

by therīs, or persons connected with them, the stanzas 119, 120, 320-322, 324, and the first verse of st. 121 cannot have belonged to the original collection, nor can the first verses of stanzas 465 and 485 have come down to us in their original shape. To assume this, however, seems to me very hazardous. We have reason to suppose that gāthās 291-311, 312-337 are very old compositions. They indeed bear the stamp of the oldest Indian ākhyāna, as recently described by Professor Oldenberg.<sup>1</sup> Many of these verses are only intelligible to an auditory already acquainted with the subject, or under the supposition that by the bards a sort of commentary in prose was added : *gāthāsambandhadassana-sasena*. I should therefore not hesitate to recognize as old even the gāthās added by the saṅgītikāras. How then the difference between my text and the versus memorialis is to be explained, I must leave to others to decide.

My very best thanks are due to Mr. Subhūti, who liberally lent to me three out of the five MSS. I have used, and to Dr. R. Rost, who, with his never-ceasing kindness, has been the mediator between Mr. Subhūti and myself.

R. PISCHERL.

Kiel, June, 1883.

---

<sup>1</sup> Zeitschrift der deutschen morgenländischen Gesellschaft, 37, 542., especially p. 77-82.

## THERĪ-GĀTHĀ.

---

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

sukham supāhi therike katvā colena pārutā |  
 upasanto hi te rāgo sukkhaḍḍakam va kumbhiyam. ||1||  
 ittham sudam aññatarā therī apaññātā bhikkhuni  
 gātham abhāsithā ti. ||

Mutte mucpassu yogehi cando Rāhuggaho iva |  
 vippamuttana cittena anapā bhujijāhi piṇḍakam. ||2||  
 ittham sudam bhagavā Muttam sikkhamānam imāya  
 gāthāya abhiham ovadati. ||

Puṇṇe pūrassu dhammehi cando pannarase-r-iva |  
 paripunnāya paññāya tamokkhandham padālaya. ||3||  
 Puṇṇā. ||

Tisse sikkhassu sikkhāya mā tam yogā upaccagum |  
 sabbayogaviasamyuttā cara loka anāsava. ||4||  
 Tissa. ||

Tisse yuñjassu dhammehi khamo tam mā upaccagā |  
 khamātītā hi socanti nirayamhi samappitā. ||5||  
 aññatarā Tissa. ||

1, L adds ti.—2, BLP therike, PS colena, P pādutā.—3, P the, S dukkha?, P ca.—4, L aññatarā, P aññatarā therī, B apaññātā, L apaññātā, P apaññātā, S apaññātā.—5, P "ni.—6, P mucchassu, S idha.—7, S "muttona, BOP cāpā, S amma.—8, P puttā, PS "mānāyam.—9, P imāyam ga, S gātāya.—10, BLS parassa, P phu, S pannarase.—11, S panāya, L pañāya, P cañāya, B 1. ka, PS "ayam.—12, S bhikkhassu.—14, P "viamyuttā.—15, cm. add.—16, yuñjassu, O ta.—17, B "hittā, P "hittā, P niyampi, S appitā.—18, cm. add.



Dhīre nirodham phusehi saññāvūpasamam sukham |  
ārādhayāhi nibbānam yogakkhemam anuttaram. ||6||

Dhīrā. ||

dhīrā dhīrehi dhammehi bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā |  
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māram savāhanam. ||7||  
aññatarā Dhīrā. ||

saddhāya pabbajitvāna Mitte mittaratā bhava |  
bhāvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemassa pattiya. ||8||  
Mittā. ||

saddhāya pabbajitvāna Bhadre bhadraratā bhava |  
bhāvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemam anuttaram. ||9||  
Bhadrā. ||

Upasame tare ogham maccudheyyam suduttaram |  
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māram savāhanam. ||10||  
Upasamā. ||

sumuttā sādhu mutta mhi tīhi khujjehi muttiyā |  
udukkhalena musalena patinā khujjakena ca |  
mutta mhi jātimarapā bhavanetti samūhatā. ||11||  
Muttā. ||

chandajātā avasāye manasā ca phutā siyā |  
kāmesu appaṭibaddhacittā uddhamsoṭā ti vuccati. ||12||  
Dhammadinnā. ||

karoṭha buddhasāsanam yaṃ katvā nānutappati |  
khippam pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisīdatha. ||13||  
Visākhā. ||

dhātuyo dukkhato dievā mā jāti punar āgami |  
bhava chandam virājetvā upasantā carissasi. ||14||  
Sumanā. ||

1, C dhīre, BL khīre, PS tīre, BCLP phusehi, S pusehi, PL saññā° and so always ā instead of añ, if not stated otherwise, C paññā°, PS vupa°.—2, P āra-dhāpasahi.—3, om. add.—4, BLP dhīrā add. dhīrehi, PS 'ni, P 'tinadrayā.—5, BLPS jivā, S 'vāhana.—6, LP dhīrā.—7, B saddhā pabbajji°, C pabbajji°, P pappajji°.—8, P bhāveti.—10, B 'jji°, P pappajji° bhanedra.—11, S attaram.—12, bhadra.—13, BS ogha, P macchuthe°, S maccuyya.—14, P 'hagam.—16, BOPS tīhi, S mujjehi.—17, P musalena pahinā.—18, L mutti, P mha, P jāhi°, LS samuhatā.—20, add. avasāyi, S va, B puṭā.—21, BCL 'bandha°, P appaṭibandha°, S appaṭibandhitvā uddhasotā.—23, karodha.—24, S dibba pā°, S nīsi°.—26, jāni punan, B punan, S punnāgami.—27, P vibhājetvā, BCP carissati.

kāyena samvutā āsiṃ vācāya uda cetasā |  
samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbuyha sītibhūta mhi nibbutā. ||15||

Uttarā. ||

sukhaṃ tvaṃ vuddhike sehi katvā coḷena pārutā |  
upasanto hi te rāgo sītibhūta si nibbutā. ||16||

Sumanā vuddhapabbajitā. ||

piṇḍapātaṃ caritvāna daṇḍaṃ olubbha dubbalā |  
vedhamānehi gattehi tatth' eva nipatiṃ chamā |  
disvā ādinavaṃ kāye atha cittaṃ vimucci me. ||17||

Dhammā. ||

hitvā ghare pabbajitvā hitvā puttāṃ pasuṃ piyaṃ |  
hitvā rāgañ ca dosaṃ ca avijjañ ca virājiya |  
samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbuyha upasanta mhi nibbutā. ||18||

Saṅghā. ||

ekikā theriyo samattā. ||

āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Nando samussayaṃ |  
asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ ||19||  
animittañ ca bhāvehi mānānusayaṃ ujjaha |  
tato mānābhisamayaṃ upasanta carissasi. ||20||

itthaṃ sudaṃ bhagavā Nandaṃ sikkhamānaṃ imāhi

gāthāhi abhinḥaṃ ovaḍati. ||

ye ime satta bojjaṅgā maggā nibbānapattiyaṃ |  
bhāvitā to mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā. ||21||  
diṭṭho hi me so bhagavā antimo 'yaṃ samussayo |  
vikkhiṇo jātisamsāro n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||22||

Jentī. ||

1, P kārena, I.P (S ?) āsi.—2, BCS taṇhaṃ, P ampuyha, S sambuyha, C nibbū-  
tā.—4, I.P vudhike, S telena, P pāruta.—5, P tho rogo satī, I. tā mhi, S °tā na  
nibbuti, B nibbūti, C °bhūta mhi nibbūta.—6, I.P vudha, BCL °pabbajjitā, P  
°pappajjitā.—7, S dubbhalā.—8, P vedhamānā, S veda, BCL nipati, S nipattī.  
—9, BCL ādi, P ādinava, P cittaṃ mucchi, S vinutti.—10, B Dhamma.—11, C  
pabbajitā, L pubbajjitvā, P pappajjitvā, BP pasuṃ, C pasu, S samuṃ, C ppiyaṃ.  
—12, P yāgañ.—13, B taṇhaṃ, P appuyha, C nibbūti.—14, S Saṅghā.—15, B  
ekiko.—16, cād. asuci corr. 2. hd. BC, L putiṃ, P pūti, B 1. hd. C puti, B. 2.  
hd. putiṃ, P S aya, S nanto.—17, P asubhāra, S ekagga.—18, BCS, °ttaṃ,  
S °ca. ca. P ujjassa, S ujjahā.—19, P carissasi, CS carissati.—20, P suddaṃ,  
S °ca. sikkhamānaṃ.—22, BL pejjha, P °go.—24, LB 2. hd. antināyaṃ,  
P samussayo, B samussāyo.—25, L vikkhiṇo, BCL'S vikkhiṇo, S °sāra.—26, B1'S  
Jentī, C Jentā.

sumuttike sumuttikā sādhu muttika mhi musalassa |  
ahiriko me chattakam vā pi ukkhalikā me daḍiddabbhāvā  
ti. ||23||

rāgañ ca ahaṃ dosañ ca vicchindantī viharāmi |  
sā rukkhamūlam upagamma aho sukhan ti sukhato jhā-  
yāmi. ||24||

aññatarā therībhikkhunī apaññātā. ||  
yāva Kāsijanapado sunko me tattako ahu |  
taṃ katvā nigamo agghaṃ agghe 'nagghaṃ ṭhapesi  
maṃ. ||25||

atha nibbind' ahaṃ rūpe nibbindaṇṇā ca virajj' ahaṃ |  
mā puna jātisamsāraṃ sandhāveyyaṃ punappunaṃ |  
tisso vijjā sacchikatā katamā buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||26||

Addhakāsi. ||

kiñ cāpi kho mhi kisikā gilānā bālhadubbalā |  
daṇḍam olubbha gacchāmi pabbataṃ abhirūhiya. ||27||  
saṃghāṭiṃ nikkhipitvāna pattaṃ ca nikujjiya |  
sele khambhesiṃ attānaṃ tamokkhandhaṃ padāliya. ||28||

Cittā. ||

kiñ cāpi kho mhi dukkhitā dubbalā gatayobbanā |  
daṇḍam olubbha gacchāmi pabbataṃ abhirūhiya. ||29||  
nikkhipitvāna saṃghāṭiṃ pattaṃ ca nikujjiya |  
nisinnā c' amhi selamhi atha cittaṃ vimucchi me |  
tisso vijjā anuppattā katamā buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||30||

Mettikā. ||

cātuddasī pañcaddasī yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī |  
pārihārikapakkhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ |

1, C om. sādhu mutti.—2, BCPS 1. hd. vāsi, BC 2. hd. vāpi, L me jidda°, S dalidda°, B dalhi°, C 2. hd. daddubbhāva.—4, L ci, BPS vichindati, C vicchindi, I. vichindanti, B vihanāmi, P viśānāmi, S viśānami.—5, BPS dukkha°, BL ūpa°, S alo, CP sukhaṃ, B 1. hand, P sāyāmi, S sayāmi.—7, P aṇṭharā, S therī°, B °bhikkhūnī, LS °ni, P °naṃ, L apaññātā, BP asaññātā, S asaññitā.—8, S yava, P suko, S sunko, CPS tatthako.—9, C negamo, S agghenagghya, BC 1. hd., P ṭhapesi (B 2. hd. ṭha°).—10, P om. from haṃ to ca, L °am, S nibbindaṇṇā.—11, L amā, B jātisāraṃ, C °samsāro, S sañtāressaṃ, BC °ppunnaṃ.—13, LP Aḍha°, BLS °kāsi, P °kāmi.—14, P kimikā gī°, L balha°.—15, B daṇḍam, P odubbha, PS °ruhiya.—16, BPS saṃghāṭi, C saṃghāṭi, P nikkhā°, C nikkhipitvāna.—17, BPS khambhesi, C 1. hd. gabbhesi, 2. hd. khabbhesi, L °khandhaṃ, BS padālayaṃ, CLP padālaya, cfr. st. 44, 172.—20, P dukkhātā, B gatāyoppa°, C °yoppanā.—21, P daṇḍam.—22, LP saṃghāṭi, S °kañ.—23, P selhamhi, P vimucchi.—26, P °si, S °cadasī, P °si, S va, L aṭṭhamī, P aṭṭhapi.—27, C pārihārika°, S °hāriya°, L aṭṭhaṅgaṃ, P aṭṭhaṅkaṃ, P °supa°, S °māhitam.

uposatham upagacchim devakāyābhinandini. ||31||  
sājja ekena bhattacha munda saṃghatipārutā |  
devakāyaṃ na patthe 'haṃ vineyya hadaye darāṃ. ||32||

Mittā. ||

uddham pādatalā amīna adho ce kesamatthakā ||  
paccavekkhassu 'maṃ kāyaṃ asuciṃ pūtigandhikāṃ. ||33||  
evaṃ viharamānāya sabbo rāgo samūhato |  
parilāho samucchinno sītibhūta mhi nibbutā. ||34||

Abhayamātā. ||

Abhaye bhiduro kāyo yathā sattā puthujjanā |  
nikkhipissāṃ' imaṃ dehaṃ sampajānā satimati. ||35||  
bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me |  
taṇhakkhayaṃ anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. ||36||

Abhayattherī. ||

catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā upanikkhamim |  
aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattini. ||37||  
tassā me aṭṭhami ratti taṇhā mayhaṃ samūhatā |  
bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me |  
taṇhakkhayaṃ anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||38||

Sāmā. ||

dukanipāto. ||

pañṇavīsati vassāni yato pabbajitāya me |  
nābhijānāmi cittassa samaṃ laddhaṃ kudācanaṃ. ||39||  
aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattini |  
tato saṃvegaṃ āpādim saritvā jinasāsanaṃ. ||40||  
bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me |  
taṇhakkhayaṃ anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ |

1. BCPS 'gacchi, BPS 'ni, C 'nandani.—2, P hajja, C sājja, S ekabha', P attena, C sañ', P 'pūdutā, B 1. hd., S 'pūdutā.—3, C devatāyaṃ, P patte, C 'yyo, P rada.—4, C Mittā.—5, C ve, P se, L 'mattakā.—6, C 'vekkhasu, S asuci, BCP asuci, BCLP puti'.—7, P sappo rogo.—8, S parilāho, LP siti', LS nibbuti, C nibbūtā, B nibbūti'.—10, C abhaya, L bhiduro, P bhūdaṃ, S om. bhi', L yatta, S sathā.—11, L 'pisāṃ', C sampa', BCLP sati', BLPS 'matā, C 'mati'.—12, B bahūhi, L om. dukkha, P 'yatāya.—13, C taṇhakkhayaṃ, P 'kkhiyo.—14, L 'ttheri, P ayattheri.—15, BCPS 'mi.—16, add. santi, C asava', S 'ni'.—17, P tayā me aṭṭhami, L aṭṭha'.—19, B nupatto.—20, S Sāmā.—21, P dutanihato, S dukavāto.—22, L 'vīsa', P pappā' or pappha', add. 'jjitāya.—23, S abhi', PS 'jānāma.—24, P bhavanti, BCS santi, L 'vattini, BP 'vatthini, S 'vatthini'.—25, P to, add. āpādi.—26, LP bahūhi.

ajja me sattamī ratti yato taphā visositā. ||41||

aññatarā Sāmā. ||

catukkhattum pañcakkhattum vihārā upanikkhamim |  
aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattini. ||42||

sā bhikkhunim upāgacchim yā me saddhāyikā ahu |  
sā me dhammam adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo. ||43||

tassā dhammam suñitvāna yathā mam anusāsi sā |  
sattāham ekapallanke nisīdim pītisukhasamappitā |  
aṭṭhamiyā pāde pasāresim tamokkhandham padāliya. ||44||

Uttamā. ||

ye ime satta bojjaṅgā maggā nibbānapattiya |  
bhāvitā te mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā. ||45||

suññatassānimittassa lābhini 'ham yad icchitam |  
orasā dhītā buddhassa nibbānābhiraṭṭā sadā. ||46||

sabbe kāmā samucchinnā ye dibbā ye ca mānusa |  
vikkiṇo jātisamsāro n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||47||

aññatarā Uttamā. ||

divāvihārā nikkhamma Gijjhakūṭamhi pabbato |  
nāgam ogāha-m-uttinṇam nadītīramhi addasam. ||48||

puriso aṅkusam ādāya dehi pādan ti yūcati |  
nāgo pasārayi pādāṃ puriso nāgam āruhi ||49||

disvā adantaṃ damitaṃ manussānaṃ vasaṃ gataṃ |  
tato cittaṃ samādhemi khalu tāya vanam gata. ||50||

Dantikā. ||

amma Jivā ti vanamhi kandasī attānaṃ adhigaccha Ubbiri. |  
cūlāsītisahassāni sabbā Jivasanāmikā |

etamh' ālāhane daḍḍhā tāsāṃ kam anusocasi. ||51||

1, LP sattami, S ratti, P yātā, B 1. hd., S taphādhisoṇitā.—2, LP aññatarā.—3, *edd.* 'kkhami.—4, *edd.* santi, P' assavattini.—5, L bhikkhūni, B' bhikkhūnī, S bhikkhuni, BCLS upāgacchi, P' uhaḡacchi.—6, L dhammam, P' dhamma desesi, BS dhamma padasesi.—7, B 1. hd., P dhamma, S suni, BCL'S yā.—8, LP' pallāṅkena, S' pallāṃke, BLP' nisīdi, CS' nisīdi, C om. pīti, LP' pītisukhasama, S' pītisukhasuma, B 1. hd. 'sumappitā.—9, LP' aṭṭha, C' mīyā, BP' pasāresī, S' reai, L' tamokha, CLP' padāliya, S' layam.—10, S' hge, B' āgo, S' sattiya.—11, S bhāviḥā, P' sappe.—12, C suññatassāni, CLP' (S') lābhini, C' icchakam, LP' dhītā, S' dhita.—13, S' nibbā.—14, L' vikkiṇo, P' sikkhiṇo, S' vikkiṇo.—15, S' uttāmā.—16, LP' kuṭa, B' pabbato, P' pappato.—17, *edd.* 'tīramhi, S' addasa.—18, B 1. hd., S' aṅgasam, C' pādāṃ, P' ta.—19, C' samādepi, S' samādemi, P' vana.—20, L' adda in brackets hatthāro, BPS' add hatthāroha-dhītā.—21, BLP' Jivā, S' attānā, P' Uppiri, C' Ubbhiri.—22, BCLP' cūlā, L' 'sītisahassāni, B' 'sahasāni, BLP'S Jivā, B 1. hd., S' 'panāmikā.—23, BCL' ālāhane, S' ālavane, LP' daḍḍhā, S' kam, P' anusocasi, S' 'casi.

abbuhi vata me sallam duddasam hadayanissitam |  
yam me sokaparetāya dhītu sokam byapānudi. ||52||  
sājja abbūlhasallāham nicchātā parinibbutā |  
buddham dhammañ ca saṅghañ ca upemi saraṇam mu-  
nīm. ||53||

Ubbirī. ||

kiṃ me katā Rājagahe manussā madhum pītā va acchare |  
ye Sukkam na upāsanti desentiṃ buddhasāsanam. ||54||  
tañ ca appatīvāṇiyam asecanakam ojavam |  
pivanti maññe sappaññā valāhakam iv' addhagū. ||55||  
sukkā sukkehi dhammehi vitarāgā samāhitā |  
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māram savāhanam. ||56||

Sukkā. ||

n' atthi nissaraṇam loke kiṃ vivekena kāhasi |  
bhuñjāhi kāmaraṭiyo māhu pacchānutāpini. ||57||  
sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānam adhikuṭṭanā |  
yam tvam kāmaraṭiṃ brūsi arati dāni sā mamam. ||58||  
sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |  
evam jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||59||

Selā. ||

yam tam isihi pattabbam ṭhānam durabbhisambhavam |  
na tam dvaṅgulipaṇṇāya sakkā pappotum itthiyā. ||60||  
itthibhāvo no kiṃ kayirā cittamhi susamāhite |  
ñānamhi vattamānamhi sammā dhammam vipassato. ||61||

1, P appuhi, P pallam, L 'nisitam, P 'nasitam.—2, S ya, P vitu, BPS mokam, P byāhanudi, B byā.—3, LSBC sājja, BCLS abbūlha, P abbūlapallā, P niccātā, L para.—4, S buddha, BCS saṅghañ, P upēpi, CP muni ti, BS muni ti.—6, LS Ubbiri, P Uppiri.—7, L kiṃ, BPSO<sup>1</sup> ki, S manussā ca madhubbatā accha (sic), P madhu pītā ca ajjhare, BC<sup>2</sup> madhu, BCL pītā, BC<sup>3</sup> ca, C<sup>1</sup> acche, O<sup>2</sup> accha.—8, C<sup>1</sup> om. ya, BPS desenti, C<sup>1,2</sup> desanti, C<sup>1</sup> amatam padam.—9, C<sup>1</sup> appati<sup>2</sup> P asavanamkam, S ocavam.—10, C<sup>1</sup> pañe, C<sup>1</sup> valāhagām iv' antagū (corr. from 'bhū), B addhabhu, P 'kam i bandhasū.—11, *add. vita*, S 'hitam.—12, P dhāyehi.—14, P n' atthi raṇam, BPS ki, P kāmāsi, S kāhasa.—15, S mā tu, L 'ānū, P 'ānabbāpini, LS 'pini.—16, S atthi<sup>2</sup> *add. 'su*, P 'lupaha, C<sup>1</sup> 'tu.—17, CP 'rati, S 'rati, L brubhi, P phrūsi, S arati, P arati ni sā, C mama.—18, L sabbatta, B nandi, LP tamokha.—19, S eva, S pāpima, P nisāto, BP andhakā, S atthakā.—20, L solo.—21, C yan, L yam, BCP isihi, S dutthi, P pattappam thā, S tā, LP dūra, L 'sambhavam, S 'sambha.—22, P ta, B 1. hd. CP 'aññāya, S 'aññāya, P pappotum, S sabbotum, P itthiyā.—23, B 1. hd., PS ki, B karirā, L citthamhi.—24, P sāmamha, L samma, P 'passato.

sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |  
evam jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||62||

Somā. ||

tikanipāto nitthito. ||

putto buddhassa dāyādo Kassapo susamāhito |  
pubbenivāsam yo vedī saggāpāyañ ca passati. ||63||  
atho jātikkhayaṃ patto abhiññāvosito muni |  
etāhi tīhi vijjāhi tevijjo hoti brāhmaṇo. ||64||  
tatheva Bhaddā Kapilānī tevijjā maccuhāyini |  
dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvā Māraṃ savāhanam. ||65||  
dievā ādinavaṃ loka ubho pabbajitā mayam |  
ty amha khīṇāsavā dantā sītibhūta mha nibbutā ti. ||66||  
Bhaddā Kapilānī. ||

catukkanipāto nitthito. ||

pañnavīsati vassāni yato pabbajitā ahaṃ |  
accharāsaṃghātamatam pi citass' upasam' ajjhagam. ||67||  
aladdhā cetaso santiṃ kāmarāgen' avassutā |  
bāhā paggayha kandantī vihāraṃ pāvisiṃ ahaṃ. ||68||  
sā bhikkhuniṃ upāgacchiṃ yā me saddhāyikā ahu |  
sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo. ||69||  
tassā dhammaṃ suṇitvāna ekamante upāvisiṃ |  
pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitam. ||70||

1, L sabbatta, L nandi, L and P in corr. tamokha.—2, S pāpima, P anakā, S atthakā.—4, BLP tikka, L niṭṭhi.—5, B 1. hd. C, PS sutto, B 1. hd., S puttama.—6, B 1. hd., S yojeti, CP vedi.—7, P nātepito, S tesiso, C 1. hd. abhiññāte pi bho muni, 2. hd. abhiññāvopibho, C vopita.—8, B etāhi, S tehi, C tīhi, L tevijjā, LP bra.—9, CS bhadda, LP Kāpi, edd. lāni, C paccu, edd. yini.—10, C dhārehi, B pavā.—11, edd. ādi, L pabbajji, P pappā, S pabbari, BC mayham.—12, B 1. hd. thambhā, corr. 2. hd., C 1. hd. tumhā, 2. hd. ty amhā, C amhā, L ty ama, PS amhā, edd. khinā, C S sīti, CS mhi, B nibbutā, C nibbūtā, C om. ti.—13, S bhadda, LP kāpi, edd. lāni.—14, edd. vica, BOL jjitā, P pappajito.—15, L accharā, CL saṃghāta, L matta, S maitam, P ajjhā.—16, B octa, P cetaso, BCPS santi.—17, S bāhu, P paggayu, CP nti, BCPS pāvisi.—18, L bhikkhani, P bhikkhūti, S bhikkhuni, B bhikkhuni, C bhikkhūti, edd. gacchi, BP viśā-sikā, S vassāsikā, C 1. hd. ahum.—19, L dhammam, L khandā.—20, S suni CP vmi, BS vmi.—21, S pubba, BLP cakkhu, P visodhikam.

ceto paricca ñāpañ ca sotadhātu visodhitā |  
iddhi pi me sacchikatā patto me āsavakkhaya |  
cha me 'bhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa āsanam. ||71||

aññatarā bhikkhuni apaññatā. ||

mattā vaṇṇena rūpena sobhaggena yasena ca |  
yobbanena o' upatthaddhā aññā samatimaññi 'ham. ||72||

vibhūsetvā imam kāyam sucittam bālālapanam |  
atthāsim vesidvāramhi luddo pāsam iv' odhiya. ||73||

pilandhanam vidamseñti guyham pakāsikam bahum |  
akāsim vividham māyam ujjagghanti bahum janam. ||74||

ājja piṇḍam caritvāna muṇḍā saṃghātipārutā |  
nisinnā rukkhamūlamhi avitakkassa lābhini. ||75||

sabbe yogā samucchinnā ye dibbā ye ca mānusa |  
khepetvā āsave sabbe sītibhūta mhi nibbutā. ||76||

Vimalā purāṇagaṇikā. ||

ayonisomanasikārā kāmāggena additā |  
ahosiṃ uddhatā pubbe citte avasavattini. ||77||

pariyutthitā kilesehi sukhasaññānuvattini |  
samam cittassa nālabhiṃ rāgacittavasānugā. ||78||

kisā paṇḍu vivaṇṇā ca satta vassāni cāri 'ham |  
nāham divā vā rattim vā sukham vindim sudukkhitā. ||79||

tato rajjam gahetvāna pāvisim vana-m-antaram |  
varam me idha ubbandham yañ ca hīnam pun' ācare. ||80||  
dalhapāsam karitvāna rukkhasākhāya bandhiya |

1, L sodhātu' S sosodhātu.—2, S pi pe.—3, BP abhiññā, S abhiññā.—4, L bhaññā, L bhakkhuni, P 'kkhūni, S 'ni, L bhapaññatā, P aññatā, S asaññatā, B asaññatā.—5, S patta, P sasena.—6, P yoppa, L uppata, P supattha, S vupa, B 1. hd. saññācapamatimaññitam, corr. 2. hd., S 'atipaññi.—7, L vi, S 'bhu, C 'nivā, P sū, B 2. hd. O bālālapanam, P bālāhepanam.—8, LP aṭhā' add. 'āsi, PS vepi, S 'bāramhi luddho pāyāmi dhoṭṭiyo, B luddho, B. 1. hd. idh' odhiyo, 2. hd. iv' odhiya, C iv' aṭṭiyam, L iv' oṭṭiyam, P iv' oṭṭiyo.—9, BP oframseñti, S oframseñti, B 1. hd., S bhuyham, P bhūyham.—10, add. akāsi, B ujjagghya, C ujjagghanti, P ujjagghā, S 'nti, PS bahu.—11, BP sv ājja, C piṇḍa, C saṃghā.—12, B avitakkāya, S avitikkāya, BCLŚ lābhini, P lābhi dāni.—13, P dhippā, B mānasa.—14, C sīti, S mpi, C 'ūtā, P 'ūti.—15, L pū, P 'gapaṇā, S 'ganikā.—16, BC 'manasā, P rāgo na, B additā, CLPS attitā.—17, add. ahosi, BPS uddhatā, S 'tini.—18, LP 'yuthi, P 'sañña, BCPS 'vattini.—19, L citasā, C nāma lābhi, BL ālabhi, PS ālabhi, S rāgacittā, P 'gatā.—21, L va, S ca, P ratti, S ratti, BPS vinda, CL vindi.—22, P rajjam, BC pāvisi, S pāvisi, LP pāvisi, P manam, S ganam, P antayam.—23, CP varam, BCLP hīnam B 1. hd., L mun', S muni (?) care.—24, C dalham, L 'pāsi, P dalapāsam, P yukkha' pa, S 'yā, C om. bandhiya.



pakkhipim pāsam givāyam atha cittaṃ vimucci me. ||81||

Sthā. ||

āturam asucim pūtim passa Nande samussayam |  
asubbhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggam susamāhitam. ||82||

yathā idam tathā etaṃ yathā etaṃ tathā idam |  
duggandham pūtikam vāti bālānam abhinanditam. ||83||  
evam etaṃ avekkhanti rattindivam atanditā |

tato sakāya paññāya abhinibbijja dakkhisam. ||84||

tassā me appamattāya vicinantiyā yoniso |  
yathābhūtam ayam kāyo diṭṭho santarabāhiro. ||85||  
atha nibbind' aham kāye ajjhatañ ca virajj' aham |  
appamattā visamyuttā upasanta mhi nibbutā. ||86||

Nandā. ||

aggim candañ ca sūriyañ ca devatā ca namassi 'ham |  
nadītitthāni gantvāna udakam oruhāmi 'ham. ||87||  
bahūvatasamādānā adḍham sisassa olikhim |  
chamāya seyyam kappemi rattibhattam na bhuñji 'ham. ||88||

vibhūsamaṇḍanaratā nhāpanucchādanehi ca |  
upakāsim imam kāyam kāmarāgena additā. ||89||

tato saddham labhivāna pabbajim anagāriyam |  
divā kāyam tathābhūtam kāmarāgo samūhato. ||90||

sabbe bhavā samucchinnā icchā ca patthanā pi ca |  
sabbayogavisamyuttā santiṃ pāpunim cetaso. ||91||

Nanduttarā therī. ||

saddhāya pabbajitvāna agārasinā anagāriyam |  
vicari 'ham tena tena lābhasakkāraussukā. ||92||

1, *edd.* pakkhipi, LP givā°, P citta.—2, BP sihā.—3, BCLP asuci, S asuci, L putim, B puti, C sutim, PS pūti, S namde.—5, P yathā idha.—6, *edd.* puti°, S bānam, L abhinannitam, S abhitanditam.—7, LP evam evam, S evam evam evam evakkhanti, P °nti, LP ratti divam, P atanditā.—8, L °nibbijjha, LPS dakkhiyam, B dakkhitam C rakkhaai.—9, B appattāya.—10, S yathābhattam aham, LP diṭho, B 1. hd., PS antaradhāyino, B 2. hd. antarabāhino.—11, CP nibbindi 'ham, S virajj 'aha, B atam.—12, P °utto, C °santā hi, BC nibbūtā.—14, BCP aggi, P as°, PS suri°, LPS va, C na ca mesi tam, S namaasa.—15, L naditattani, PS nadi°, P gantāna, S gantvāna, B oruhāmi tā.—16, *edd.* bahu°, B 1. hd., S °dhadhā°, P adham, C ada, *edd.* sisassa olikhi.—17, S teyam, B seyyam, P first hand bhuñjissam, C abhuñji.—18, S vibhu°, S nāpa°.—19, *edd.* °kasi, BC additā, LPS attitā.—20, L labhivā, CPS pabbaji, B °jji, BCP anā°, S om. from divā to vicari *excl.*—21, BCP yathā° C samo°.—22, L patta°.—23, P nappa°, BCP santi, P pa°, *edd.* °pi.—25, B pabbajji°, L agārasvā anā°.—26, S tena tepa, B, C 2. hd., P sukkā.

riñcitvā paramam attham hīnam attham asevi 'ham |  
kilesānam vasam gantvā sāmāññattham nirajji 'ham. ||93||  
tassā me ahu samvego nisinnāya vihārake |  
ummaggapaṭipanna mhi taṇhāya vasam āgatā. ||94||  
appakam jīvitam mayham jarā byādhi ca maddati |  
purāyam bhijjati kāyo na me kālo pamajjitum. ||95||  
yathābhūtam apekkhantī khandhānam udayabbayam |  
vimuttacittā utthāsim katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||96||

Mittakālī. ||

agārasmiṃ vasantī 'ham dhammam sutvāna bhikkhuno |  
addasaṃ virajam dhammam nibbānam padam accutam. ||97||  
sāham puttadhītarañ ca dhanadhaññañ ca chaḍḍiya |  
kese chedāpayitvāna pabbajim anagāriyam. ||98||  
sikkhamānā aham santiṃ bhāventī maggam añjasam |  
pahāsim rāgadosaṃ ca tadekaṭṭhe ca āsave. ||99||  
bhikkhunī upasampajja pubbajātīm anussarim |  
dibbacakkhum visodhitam vimalam sādhu bhāvitam. ||100||  
saṅkhāre parato disvā hetujāte palokine |  
pahāsim āsave sabbe sītibhūta mhi nibbutā. ||101||

Sakulā. ||

dasa putte vijāyitvā asmim rūpasamussaye |  
tato 'ham dubbalā jīṇṇā bhikkhunim upasaṅkamim. ||102||  
sā me dhammam adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo |  
tassā dhammam suñitvāna kese chetvāna pabbajim. ||103||  
tassā me sikkhamānāya dibbacakkhum visodhitam |  
pubbenivāsam jānāmi yattha me vusitam pure. ||104||

1, B rajjitvā, C 1. hd. ricchitvā, L riñjitvā, P riccitvā, L rijjitvā, *edd.* hinam, B attam, S āsevi, B āsevitam.—2, S āna, P vasa, P gantvā, S gaṇitvā, B ttam, S nirajjijhi.—4, P āto (P)—5, P jivi, C vi ma.—6, P puyā, P kāmoyā, P samajjitum.—7, PS bhutam, C ave, BCPS nti. P yapa.—8, LP uṭhā, *edd.* ai, P kata (P)—9, *edd.* kālī.—10, C smā, L smi, BCPS nti.—11, BCPS nibbāna.—12, C puttāñ ca dhitañ ca, LS dhita, P dhitha, C chaṭṭiyam, L chaṭṭanyā, P chaṭṭiya, S chaṭṭhiḍḍhiyam.—13, BLPS pabbajji, S jji va ana, B anā.—14, B māna, L santi, PS santi, BCP nti, S bhavenni, B añjūsam, CLPS añjasam.—15, *edd.* pahāsi, L doṣam sam ca, BP sam, LP kaṭhe.—16, L bhikkhūni, P ūni, S ūni, S pañji, BCP anussari, L asari, S asari.—17, *edd.* cakkhu.—18, CS saṅkhāre.—19, *edd.* pahāsi, CLPS siti, P nibbutā.—20, Cy Pakulā, but three times corr. from Sakulā, S Kusulā.—21, P smi.—22, C cinnā, BLPS bhikkhuni, C ni, S saṅka, *edd.* kami.—23, B dhamma de, P dhamma pade, L yatanā, S suni, C kese litvāna, *edd.* pabbaji.—26, S vassam.

animittañ ca bhāvēmi ekaggā susamāhitā |  
 anantarāvimokkhasiṃ anupādāya nibbutā. ||105||  
 pañca kkhandhā pariññātā tiṭṭhanti chinnamūlakā |  
 tṭhitivatthuj' aneja mhi n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||106||

Soṇā. ||

lūnakeś paṇkadharī ekasāṭi pure carim |  
 avajje vajjamatinī vajje cāvajjadassini. ||107||  
 divāvihārā nikkhamma Gijjhakūṭamhi pabbate |  
 addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhaṭaṃ.  
 ||108||

nihacca jānuṃ vanditvā sammukhā pañjali ahaṃ |  
 ehi Bhadde ti avaca sā me ās' ūpasampadā. ||109||  
 ciṇṇā Aṅgā ca Magadhā Vajjī Kāsi ca Kosalā |  
 ananā paṇṇāsavassāni ratṭhapiṇḍaṃ abhuñji 'haṃ. ||110||  
 puññaṃ ca pasaviṃ bahuṃ sappañño vat' āyam upāsako |  
 yo Bhaddāya cīvaram adāsi muttāya sabbagandhehi. ||111||

Bhaddā purāṇanigaṇṭhi. ||

naṅgalehi kasaṃ khettaṃ bijāni pavapaṃ chamā |  
 puttadārāni posentā dhaṇaṃ vindanti mānavā. ||112||  
 kim ahaṃ sīlasampannā satthu sāsana-kārikā |  
 nibbānaṃ nādhigacchāmi akusītā anuddhaṭā. ||113||  
 pāde pakkhālayitvāna udaye su karom' ahaṃ |  
 pādodakañ ca diśvāna thalato ninnam āgataṃ |  
 tato cittaṃ samādhemi assaṃ bhadraṃ va jāniyaṃ. ||114||

2, *edd.* °ei B °daya, B nibbūtā, C nibbūti.—4, B tṭhitivatthujāne jama, C titavattujareja mhi (2 hd. tṭhita°), L dhītavatthu jāne jammi, P tṭhiti°, S tṭhiti-vattum jānejamahi.—6, CS luna°, CLS °kesi, P °kepi, S paṃka°, CS °dhari, B ekasāṭi, C ekasāṭi, P °sāṭi, S °saṭṭhi, BCPS cari.—7, BP °matini, CLS °matini, B 1. hd., S vajje tivajja°, BCPS °dassini.—8, BC °kūṭamhi.—9, C °saṅghaṃ, S °saṅgha°, P °kkhita, S °kkhitam.—10, BS nihajja, BCLP jānuṃ, BS añjali, LP añjali.—11, S bhadde hi, C ti mara, P davaca, B upasampadā, L ūpasampadā.—12, BPS Magadhā ca, BCS Vajjī, BCP Kāsi.—13, BCP āpanā, S āpanā, S paṇṇā°, B 1. hd., S khuddapiṇḍaṃ, P ratha°, L abhuñji' ahaṃ.—14, S muññaṃ, B vata, C 1. hd. ca 2. hd. vata, S vatā, BP pasavi, C pasavi, S pasavi, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., S sabbañño, P ubhāsako.—15, C cīvaram, C vippamuttāya.—16, S Saddhā, B 1. hd. purāṇanigaṇṭhi, 2. hd. purāṇaṃ nigaṇṭhi, L purāṇanigaṇṭhi, P °nigaṇṭhi, S purāṇanigaṇṭhi.—17, P. kasa, C bijāni, P pi°, B 1. hd. passava, 2. hd. pavassam, OP pavasam, L pavapi, S pasavā, P camā, S camā.—18, BC posento, BPS vindati, BCLP māpavā.—19, C aha, S haṃ.—20, S nādi° *edd.* akusītā, BCL anuddhaṭā, P anandatā.—21, S pakkhala°, B karomaṃ.—22, C °kam, P thalako.—23, BL samādhesi, CPS dāsi, C aso bhadro va jāniyo, 2. hd. corr. bhadraṃ. Afterwards, however, the accus. is explained. L bhassam adraṃ, P asaṃ, P jāniya.

tato dīpaṃ gaheṭvāna vihāraṃ pāvisiṃ ahaṃ |  
 seyyaṃ olokayitvāna mañicakamhi upāvisiṃ. ||115||  
 tato sūciṃ gaheṭvāna vaṭṭiṃ okasseyyāṃ' ahaṃ |  
 padīpasseva nibbānaṃ vimokkho ahu cetaso. ||116||

Paṭācārā. ||

musalāni gaheṭvāna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti mānavā |  
 puttadārāni posentā dhanam vindanti mānavā. ||117||  
 karoṭha buddhasāsanam yaṃ katvā nānutappati |  
 khippaṃ pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisīdatha |  
 cetosamatham anuyuttā karoṭha buddhasāsanam. ||118||  
 tassa tā vacanaṃ sutvā Paṭācārāya sāsanaṃ |  
 pāde pakkhālayitvāna ekamantaṃ upāvisuṃ |  
 cetosamatham anuyuttā akāṃsu buddhasāsanam. ||119||  
 rattiyaṃ purime yāme pubbañjātim anussarun |  
 rattiyaṃ majjhime yāme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhayun |  
 rattiyaṃ pacchime yāme tamokkhandham padālayun. ||120||  
 utthāya pāde vandimsu katā te anussāsanī |  
 Indaṃ va devā tidaṣā saṃgāme aparājitam |  
 purakkhitvā vihissāma tevijja mahā anāsava. ||121||

et' imā timsamattā theribhikkhuniyo Paṭācārāya  
 santike aññaṃ byākāṃsu. ||

duggatāhaṃ pure āsiṃ vidhavā ca aputtikā |  
 vinā mittehi nātihi bhaddacolaṣa nādhigaṃ. ||122||  
 pattam daṇḍam ca gaṇhitvā bhikkhamānā kulā kulam |  
 situphena ca ḍayhantī satta vassāni cāri 'ham. ||123||  
 bhikkhunim puna dievāna annapānaṣa lābhiniṃ |  
 upasaṃkamma avocaṃ pabbajim anagāriyam. ||124||

1, LP dipam, B 1. hd., PS vihare, BCLP °visi, S pavist.—2, P seyyam, CL °visi, BPS °visi.—3, LS sūciṃ, BCP suci, C gaheṭvā, BPS vatti, C vaṭṭi, L °yā-  
 mara, BPS °yo ahaṃ.—4, B 1. hd. padīpaya ca, C parisaye va, P padīrayeva,  
 S padāpaya ca.—5, P mūsa°, BPS koṭṭenti, BCLP māpavā.—7, BC posento,  
 P vindati, BCLP māpavā, S māravā.—9, P nisīdata, S nisi°.—10, P buddham  
 ca°.—11, S tassa kāmā.—12, P upāvisu, C upāvisu.—13, S anuyuttā,  
 C katam buddha°.—14, B pūṛime rāme, C pubbe°, BCPS °saram.—15, L majjhi-  
 yoma, B °cakkhu, P visodā°.—17, LP utthā°, BP vandisu, CLS °sāsanī, P °sāsa-  
 nam.—18, B 1. hd., S yamgāme, C saṃ°, P saṃgāme (?).—19, BL pūra°, C  
 1. hd. viśāriyāma, 1 hd. viharīyāma, CL tevijjā.—20, BP tica°, S °mattā ca,  
 BCPS therī°, P °niro, S °niyo pana pa°, P padaṭṭā°, but *de del.*, CL °cārāya.—  
 21, B dugga, S dukkatā, L pūra, BPS āsi, C asi.—23, P jinā, B mittepabhi, CL  
 nātihi, B bhadda°, L attā°, S bhaddacola° nāvibham, B nādhibham, C nādhikam.  
 —24, C °aṣi, S daṇḍā, S kusalā kusalam.—25, *add. sita°*, S °phena, P paḍa°, CPS  
 °nti.—26, P °ni, S °pi, BC °ant, P anasāpā° (?) S °pa°, BCPS °bhini.—27, B 2.  
 hd., P °gamma, C °aka°, *add. avoca*, PS °ji, C °jji, BP anā°, C om. aa.

sā ca maṃ anukampāya pabbājesi Paṭācārā |  
 tato maṃ ovaditvāna paramatthe niyojayi. || 125 ||  
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā akāsiṃ anusāsaniṃ |  
 amogho ayyāya ovādo tevijja mhi anāsavā. || 126 ||  
 Candā. ||

pañcanipāto samatto. ||

yassa maggaṃ na jānāsi āgatassa gatassa vā |  
 taṃ kuto āgataṃ puttaṃ mama putto ti rodasi. || 127 ||  
 maggaṃ ca kho 'ssa jānāsi āgatassa gatassa vā |  
 na naṃ samanusoceṣi evaṃdhammā hi paṇino. || 128 ||  
 ayācito tato 'gacchi ananuññāto ito gato |  
 kuto pi nūna āgantvā vasitvā katipāhakaṃ. || 129 ||  
 ito pi aññenāgato tato aññena gacchati |  
 peto manussarūpena saṃsaranto gamissati |  
 yathāgato tathā gato kā tattha paridevanā. || 130 ||  
 abbuhi vata me sallamaṃ duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ |  
 yā me sokaparetāya puttasokaṃ byapānudi. || 131 ||  
 sājja abbūhasallāhaṃ nicchātā parinibbutā |  
 buddhaṃ dhammañ ca saṅghaṃ ca upemi saraṇaṃ munim.  
 || 132 ||

pañcasatā Paṭācārā. ||

puttasoken' ahaṃ atṭṭā khittacittā visaññini |  
 naggā pakiṇṇakesi ca tena tena vicāri 'haṃ. || 133 ||  
 vīthisaṅkārakūṭesu susāne rathiyāsu ca |  
 acarim tiṇi vassāni khuppiṇāsāsamappitā. || 134 ||

1, P sā sa, P°kammāya. — 2, S omvadi°. — 3, *edd.* akāsi, BC anusāsani, P°sāsanaṃ. S°sāsani. — 4, B 1. hd., S āmode haṃ, L tevijjā, B 1. hd., P samatto. — 7, BC om. na. — 8, B 2. hd., CP sattaṃ. — 9, CS maggaṃ, P sa kho, L sa, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., PS ya, B 2. hd. sū, C jānāmi athassa. — 10, S taṃ. C°dhammā naṃ pāpino, S pāni°. — 11, L ayāciko, L nānuññāto, S anuññāto. — 12, B 1. hd. ci, 2 hd. si, BCLP nuna, L visitvā, C°hataṃ. — 13, C°aga°, S cāto. — 14, P saṃsarāntā, BS°ntā. — 16, C abbuhi, P khuddasaṃ. — 17, P°nuri, S°nudi, BC byā°. — 18, B saṃja, C sambulha°, BL abbulha°, P abbaḥha°, S abbūlha°, P°pallā, P°nicchatā. — 19, P buddha. *edd.* saṅghaṃ, BL muni, P muna, S muni, C muna ti. — 20, P°sathā. — 21, BP°sokenāhaṃ, B atṭṭa, P visaññini, S viassaṇi. — 22, B 1. hd., PS sakiṇṇa°, B 2. hd., P°kepi, B 1. hd., C°kesi, BPS vicari, S vicari ahaṃ. — 23, L vithi°, BP°vasi°, S vasi°, S saṃkāra°, BC°kūṭesu, L sāne, C susāna, S rathighāsu va. — 24, LP acari, CS acari, B ācari, BCP tiṇi, S tiṇi, B nuppi°, LS°pāsu°, P°pāca°, C°pāsā°.

ath' addasāmi sugataṃ nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ gataṃ |  
 adantānaṃ dametāraṃ sambuddhaṃ akutobbhayaṃ. || 135 ||  
 saṃ cittaṃ paṭiladdhāna vanditvāna upāvisiṃ |  
 so me dhammaṃ adesesi anukampāya Gotamo. || 136 ||  
 tassa dhammaṃ sunitvāna pabbajiṃ anagāriyaṃ |  
 yuñjanti satthu vacane sacchākāsiṃ padaṃ sivaṃ. || 137 ||  
 sabbe sokā samucchinnā pahinā etadantikā |  
 pariññātā hi me vatthū yato sokāna sambhavo. || 138 ||

Vāsītthī. ||

daharā tuvaṃ rūpavatī ahaṃ pi daharo yuvā |  
 pañcaṅgikena turiyena ehi Kheme ramāmase. || 139 ||  
 iminā pūtikāyena āturena pabhaṅgunā |  
 addiyāmi harāyāmi kāmataṇhā samūhatā. || 140 ||  
 sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānaṃ adhikuṭṭanaṃ |  
 yaṃ tvam kāmaraṭiṃ brūsi arati dāni sā mamaṃ. || 141 ||  
 sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |  
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. || 142 ||  
 nakkhattāni namassantā aggīṃ paricaraṃ vane ||  
 yathābhuccaṃ ajānantā bālā suddhiṃ amaññatha. || 143 ||  
 ahañ ca kho namassanti sambuddhaṃ purisuttamaṃ |  
 parimuttā sabbadukkhehi satthu sāsana-kārikā. || 144 ||

Khemā. ||

alamkatā suvasanā mālīnī candanokkhitā |  
 sabbābharaṇasañchannā dāsigaṇapurakkhatā || 145 ||  
 annaṃ pānaṃ ca ādāya khajjaṃ bhojjaṃ anappakaṃ |  
 gehato nikkhamitvāna uyyānaṃ abhihārayiṃ. || 146 ||

1, BLP addasāmi, S °asāsi, P pithi°, S °lā, BP gati, C 1. hd. pathi.—2, P antā°, S °tāna, BCPS °metānaṃ.—3, P *perhaps* sa cittaṃ, C sañ cittaṃ, BL °visi, P °visi, C °visi, S upavisati.—4, CP° anukammāya.—5, S suni°, HC °ji, L pabbajiṃ, P pappāji, S pabbajji.—6, P yuñjanti, C yujjanti, BS °nti, P vatthu, CP° kāsī, P pada, B sivaṃ.—7, BLPS sabba°, BCLP° pahinā.—8, LP °nātā, S °ñnātā bhi, IC vatthu, B vattha, P vattha, S vatta, P sokānaṃ.—9, L °siṭhi, P siṭhi, S °siṭhi, C °sethi.—10, BCP° vati, S °vataṃ ahaṃ, P dnyaro.—11, P ramāpase.—12, LP° puti°, P ātuyena, S pabhaṅgunā.—13, BCLP° attī°, S attī°, P samūhatā.—14, C satthi°, S °sulā°, *edd.* khandhānaṃ.—15, BCP° rati, S °rati, P brumi, BS brūmi, S arati.—16, P sabbatta (P) LS nandi, C °ndhā.—17, S pāpima, P api, S antakā.—18, BS °ttādi, BCL° aggi, P aggiṇā, S aggi.—19, P °bhucca, C °ecam, S °buddhaṃ, BCPS pajā°, P palā, *edd.* suddhi, C amaññatha.—20 BCPS °nti, S sambandhaṃ.—23, C alaṅkatā, S bālīni, BCP° ui.—24, CP° °sacchannā, S °sañcennā, BCLP° dāsī°, S dāsigaṇa°, I, °puraṅkhatā, BC pūra°.—25, CL aunaṇā°, S °nañ ca, B khejjaṃ, C khajja.—26, C uyyānaṃ, *edd.* hārayi.

tattha ramitvā kīlītvā āgacchantī sakam gharam |  
 vihāram dakkhiṃ pāvisiṃ Sākete Añjanam vanam. ||147||  
 diśvāna lokapajjotam vanditvāna upāvisiṃ |  
 so me dhammam adesesi anukampāya cakkhumā. ||148||  
 sutvā ca kho mahesissa saccam sampatīvijjh' aham |  
 tatth' eva virajam dhammam phusayiṃ amatam padam.  
 ||149||

tato viññātasaddhammā pabbajiṃ anagāriyam |  
 tisso vijjā anuppattā amogham buddhasāsanam. ||150||  
 Sujātā. ||

ucce kule aham jātā bahuvitte mahaddhane |  
 vaṇṇarūpena sampannā dhītā Majjhassa atrajā. ||151||  
 patthitā rājaputtehi setthiputtehi gijjhītā |  
 pitu me pesayi dūtam detha mayham Anopamam. ||152||  
 yattakam tulitā eśa tuyham dhītā Anopamā |  
 tato aṭṭhaguṇam dassam hiraññam ratanāni ca. ||153||  
 sāham diśvāna sambuddham lokajettham anuttaram |  
 tassa pādāni vanditvā ekamantam upāvisiṃ. ||154||  
 so me dhammam adesesi anukampāya Gotamo |  
 nisinnā āsane tasmim phusayiṃ tatiyam phalam. ||155||  
 tato kesāni chetvāna pabbajiṃ anagāriyam |  
 aājja me sattamī ratti yato taṇhā visositā. ||156||

Anopamā. ||

buddha vira namo ty atthu sabbasattānam uttama |  
 yo mam dukkhā pamoceṣi aññañ ca bahukam janam. ||157||  
 sabbadukkham pariññātam hetutaṇhā visositā |  
 ariyatṭhaṅgiko maggo nirodho phusito mayā. ||158||

1, LP kīlī°, S kīlī°, BCPS °nti.—2, C vihārarukkham pāvīsi, BLPS dakkhi, LS pāvīsi, B pāvīsi, P pāvīsi, BCP Añjanavanam, S ajjunava°.—3, L °vīsi, PS °vīsi.—4, P anukammāya.—5, P sa kho, C apatī°.—6, BL tath', L phusayi, P phassayi, S passayi, BC 1. hd. phassayi, C 2. hd. phussayi, P apadam padam.—7, P viññāta ad°, BCP pabbaji, S °jī, BL P 1. hand anāgā°.—10, S bahucitta.—11, BCLP dhītā; B Mejjhassa, S anujā.—12, PS patthitā, LP aethi°, and so always ṭh instead of tth, if not stated otherwise.—13, B 1. hd., S pesasi, Odutam, LP Anopamam.—14, BCP yattakam, PS kulitā, B tulikā, LP dhītā.—15, S dassam, B dassam.—16, P diśvāna.—17, C °ante, L °vīsi, PS °vīsi.—18, P kammāya.—19, CP nisinnā, BS āsane, L phusayi, P phassayi, S passayi, B, C 2. hd. phussayi, C 1. hd. phassayi, P palam.—20, P dhoto (?) L pabbajjīm, P pappaji, S pabbajji, BC pabbaji, L anāgā°.—21, C aājja, PS svājjja, ad. attamā, C tato, P visopitā, S visositā.—23, P vira namo, BC vira, S, C 1. hd. uttamam.—24, B yam mam, C bahukam.—25, S °dukkhā, S °phādhico°.—26, C bhāvitaṭṭhaṅgiko, C phusito.

mâtā putto pitā bhātā ayyikā ca pure ahum |  
 yathābhuccam ajānantī samsari 'ham anibbisam. || 159 ||  
 diṭṭho hi me so bhagavā antimo 'yam samussayo |  
 vikkhiṇo jātisamsāro n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. || 160 ||  
 āraddhaviṛiye pahitatte niccam dāḥaparakkame |  
 samagge sāvake passa eśā buddhāna vandana. || 161 ||  
 bahūnaṃ vata atthāya Māyā janayi Gotamaṃ |  
 byādhimaraṇatunnānaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ byapānudi.  
 || 192 ||

Mahāpajāpati Gotamī. ||

Gutte yadatthaṃ pabbajjā hitvā puttaṃ samussayaṃ |  
 tam eva anubrūhehi mā cittassa vasaṃ gami. || 163 ||  
 cittaṇa vañcitā sattā Mārassa visaye ratā |  
 anekajātisamsāraṃ sandhāvanti aviddasū. || 164 ||  
 kāmaccandaṇṇaṃ ca byāpādaṃ sakkāyadiṭṭhim eva ca |  
 silabbataparamāsaṃ vicikicchāṇaṃ ca pañcamam. || 165 ||  
 saṃyojanāni etāni pajahitvāna bhikkhuni |  
 orambhāgamanīyāni na-y-idaṃ punar ehisi. || 166 ||  
 rāgaṃ mānaṃ aviṛjaṇaṃ ca uddhaccaṇṇaṃ ca vivajjiya |  
 saṃyojanāni chetvāna dukkhassa' antaṃ karissasi. || 167 ||  
 'khepetvā jātisamsāraṃ pariññāya punabbhavaṃ |  
 diṭṭh' eva dhamme nicchātā upasantaṃ carissasi. || 168 ||

Guttā. ||

catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā upanikkhamiṃ |  
 aladdhā cetaso santiṃ citte avasavattini. || 169 ||  
 bhikkhunim upasaṅkamma sakkaccaṃ paripucch' ahaṃ |  
 sā me dhammam adesesi dhātūāyatanāni ca. || 170 ||

1, S ayyakā, B pūre, BCPS ahu, L ahū.—2, BCS 'bhuccam, BCPS pajānanti, C 2. hd., L samsarim, S samsāri, P anippisam.—4, C nikkhiṇo, LP vikkhiṇo, S vikkhiṇo, P punambhavo.—5, L 'atthe, S 'tto.—6, S so buddhānaṃ ca va.—7, S bahu, C bahunnaṃ, P attāya, BPS, L 2. hd. Māyā, PS jinaṇa, C janani.—8, S byadhī, S 'pā, BPS 'rupānaṃ, P byahā, S 'nudi, C 2. hd. byā.—9, BPS 'pati, CLP Gotamī.—10, P bhutta, BPS 'attam, C samuppiyam, P samussayaṃ.—11, L 'bru', P 'bruhesi, P vasaṃ.—12, L vañcithā, P satthā, P visarena.—13, C 'vantaṃ avindimau, L aviddasu, BP avindisum, S avindisu.—14, S 'ndam, C 'kkāyam.—15, L sūla, P silappata, S 'kiccaṃ.—16, add. saññoja' or saññoja', B 'uni, C 'ūni.—17, C orambha, BCLP 'gamaṇi, S 'gamaṇi, BPS punad, C ehlai.—18, L uddaccaṇṇaṃ.—19, P dukkhay, CP karissati.—20, P panambhavaṃ, 21, S nicchāta, BPS upasanta.—23, S om. catu' pañca, BCPS 'mi.—24, C laddhā, BCPS santi, LS 'vattini, C 'vattani.—25, L 'ni, CP 'ūni, S 'uni, S 'sam', P 'kama, B 2. hd. 'gamma.—26, P dhamma pede, P 'tuaya, C dhātuyo āya, B 'tanāna.



cattāri ariyasaccāni indriyāni balāni ca |  
 bojjaṅgaṅgaṅgikam maggam uttamattassa pattiya. ||171||  
 tassāham vacanam sutvā karonti anusāsanim |  
 rattiya purime yāme pubbaḍātim anussarim ||172||  
 rattiya majjhime yāme dibbacakkhum visodhayim |  
 rattiya pacchime yāme tamokkhandham padālayim. ||173||  
 pitisukhena ca kāyam pharitvā viharim tadā |  
 sattamiya pāde pasāremi tamokkhandham padāliya. ||174||  
 Vijayā. ||

chanipāto samatto. ||

musalāni gahetvāna dhaṇṇam koṭṭenti mānavā |  
 puttadārāni posentā dhanam vindanti mānavā. ||175||  
 ghaṭṭatha buddhasāsane yaṁ katvā nānutappati |  
 khippam pādāni dhovitvā ekamantaṁ nisīdatha. ||176||  
 cittaṁ upaṭṭhapetvāna ekaggam susamāhitam |  
 paccavekkhatha saṅkhāre parato no ca attato. ||177||  
 tassāham vacanam sutvā Paṭācārānusāsanim |  
 pāde pakkhālayitvāna ekamante upāvisim. ||178||  
 rattiya purime yāme pubbaḍātim anussarim |  
 rattiya majjhime yāme dibbacakkhum visodhayim ||179||  
 rattiya pacchime yāme tamokkhandham padālayim. |  
 tevijjā atha vuṭṭhāmi katā te anusāsani. ||180||  
 Sakkaṁ va devā tidasā saṁgāme aparājitam |  
 purakkhitvā vihissāmi tevijja mhi anāsava. ||181||  
 Uttarā. ||

1. S thalāni, BC phalāni.—2. BCP °matta°, S patthiyā.—3. CPS °nti, BPS °sani, C °ini.—4. P purime, B 1. hd. pubbaḍāti, 2. hd. pubbaḍāti, C pubbaḍāti, P puppejāti, S pubbaḍāti, BCP °sari, S °sari.—5. C pacchime, BCPS °dhayi.—6. BS majjhime, B 2. hd. macchime, BCPS °layi.—7. LP piti°, B virahim, C vihari, P vihari, S virahi.—8. BCP sattamiyā, BLPS °layi.—9. CP koṭṭenti, S koṭṭenti, M. mānavā.—10. BC posento, LP mānavā.—11. S ghaṭṭatha.—12. S dibbaḍāni, BP dhovetvā, C °ante.—13. L upaṭṭhapa°.—14. S °vekkha saṅkhāra, S saṁ°, PS parato hetu attato, B parato hetu attato.—15. LS °sāsanī, C °sani, P °āsanam.—16. C pakkhila°, P °yitvā eka°, BC °vīsi, LP °vīsi, S °vīsi.—17. B pūrim, BPS pubbe°, BCP °sari, S °sari.—18. B majjhi dibba°, BCPS °dhayi.—19. P yattiyā, BP macchime, C °ndha, BCPS °layi.—20. P thevijjā, BCLP vuṭṭhāsi, S vuṭṭhāsi, L kathā, BCLP °sani.—21. BCLP sari°.—22. BPS °hissāsi, C viharissāmi, L °jjā.

satim upatthapetvāna bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā |  
 paṭivijjhiṃ padaṃ santam saṅkhārūpasamam sukham. ||182||  
 kin nu uddissa muṇḍā si samaṇī viya dissasi |  
 na ca rocesi pāsāṇḍe kim idaṃ carasi momuhā. ||183||  
 ito bahiddhā pāsāṇḍā diṭṭhiyo upanissitā |  
 na te dhammam vijānanti na te dhammassa kovidā. ||184||  
 atthi Sakyakule jāto buddho appatipuggalo |  
 so me dhammam adesesi diṭṭhinaṃ samatikkamaṃ. ||185||  
 dukkham dukkhasamuppādam dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |  
 ariyatthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāminam. ||186||  
 tassāham vacanam sutvā vihariṃ sāsane ratā |  
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sasanam. ||187||  
 sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |  
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||188||

Calā. ||

satimatī cakkhumatī bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā |  
 paṭivijjhiṃ padaṃ santam akāpurisasevitam. ||189||  
 kiṃ nu jātim na rocesi jāto kāmāni bhuñjati |  
 bhuñjāhi kāmaratiyo māhu pacchānutāpini. ||190||  
 jātassa maraṇam hoti hatthapādāna chedanam |  
 vadhabandhapariklesam jāto dukkham nigacchati. ||191||  
 atthi Sakyakule jāto sambuddho aparājito |  
 so me dhammam adesesi jātiyā samatikkamaṃ. ||192||  
 dukkham dukkhasamuppādam dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |  
 ariyatthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāminam. ||193||  
 tassāham vacanam sutvā vihariṃ sāsane ratā |  
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sasanam. ||194||

1, BLP sati, S °metvāna, BLPs °uni, C °ūnī.—2, B °vajjhi, CLS °vijjhi, P °vijjha, S saṅkhāru°.—3, S kin na, BPS udiassa, BCP °ṇi, L vi.—4, P rocesi pāsāṇḍe, C pāsāṇḍe, BCL momuhā.—5, P pāsāṇḍā, C °nissitā.—7, C kalyāṇkule, but Cy Sakyakule, B 1. hd., P appatī.—8, BCP diṭṭhi°, S diṭṭhi°.—10, C ariyaṇ ca aṭha°, S ariyaccampṭhaṅgikam, *edd.* dukkhupa°.—11, BP vihari, C vihari, S vihari, L rato.—13, L nandi, S nanti, P °lito.—14, P °nāhi hi pā°, S °kā.—15, S bhalā.—16, BLI'S satimatī, C satimatī ti, L ca ca°, but *ca* once del., as it seems, BCP °mati, BPS °uni, C °ūnī, LP bhāvi° P °driyā.—17, *edd.* °vijjhi, I. °pūrisa°.—18, P ki, S kin, CPS jāti, S ka ro°, P bhuñicati, C bhuñjasi.—19, P bhuñicāhi, S bhuñjāti, P °tiro, S mā bāhu, BP paccānutāpini, S saccānutapini.—20, L hatthapādānuched°, C hatthapādānucccheda°.—21, B 1. hd., S °parikkhe-  
 sam.—22, CL° samba°.—23, C dhammam, S dhamma desesi.—25, L ariyam  
 thaṅgikam, C ariyaṇ ca aṭha°, P ariyaṭha°, S ariyaasaccampṭhaṅgikam, P  
 dukkhasama°, BCS dukkhupa°.—26, BCP vihari, S vihari, S rato.—27, B  
 katham, P buddhasasanam.

sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |  
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||195||  
 Upacālā. ||

sattanipāto samatto. ||

bhikkhunī sīlasampannā indriyesu susamvutā |  
 adhigacche padaṃ santam asecanakam ojaṃ. ||196||  
 tāvatimsā ca yāmā ca tusitā cāpi devatā |  
 nimmānaratino devā ye devā vasavattino |  
 tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi yattha te vusitaṃ pure. ||197||  
 tāvatimsā ca yāmā ca tusitā cāpi devatā |  
 nimmānaratino devā ye devā vasavattino ||198||  
 kālaṃ kālaṃ bhavā bhavaṃ sakkāyasmim purakkhatā |  
 avitivattā sakkāyaṃ jātimaṇasārino. ||199||  
 sabbo ādipito loko sabbo loko paridipito |  
 sabbo pajjalito loko sabbo loko pakampito. ||200||  
 akampitaṃ atuliyam aputhujjanasevitaṃ |  
 buddho dhammaṃ me desesi tattha me nirato mano. ||201||  
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihariṃ sāsane ratā |  
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||202||  
 sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |  
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||203||  
 Sīsūpacālā. ||

aṭṭhanipāto samatto. ||

mā su te Vaddha lokamhi vanatho ahu kudācanaṃ |  
 mā puttaka punappunaṃ ahu dukkhasa bhāgimā. ||204||

1, L nanni, S nantī.—2, P nitato, B andhaka, P antakaṃ (m?), L antakā.—  
 3, P Upacālā.—4, B sattha°.—5, CP °ūñ.—6, P aseva°, S ocanam, B tāvatimsā,  
 B tussitā, C tussitā.—9, P paṇidheti, but ma corr. to pa, as it seems, B °dheti,  
 S paṇidheti, L pure.—10, C tātimsā, B tusito, C tussitā, S napi.—12, P °yaemi,  
 odd. sakā°, odd. purakkhatō.—13, odd. avitī°, C °vappā.—14, L ādi°, P ādisito,  
 B ādipisito, S ādipisino, P sappo, C parivuto, but Cy paridipito, L paridipito,  
 BP padisito, S padisito.—15, P sappo (?) loko sa°, S °piyo.—16, C akampiyam,  
 P sakampitaṃ, S atulī°.—17, C buddho ca, BPS dhammam addesi, C om. me,  
 L nirato, P niyato.—18, BCP vihari, S vihari.—20, S va hatā, B nandi, BCLP  
 tamokkhandho.—21, P api, S antakaṃ.—22, BPS Sīsū°.—23, L om. ; P aṭṭha°.—  
 24, P vanato, S vanaso.—25, S āhu, BPS °ssa ca bhā°.

sukhaṃ hi Vaḍḍha munayo anejaṃ chinnaśamsayaṃ |  
 sītibhūtā damappattā viharanti anāsava. ||205||  
 teha' ānucinnaṃ isibhi maggaṃ dassanapattiyā |  
 dukkhassa' antakiriyaṃ tvaṃ Vaḍḍha anubrūhaya. ||206||  
 visāradā va bhaṇasi etam atthaṃ janetti me |  
 maññāmi nūna māṃmike vanatho te na vijjati. ||207||  
 ye keci Vaḍḍha saṅkhārā hīnaukkaṭṭhamajjhimaṃ |  
 aṇu pi aṇumatto pi vanatho me na vijjati. ||208||  
 sabbe me āsava khīṇā appamattassa jhāyato |  
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanam. ||209||  
 ulāraṃ vata me mātā patodaṃ samavassari |  
 paramatthasaññitā gāthā yathāpi anukampikā. ||210||  
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā anusitṭhiṃ janettiyā |  
 dhammasamvegam āpādiṃ yogakkhemassa pattiya. ||211||  
 so 'haṃ padhānapahitatto rattindivam atandito |  
 mātaraṃ codito santo aphaṣiṃ santim uttamaṃ. ||212||  
 Vaḍḍhamātā. ||

navanipāto samatto. ||

kalyāṇamittatā muninā lokam ādissa vaṇṇitā |  
 kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno api bālo paṇḍito assa. ||213||  
 bhajitabbā sappurisā paññā tathā pavaḍḍhati bhajantānaṃ |  
 bhajamāno sappurisa sabbehi pi dukkhehi mucceyya. ||214||  
 dukkhañ ca vijāneyya dukkhassa ca samudayaṃ |  
 nirodhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ cattāri ariyasaccāni. ||215||

1, B 1. hd. °samsārā, 2. hd. °samsāyā.—2, B siti°, S °bhutā, B 1. hd., CPS rama°, B 1. hd., S °sanā.—3, S °cinnam, BCLS isibhi, PS maggan, C magga.—4, S tam, L °bruhaya, P °brūhaya.—5, S °radā thūnasi tem atthaṃ, L attam, L jamnetti, P janetthi.—6, LP nuna, S nu, B 1. hd., S māṃmite, P vanato, S vanaso.—7, P keci, S sam°, LP hina°.—8, L aku pi, S anu pi anu°, P vanattho.—9, P sappe, BP khīṇā, S khīṇā, P cāyato, B 1. hd., S sāyato.—10, L anupattā.—11, P ulāyam, L samāssari, S °ssari.—12, BP yamatthasahitā, C 1. hd. arahatta°, S samattasahitā, S yathādapi (da?), C 1. hd. akukappakā 2. hd. apukappakā.—13, B 1. hd., PS anupatti, C °siṭhi, P janetthiyā.—14, C tassā samvegā, P ābādi, BCS āpādi.—15, B padānama°, P °ttho (?) B 1. hd., C 1. hd. °ttho.—16, P aphaṣsa, S aphaṣsasi, B aphaṣsi, C aphaṣsadito, afterwards aphaṣsam.—17, S muṇinā, BL ariya, P āriya instead of ādissa.—18, B 1. hd., PS asi, B 2. hd. api.—19, P bhajitappā, C om. tathā, but Cy has it, C samva°, but Cy pa°, B °tanam. In the following stanzas there are a great many marks of separation in the MSS., very often quite wrong.—20, C pamucceyya, P mucceyya, S mucceya.—21, BS °neyyā, S samuddaya.—22, S nirodham, B om. maggaṃ, C cattāri pi ari°, B cattāriyasa°.

dukkho itthibhāvo akkhāto purisadammasārathinā |  
 sapattikaṃ pi dukkhaṃ appekaccā sakiṃ vijātāyo ||216||  
 gale apaḥantanti sukhumālīniyo viśāni khādanti |  
 janamārakamajjhagatā ubho pi byasanāni anubhonti. ||217||  
 upavijānūā gacchantī addasāhaṃ patiṃ matam panthe |  
 vijāyitvāna appattāhaṃ sakaṃ gehaṃ. ||218||  
 dve puttā kālaṅkatā pati ca panthe mato kapaṇikāya |  
 mātā pitā ca bhātā ca dayhanti ekacitakāyaṃ. ||219||  
 khīṇakulīne kapaṇe anubhūtaṃ te dukkhaṃ aparimāṇaṃ |  
 assu ca te pavattaṃ bahūni jātisahassāni. ||220||  
 paṇṇaṃ tam susānamajjhe atho pi khādītāni puttamaṃsāni |  
 hatakulikā sabbagarahitā matapatikā amatam adhigacchiṃ.  
 ||221||

bhāvito me maggo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko amatagāmi |  
 nibbānaṃ sacchikataṃ dhammādāsaṃ apekkhi 'haṃ. ||222||  
 ahaṃ amhi kantasallā ohitabhārā kataṃ me karaṇiyaṃ |  
 Kisāgotamī therī suvimuttacittā imaṃ bhaṇī ti. ||223||

Kisāgotamī. ||

ekādaśanipāto samatto. ||

ubho mātā ca dhītā ca mayam āsum sapattiyo |  
 tassā me ahu saṃvego abbhuto lomahaṃsano. ||224||  
 dhi-r-atthu kāmā asuci duggandhā bahukaṇṭakā |  
 yattha mātā ca dhītā ca sabhariyā mayam ahuṃ. ||225||

1, L purisā°, B, C 1. hd., S °dhamma°.—2, P pakiṃ, B saki, P vijāthāyeva.—  
 3, CPS galale, B galale or valale, CP asaka°.—5, utijafā, S adasānaṃ, BP  
 aṇi, C pati, S pati, B 1. hd., PS sandhe; B 2. hd. pante or panthe, CL pante.—  
 6, B °yitvā, S abbattā°.—7, CS kālam°, S pati, C ca me, B 1. hd. vande, 2. hd.  
 vanthe, L pante, P yante, S pa (sic), S meto, C 1. hd. kapaṇikāya, C 2. hd.,  
 S kapaṇi°.—8, C dayhanti.—9, BLPS khīṇakulīne, C khīṇakulīne, S °bhutaṃ,  
 C °bhūtan, BPS tena, P °mānaṃ.—10, B 1. hd., CPS asu, S cca, LS bahuni, B  
 jātisahassāni.—11, *add.* paṇi, P naṃ, L ato.—12, B 1. hd. sātakusikā, 2. hd.  
 hatakusikā, B °garamhitā, C °hitā tā, P sādāhākulikā, S sātākulīka, C °patitā,  
 S pathapatikā, S amatha vadhi°, BCPS °gacchi.—13, C maggā, BLP °gāmini,  
 C °gāmi, S °gāmini.—14, P °kathaṃ, B dhammarasaṃ, C 1. hd. dhammādāyaṃ,  
 2. hd. dhammādāsaṃ, LS °ārasaṃ, P °ārasaṃ, P acikkhi, C avekkhi, BS avikkhi,  
 BC tam.—15, S mhi, C tamhi, BS kamhi, C kanti°, PS kantā°, C katam, LP  
 °rapi.—16, S Kissa°, BC Kissa°, P °mi, S therī, S idam, B bhaṇatitti, P bhaṇi,  
 S ti.—17, PS Kissa°, B Kissa°, P °mi.—18, P samatto.—19, B dhītā, P saṃ-  
 pattiyo.—20, S tamā, P saṃvego, C abhūto.—21, P attu, BLPS asuci, C assuci,  
 LS duggandhabahu°, P daganabahu°, LS °kaṇḍakā, C °kaṇḍeko, P °kantaṇḍakā,  
*but nta del.*—22, P yatta, S om. dhītā ca, P om. ca, P sayahariyā, S sahaçariyā,  
 B sahariyā, BPS ahu.

1. āmesv ādinavam diavā nekkhammam daḥhahemato |  
 sā pabbajim Rājagahe agāraṃ anagāriyam. ||226||  
 pubbenivāsam jānāmi dibbacakkhum visodhitam |  
 ceto paricca ūṇaṇ ca sotadhātu visodhitā. ||227||  
 iddhi pi me sacchikatā patto me āsavakkhaya |  
 cha me abhiññā sacchikatā katam buddhassa sāsanam ||228||  
 iddhiyā abhinimmitvā caturassam ratham aham |  
 buddhassa pāde vanditvā lokanāthassa sirimato. ||229||  
 supupphitaggaṃ upagamma pādapaṃ ekā tuvaṃ tiṭṭhasi  
 rukkhamaṇe |  
 na cāpi te dutiyo atthi koci na tvam bāle bhāyasi dhutta-  
 kānam. ||230||  
 satam sahaṣṣānam pi dhuttakānam samāgatā edisakā bha-  
 veyyum |  
 lomam na iṇṇe na pi sampavedhe kim me tuvaṃ Māra  
 karissas' eko ||231||  
 esā antaradhāyāmi kucchim vā pavisāmi te |  
 bhamukantare tiṭṭhāmi tiṭṭhantiṃ maṃ na dakkhisi. ||232||  
 cittamhi vasiḥbhūtāham iddhipādā subhāvitā |  
 cha me abhiññā sacchikatā katam buddhassa sāsanam. ||233||  
 sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānam adhikuṭṭanā |  
 yaṃ tvam kāmaramiṃ brūsi arati dāni sā mama. ||234||  
 sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |  
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antakā ti. ||235||  
 Uppalavaṇṇā. ||

dvādaśanipāto samatto. ||

1. *add.* ādi°, BLPs nikkha°, BCP daju°, S datṭhukhe° (°tṭhru°?).—2, BCLs pabbaji, P pappaji, P anā°.—3, P puppe°, *add.* °cakkhu.—4, S parica, BPS visodhito.—5, B āyasmava°.—6, CL °bbiñā, S abhiññā.—7, B °aam, C °aasa.—8, P sāde pe°, BPS siri°, C siri°.—9, PS supuppi°, P °pandam, BP patiṭṭhasi, S ppatiṭṭhati.—10, S na nam; P hale bhāyapi vutta°, BS bhāyasa°, C bā°.—11, B vi, S vutta°, BPS samāgamā, C °yyam.—12, P om. na, P icche, BS ifica, B °dava, P °vede, *add.* ki, corr. B 2. bā., B kiriya°, P kirissas°, S kariyas°.—13, BP kucchi, S kucchi.—14, P samuka°, S tamuka°, L tiṭṭhanti, BCP tiṭṭhantam, S tiṭṭhantam, LP dakkhasi.—15, C cittapi, *add.* vasi°, S °bhutā.—16, L atifā.—17, BPS sattiou°, S °lūmapā, *add.* khandhāsam, P °kuttā°, B °kuttana.—18, C yan tam, CP °rati, S brusi, S svā.—19, L nandi, LP padālito.—20, P eva, S nihito, BLS api, B andhākā.—21, LP Upala°.—22, P samatto.

udakahāri ahaṃ site sadā udakam otariṃ |  
 ayyānaṃ daṇḍabhayabhītā vācādosabhayadditā. ||236||  
 kassa brāhmaṇa tvam bhīto sadā udakam otari |  
 vedhamānehi gatthehi sītaṃ vedayase bhusaṃ. ||237||  
 jānanti ca tuvaṃ bhoti Puṇṇike paripucchasi |  
 karontaṃ kusalaṃ kammaṃ rudhantaṃ kamma pāpakaṃ.  
 ||238||

yo ca vuḍḍho vā daharo vā pāpakammaṃ pakubbati |  
 udakābhisecanā so pi pāpakammā pamuccati. ||239||  
 ko nu te idam akkhāsi ajānantassa ajānato |  
 udakābhisecanā nāma pāpakammā pamuccati ||240||  
 saggam nūna gamissanti sabbe maṇḍūkakacchapā |  
 nāgā ca suṃsumārā ca ye o' aññe udaye carā. ||241||  
 orabbhikā sūkarikā macchikā migabandhakā |  
 corā ca vajjaghātā ca ye o' aññe pāpakammino |  
 udakābhisecanā te pi pāpakammā pamuccare. ||242||  
 sace imā nadiyo te pāpaṃ pubbekataṃ vaheyyuṃ |  
 puññaṃ p' imā vaheyyuṃ tena tvam paribāhiro assa. ||243||  
 yassa brāhmaṇa tvam bhīto sadā udakam otari |  
 tam eva brahme mā kāsī mā te sītaṃ chaviṃ hane. ||244||  
 kumaggam paṭipannaṃ maṃ ariyamaggam samānayaṃ |  
 udakābhisecanaṃ bhoti imaṃ sītaṃ dadāmi te. ||245||  
 tuyh' eva sātako hotu nāham icchāmi sātakaṃ. |  
 sace bhāyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyaṃ ||246||

1, S ujuka°, B 2. hd., C<sup>2</sup> 2. hd. udahāri *del.* ka, *add.* °hāri, CP pite, S site, CP otari, S otari.—2, P °bharā°, *add.* °bhītā, P °dosasabhaya°, BC<sup>1</sup> LP °aṭṭitā, C<sup>2</sup> °additā, S °aṭṭhitā.—3, C tassa; corr. 2. hd. C<sup>2</sup>, LP brahmaṇa, LP bhito, L otari.—4, S vedamānehi, BC sītaṃ, P pitaṃ, LP bhūsaṃ.—5, BCPS jānanti, S tvam hoti, B 2. hd. S Puṇṇake, C<sup>2</sup> °ochisi.—6, PS dudantaṃ, C 1. hd. nudantaṃ, 2. hd. rudantaṃ.—7, BPS yathā vuḍḍho, LC *om.* vā, CP pakuppati.—8, B udakābhisecanā, P udakābhisecanā, S udakānticena, BPS si, S °ccatu, C °ccati.—9, S idam, C idham, S jānantassa, O jānato.—10, S udaka°, *add.* °ecano, P °kammā ca muccati, B pavuccati.—11, LP nuna, *add.* maṇḍuka°.—12, C nāgā va, P o' aññe.—13, L suka°, P °ritā, BP macchakā, C migavadhikā.—14, P °gātā, S vajja-sātā, P o' aññe.—15, C te hi, P pamuccati, BS pamuccanti, C pamuñcanti.—16, P pubbedhātā, BLP vāheyyuṃ, S vāheyyaṃ.—17, C puñña' imā, S vāheyyuṃ, B 1. hd., S tena tena tvam, O te tena.—18, LP brahmaṇa, C brahma, *om.* mā, LP bhito, S otari.—19, LS sītaṃ, CP pitaṃ, LP chavi, S chavi, P sāne.—20, BCPS kumaggam, in C *corr.* from umm°, B 1. hd. °pannam, 2. hd. *del.* m, P °pannam ma, S °pannam pi, BPS samādayi.—21, C °ecana, C sātā, P sātakaṃ, S sāvaṃ, C dadāmi.—22, B 1. hd., CPS eca, BS māṭako, B hotu, C nahaṃ.—23, P sace bhāyasi, B dukkhassa.

mā kāsi pāpakam kammaṃ āvi vā yadi vā raho. |  
 sace ca pāpakam kammaṃ karissasi karosi vā ||247||  
 na te dukkhā pamuty atthi upeccāpi palāyato. |  
 sace bhāyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyaṃ ||248||  
 upehi buddham saraṇam dhammam saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ |  
 samādiyāhi sīlāni tan te atthāya hehiti. ||249||  
 upemi buddham saraṇam dhammam saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ |  
 samādiyāmi sīlāni taṃ me atthāya hehiti. ||250||  
 brahmabandhu pure āsiṃ ajj' amhi saccam brāhmaṇo |  
 tevijjo vedasampanno sotthiyo c' amhi nhātako. ||251||  
 Puṇṇikā. ||

soḷasanipāto samatto. ||

kālakā bhamaravaṇṇasadisā vellitaggaṃ mama muddhajā  
 ahuṃ |  
 te jarāya sāṇavākasadisā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
 ||252||  
 vāsito va surabhikaraṇḍuko pupphapūram mama utta-  
 maṅgabhu |  
 taṃ jarāya sasalomagandhikam saccavādivacanam anañ-  
 ñathā. ||253||  
 kānanam va sahitam suropitam kocchasūcivicitaggaso-  
 bhitam |  
 taṃ jarāya viralam tahim tahim saccavādivacanam  
 anaññathā. ||254||  
 saṅhagundhakasuvannamaṇḍitam sobhate su veṇihi alaṅka-  
 tam |

1, L. āvi, P bhāvi dassadi vā raho.—3, S dukkha, CP samuty, LS atti, B ucā, PS upaccāpi, C upacā, 2. hd. sapeccā.—4, P gāyasi, C °si pi du°, P ampiyam.—5, C upehi saraṇam buddham, P upetaṃ, BCS saṅghaṃ.—6, B si°, P °sīlāni bhante atth°, C taṃ, I. hehiti.—7, C upemi saraṇam buddham, S saṅgham, BC sam°.—8, P sammā° si°, S °ni, BS tam, LP hehiti.—9, P °bandha, L pūre, *add.* āsi, C eca, P pacca, LP brahmaṇo.—10, C deva°, P sotthiyo v' amhi, C dhammi, S nahātako, C nābhako.—12, S solasa°.—13, B, C 1. hd., PS kālakā, S tāmaṇ°, C valli°, C 1. hd., S buddhajā, BCPS (L P) ahu.—14, BS samaṇavāka°, P °ariśā, S sañicca°, S anaññathā, C °atā.—15, S ca, P puppa°, S pubba°, *add.* °pura, BCLP uttamaṅgabhūto, S uttamamgabhuto.—16, CL jarāyathasaloma°, P jarāya saloma°, S taṃ royassaloma°, S anaññathā.—17, S satitam, P surohitaṃ, S °pitā, LS kocchā°, P kūcchā°, *add.* °suci°, P °sopi° or °sovi°, C °ggaṃ°. S °onitam.—18, C viralham, L virala, P viralam taṃ tahi P añanañatā.—19, C 1. hd. gaṇhakhaṇḍaka°, 2. hd. kaṇha°, P kakhakhaṇṭika or kaṇha° (?), S kaṇha-khandha°, C °ṇḍikam, P °paṇḍitaṃ sogate, S sesāte, L veṇihi, BPS veṇihi, BCLP °laṅkatam, S °laṇ°.



taṃ jarāya khalati siram katam saccavādivacanam anaññathā. ||255||

cittakārasukatā va lekhitā sobhate su bhamukā pure mama |  
tā jarāya valihi palambitā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
||256||

bhaasarā surucirā yathā maṇi nettāhesum abhinīla-m-āyatā |  
te jarāy' abhihatā na sobhate saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
||257||

saṃhatuṅgasadisī ca nāsikā sobhate su abhiyobbanam paṭi |  
sā jarāya upakūlitā viya saccavādivacanam anaññathā. ||258||  
kaṇkaṇam va sukataṃ suniṭṭhitam sobhate su mama kaṇṇa-  
pāliyo pure |

tā jarāya valihi palambitā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
||259||

pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisā sobhate su dantā pure mama |  
te jarāya khaṇḍā yavapitakā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
||260||

kānanasmim vanasaṇḍacāriṇī kokilā va madhuram nikūji-  
tam |

taṃ jarāya khalitam tahiṃ tahiṃ saccavādivacanam anaññathā. ||261||

saṃhakampurī va supparamajjitā sobhate su givā pure mama |  
sā jarāya bhaggā vināsitā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
||262||

1. BLPS khalita, C °litam, P saccavādi°, S aññathā.—2, S °sukhatā, P amukā pare.—3, L valīhi, S valahi, P palamphitā.—4, L bhassurā, P tassarā surucirā, P netthā, BCLP abhini°, PS °yathā.—5, S abhihabbhata, but *śas* del., as it seems. P sogata, S saccā°, L °vādivacanam.—6, LP °tūṅga°, edd. °adisi, C. 1. hd., P °yoppannam, L °yobbanam, CL anti.—7, B upari upakulitā, CP upakulitā, L upalitā, S upakūlitā, B, C 1. hd., LPS vayan, corr. 2. hd. C., B saccam°, P anaññatā, S anaññathā.—8, B 1. hd., S kamka°, C. 2. hd. °pip, B 1. hd., P ca, C om. va, P sugatam, C °pāli°, P pare. In all the MSS. the || is put *before* pure.—9, BLPS valibhi, but cfr. v. 254, C vajihi, 2. hd. phājihi (P), P palambhitā, S anaññathā.—10, B. 1. hd. pattatthi°, B 2. hd., P pattatji°, S pattatthi°, B °makuttha°, S °makutṭha°, S °yadisā sobhate.—11, C khaṇḍā, BLPS yavapitakā, C 1. hd. yavapitakā, 2. hd. yavāsitā.—12, C kānanamhi, P °smi, S cana°, P vanasaṇḍa°, C °sonḍa°, S °riṭ kokinalā, BCLP °cāriṇi, P madhūram, BCL nikujitam, S nikujjitam.—13, BLPS yam, BS khaṇḍam (B 1. hd. khaṇḍhanitam), BL saccā°.—14, B 1. hd. paṇḍakammurī, 2. hd. saṃhakammurī, C. 1. hd. sakkhatammurī va puppham majjitā, 2. hd. saṃhakammurī va puppham majjitā, L °purī, P paṇḍakampurī, S paṇḍakammurī, B 1. hd., P puppa°, S pubba°, LPS givā.—15, BLPS vināsitā, C vināpitā, P °vacana.

vattāpalighasadisopamā ubho sobhate su bāhā pure mama |  
tā jarāya yathā pāṭali dubbalikā saccavādivacanam anaññathā. ||263||

saṇhamuddikāsuvaṇṇamaṇḍitā sobhate su hatthā pure  
mama |

te jarāya yathā mūlamūlikā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
||264||

pīnavattāpahituggatā ubho sobhate su thanakā pure mama |  
te rindī va lambante 'nodakā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
||265||

kañcanassa phalakam va sumatṭham sobhate su kāyo pure  
mama |

so valihi sukhumāhi otato saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
||266||

nāgabhogasadisopamā ubho sobhate su ūrū pure mama |  
te jarāya yathā veḷunāliyo saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
||267||

saṇhanūpurasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitā sobhate su jaṅghā pure mama |  
tā jarāya tiladaṇḍakā-r-iva saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
||268||

tūlapuṇṇasadisopamā ubho sobhate su pādā pure mama |  
te jarāya phuṭikā valimatā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
||269||

ediṣo ahu ayam samussayo jajjaro bahudukkhānam ālayo |

1. B 1. hd. °phalikā°, 2. hd. °phalighāsadisāpamā, L vattāpaliasadi°, P vattā-  
paliasadi°, S vattiphalikāsadisāpamā, C om. bāhā, C pūre.—2, C jarā, CL pūṭṭi-  
libbalitā, BPS pāṭalippalitā, CL anaññatā.—3, P saṇhā°. L °muddhikā°, C  
muṇḍikā°, C pūre.—4, *edd.* tā, B yathā mulamulikā, L yathā mūlikā, P muḷamūṭṭikā,  
S mulamūlikā.—5, *edd.* pīnā°, B 2. hd. sahitu°, C °patitūṅgatā, L °patituggatā,  
P sogate.—6, B theritivalampandharekā, 2. hd. theritivalampanti nokā, C 1. hd.  
therindivalampanterodakā, 2. hd. terindivalambantēnodakā, Cy theritivalampanti-  
nodakā, L therihivavembandharekā, P therihicalampandhanorakā, S theri-  
tivalambandharekā, L aññathā.—7, C 2. hd., L kañcanaphalakam, BS kañcana-  
mayapha°, C 2. hd. saṇṇa°, LP sumatṭham, P sogate, BLPS om. pure, L mami.  
—8, LS valisukhu°.—9, L °toga°, P °satiso°, P sogate, L urū, C uru, P unu,  
S ura.—10, *edd.* tā, CS veḷunāliyo.—11, B nārupura°, CL °nupura°, P °nānupura°,  
S °nārupura°, P jaṅgho, S jaṅghā, S pūre, C ma.—12, B 1. hd., S °daṇḍakāni  
ca, P ica, P °vādhī°. L anaññatā.—13, *edd.* tula°, B uro, P sogate, BLPS su pādā  
su para.—14, C pabbitā valimakkā, B phalimatā, 1. paṭikā, LP balimatā, S balī-  
matā.—15, P aku, C samudayo, P jajjaro pabudakkhānam, S bāhu°.

so 'palepatito jarāgharo saccavādivacanam anaññathā.  
 ||270||

Ambapālī. ||

samaṇā ti bhoti maṃ vipassī samaṇā ti paṭibujjhasi !  
 samaṇānam eva kittesi samaṇi nūna bhavissasi. ||271||  
 vipulaṃ annañ ca pānañ ca samaṇānaṃ pavecchasi |  
 Rohiṇi dāni pucchāmi kena te samaṇā piyā. ||272||  
 akammakāma alasa paradattopajivino |  
 āsamsukā sādukāma kena te samaṇā piyā. ||273||  
 cirassaṃ vata maṃ tāta samaṇānaṃ paripucchasi |  
 tesam te kittayisāmi paññāsilaparakkamaṃ. ||274||  
 kammakāma analasā kammasetṭhassa kārakā |  
 rāgaṃ dosaṃ pajahanti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||275||  
 tīṇi pāpassa mūlāni dhunanti sucikārino |  
 sabbapāpaṃ pahin' esaṃ tena me samaṇā piyā. ||276||  
 kāyakammaṃ suci nesam vacīkammañ ca tādissaṃ |  
 manokammaṃ suci nesam tena me samaṇā piyā. ||277||  
 vimalā saṃkhamuttā 'va suddhā santarabāhirā |  
 puṇṇā sukkāna dhammānaṃ tena me samaṇā piyā. ||278||  
 bahussutā dhammadharā ariyā dhammajivino |  
 atthaṃ dhammañ ca desenti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||279||  
 bahussutā dhammadharā ariyā dhammajivino |  
 ekaggacittā satimanto tena me samaṇā piyā. ||280||  
 dūraṅgamā satimanto mantabhāṇi anuddhatā |  
 dukkhass' antaṃ pajānanti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||281||  
 yamhā gāmaṃ pakkamanti na vilokenti kiñcanam |  
 anapekkhā 'va gacchanti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||282||

1, B so palepatito, L so palepatito, P so phalepatito, S so palepatito.—  
 2, P Ampa°, S Ama°, edd. °pālī.—3, S samānā ti, B paṃ, P sam, C °jjhati,  
 P °pajjhasi.—4, BCP samaṇi, edd. nua, C bhavissasi.—5, L pavacchasi, B 1.  
 hd. sayacchasi, 2. hd. pavacchasi, C sayacchasi, PS sayacchasi.—6, L Rohini,  
 S Rohini, BCS siyā.—7, S puradatto°, P °dattho°, LP °jivino.—8, P āsamsukā,  
 C sādunukāma, PS tena me, S sakā, CS siyā.—9, L cirassaṃ, P cata, S tap,  
 P tāvā, S tātā, C °pucchāmi, L °pacchasi.—10, C tesam, S tesā, S °parikkha-  
 maṃ.—11, BPS kammess°.—12, BPS rāgaṃ dosaṃ ca, BCS siyā.—13, B tīṇi,  
 C tīni, S tīni.—14, C sabbam pāpam, BCLP pahin', BCS siyā.—15, P vaci°,  
 P addisaṃ.—16, P °kamma, BCS siyā.—17, C sañ°, P ca, S saddhā.—18, BPS  
 puṇṇa, C sukkānaṃ, B 1. hd. dhammā, C te, BCS siyā.—19, S dhammadharā,  
 BP °jivino.—20, P va, S siyā.—21, PS dhammadharā, P °jivino.—22, B sam-  
 makā, BCS siyā.—23, L dura°, S catt°, C °mantā, LP °bhāṇi, C °bhāṇa, S  
 °bhānt.—24, S sapā, BCS siyā.—25, edd. kiñcinam.—26, BCS siyā.

na te sam kotthe osenti na kumbhiṃ na kaḷopiyam |  
 pariniṭṭhitam esānā tena me samaṇā piyā. ||283||  
 na te hiraññam gaṇhanti na suvaṇṇam na rūpiyam |  
 paccuppannena yāpenti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||284||  
 nānākulā pabbajitā nānājanapadehi ca |  
 aññamaññam piyāyanti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||285||  
 atthāya vata no bhoti kule jātā si Rohiṇi |  
 saddhā buddhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca tibbagāravā. ||286||  
 tuvaṃ h' etaṃ pajānāsi puññakkhettaṃ anuttaraṃ |  
 amhaṃ pi ete samaṇā paṭigaṇhanti dakkhiṇaṃ |  
 paṭiṭṭhito h' ettha yañño vipulo no bhavissati. ||287||  
 sace bhāyasi dukkhasa sace te dukkham appiyaṃ |  
 upehi buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ |  
 samādiyāhi silāni tan te atthāya hehiti. ||288||  
 upemi buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ |  
 samādiyāmi silāni taṃ me atthāya hehiti. ||289||  
 brahmabandhu pure āsiṃ so idāni 'mhi brāhmaṇo |  
 tevijjo sotthiyo c' amhi vedagū c' amhi nhātako. ||290||

Rohiṇi. ||

latṭhihattho pure āsiṃ so dāni migaluddako |  
 āsāya palipā ghorā nāsakkhim pāram etase. ||291||  
 sumattaṃ maṃ maññamānā Cāpā puttam atosayi |  
 Cāpāya bandhanaṃ chetvā pabbajissaṃ puno-m-ahaṃ.  
 ||292||

mā me kujjha mahāvīra mā me kujjha mahāmuni |  
 na hi kodhaparetassa suddhi atthi kuto tapo. ||293||

1, C koṭha, L openti, BLPS kumbhi, C kampi, B 1. hd. kaṭhopi°, S kaṭṭhopi°. —2, C esāna, P esanā, BCS siyā.—3, L gapanti, P sava°.—4, L me nā, P me samā, BCS siyā.—5, L pabbajitā, P pappā°.—6, L aññamaññam, C piyā°. BCS siyā.—7, P cata, C 1. hd., P goti, B 1. hd., S koti, CPS pi, LP Rohini, S Rohini.—8, add. saṅghe, BCLP tippa°, P gāyavā.—9, C tuvaṃ hetu pajānāmi, LP khettaṃ, C ttam.—10, C amhaṃ, BPS pati°, P dakkhaṇaṃ.—11, CS pati°, P hattha, C °to sotthim, B 1. hd. saṅgo, S sañño.—12, P bhāyasi, L te du(kkhasa sace te dukkha)m appiyaṃ.—13, P buddha, C saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ, CS saṅghaṃ, B 1. hd., S tādinaṃ, C tādini.—14, BCP hehiti, S tehiti.—15, C saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ, BCS saṅghaṃ.—16, L silāni, BPS tam, BCP hehiti.—17, C pūre, S āsi, S idāni' amhi, BCLP brahmaṇo.—18, B 1. hd., S nhātako.—19, BL Rohini, P Nohini, S Rohini.—20, L °hatto, BCPS āsi.—21, C. āsāya, BCPS nāsakkhī, P ram, B 1. hd., CP etase, B 2. hd. pāramasitū, L etase.—22, BCS sumutta, P sumatta mañña°, BP muttam, S muttamam, B atosasi, C 1. hd., P atosasi, S tocesi.—23, S puno.—24, BCPS kujjhi, BCLP °vira, BPS kujjhi, S °muni.—25, C. 2. hd. kodhā°, P utti, L atti.

pakkāmissaṇ ca Nālāto ko 'dha Nālāya vacchati |  
 bandhanti itthirūpena samaṇe dhammajivino. ||294||  
 ehi Kāla nivattassu bhuñja kāme yathā pure |  
 ahaṃ ca te vasikatā ye ca me santi nātakā. ||295||  
 etto ceva catubbhāgaṃ yathā bhāsasi taṃ Cāpe |  
 tayi rattassa posassa ulāraṃ vata taṃ siyā. ||296||  
 Kāla 'nginim va takkārim pupphitaṃ girimuddhani |  
 phullaṃ dālikalaṭṭhim va antodiṇe va pāṭaliṃ ||297||  
 haricandanalittaṅgiṃ kāsikuttamadhārinim |  
 taṃ maṃ rūpavatim santim kassa ohāya gacchasi. ||298||  
 sākuntiko va sakuṇim yathā bandhitum icchati |  
 āharimena rūpena na maṃ tvam bādhayissasi. ||299||  
 imaṃ ca me puttaphalaṃ Kāla uppāditaṃ tayā |  
 taṃ maṃ puttavatim santim kassa ohāya gacchasi. ||300||  
 jahanti putte sappaññā tato nāti tato dhanam |  
 pabbajanti mahāvīrā nāgo chetvā va bandhanaṃ. ||301||  
 idāni te imaṃ puttaṃ daṇḍena churikāya vā |  
 bhūmiyaṃ va nisumbheyyaṃ puttasaṅkā na gacchasi. ||302||  
 sace puttaṃ sigālānaṃ kukkurānaṃ padāhisi |  
 na maṃ puttakate jammi punar āvattayissasi. ||303||  
 handa kho dāni bhaddan te kuhiṃ Kāla gamissasi |

1, O pakka°, B 1. hd., Nāheto, 2. hd., Nālāto, C Nālato, P Nāmalāto, B 1. hd., Nābheyā, 2. hd. Nālāya, BL vacchati, P vacchiti, S vaccati.—2, L °nti, P °rupena, BP °jivino, C °jivino.—3, S Kāla, P nivattāsu, S nivattassu, P bhuñca, C pure.—4, CS ahañ, BCLP vasi°.—5, CP ettho, BL Cāpe, P catumbhā°, S yathā āsaya, CS tañ, P ta, add. ca me; but cfr. st. 308.—6, P tari, B yattassu, P yattipossu, but del. po. BPS rap for tam.—7, B 1. hd. kālagiri, 2. hd. kālaginim, C kālakāna, L kālagini, P kālagini, S kālagiri, B 1. hd., LPS ca, BL takkāri, C takkānari, P kakkāri, S takkāri, B 1. hd., L puppitā, P puppitaṃ, S °tā, BCLP gtri°, B 1. hd. °muddani, S °ñi.—8, BPL dālikalaṭṭhi, C dālikalaṭṭhi, 2. hd. dāljalatṭhi, S dālakalaṭṭhi, B, C 1. hd., LPS ca, BP °diṇe, S ca, BCLP pāṭali, S pāṭali.—9, B °ttaṅgi, C °ttaṅgi, P °ttaṅgi, S °ttaṅgi, BCLP °rini, S °rini.—10, B tam, PS kamma, CP °vati, S °gati, CPS santi, C kassa, B gacchati.—11, P ca, L perāṇe sakuṇaṃ, BCP sakupi, S sakunt, C icchasi.—12, P āhāri°, S āharimena, P ru°, B roccayissasi, L bācadha°, but ca del. as it seems, PS roccayissasi.—13, C amañ, S imañ, P ca, S kāla, P °dita, C 1. hd., P tama, S tassa.—14, B 1. hd., PS dhamma, B, 2. hd. tam, C tvam, CP °vati, S °vati, CPS santi, B gacchati, L gacchasi.—15, add. nāti, P tako, B 1. hd. om. dhanam.—16, BCL °virā, P °dhira.—17, B 1. hd. om. te imaṃ.—18, B 1. hd. vanisumbhisaṃ, 2. hd. vanisumbhissa, CL vanisumbhiyaṃ, P vandisubbhāyaṃ, S vanisumbhiyaṃ, P suttaṃ saṅkā S °ñi.—19, add. sigālā°, C sadāhipi, B 1. hd. P sadāhisi, S tadāhisi.—20, B 1. hd. khamam, 2. hd. na maṃ, BC puttampate, BPLS jambi, C jappi, P punanevatthaya°, S pupa pavattayassasi.—21, S ko, P ti, 2. hand ta, CP kuhi, S Kāla, C Kālā, C gamissasi.

katamaṃ gāmaṃ nigamaṃ nagaraṃ rājadhāniyo. ||304||  
 ahumha pubbe gaṇino asamaṇā samaṇamānino |  
 gāmena gāmaṃ vicarimha nagare rājadhāniyo. ||305||  
 eso hi bhagavā buddho nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ pati |  
 sabbadukkhappahānāya dhammaṃ desesi pāṇinaṃ |  
 tassāhaṃ santike gacchaṃ so me satthā bhaviassati. ||306||  
 vandanam dāni vajjāsi lokanāthaṃ anuttaraṃ |  
 padakkhiṇaṃ ca katvāna ādiseyyāsi dakkhiṇaṃ. ||307||  
 etaṃ kho labbham amhehi yathā bhāsasi taṃ Cāpe |  
 vandanam dāni te vajjaṃ lokanāthaṃ anuttaraṃ |  
 padakkhiṇaṃ ca katvāna ādisissāmi dakkhiṇaṃ. ||308||  
 tato ca Kālo pakkāmi nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ pati |  
 so addasāsi sambuddhaṃ desentaṃ amataṃ padaṃ. ||309||  
 dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |  
 ariyatthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāminam. ||310||  
 tassa pādāni vanditvā katvāna naṃ padakkhiṇaṃ |  
 Cāpāya ādisitvāna pabbaji anagāriyaṃ |  
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||311||

Cāpā. ||

petāni bhoti puttāni khādamānā tuvaṃ pure |  
 tuvaṃ divā ca ratto ca atīva paritappasi. ||312||  
 sājja sabbāni khādितvā satta puttāni brāhmaṇi |  
 Vāsetṭhi kena vaṇṇena na bālhaṃ paritappasi. ||313||  
 bahūṇi me puttasaṭṭāni ūtisaṅghasatāni ca |  
 khādितāni atitaṃso mama tuyhañ ca brāhmaṇa. ||314||  
 sāhaṃ nissaraṇam ūatvā jātiyā maraṇassa ca |  
 na socāmi na rodāmi na cāhaṃ paritappāmi. ||315||

1, L. gāma, B 1. hd. gāmi, BPŚ nigamaṃ vā, S nigamaṃ rāja°, C nagara, BCLP ṭhāniyo.—2, CL ahumhā, S aham pi, L gaṇhino, S gaṇhino, B sama°.—3, C vicarimhā, BCLP ṭhāniyo.—4, BLP nadi, CS nadī, C 1. hd., L nerañca°, P ṃja°, S pati.—5, B. 1. hd., PS sabbe°, CL ṃahā°, CP deseti, S pāni°.—6, B 2. hd. ṃtikam, S satthā.—7, C vandana.—8, BPŚ ādiyissāmi.—9, C laddham, P labbham, S labbham, L yathā bhāsi taṃ cāpe, P taṃ, CS tañ ca me.—10, C nan, L tāni, C gacchaṃ, P loke°.—11, BPŚ ādiyi°.—12, C va, CPS Kālo, S paṇamī, LS nadī, CP nadi, S pati.—13, BLP adassāsi, P desantaṃ, S ṃenti.—16, BCP dukkhu°.—16, B tassa, B katvā aggada°, C katvānam abhida°, PS katvāna aggapada°.—17, C avi katvāna, PS ādiyitvāna, B arā°.—18, P kathaṃ.—20, C puttānam, BLS khādamānam, P khādamāna.—21, P ati ca, S atica.—22, BP svājjā, S svājja, P satta or sattha, L sata, LP brahmaṇi, S ṃpi.—23, *edd.* Vāsi°, S ṃṭhi na, S bālhaṃ.—24, PS bahuni, P ṃagha°, S ṃamgha°, B ṃabbhāni.—25, P khādithāni, BP ati°, C atitaṃso, L brahmaṇa, P brahmaṇi, S brāhmaṇa.—26, C niyaraṇam, P maraṇa ca.—27, C na cāpi, *edd.* paritappati.

abbhutam vata Vāsetṭhi vācam bhāsasi edisam |  
 kassa tvam dhammam aññāya giram bhāsasi edisam. ||316||  
 esa brāhmaṇa sambuddho nagaram Mithilam pati |  
 sabbadukkhappahānāya dhammam desesi pāṇinam. ||317||  
 tassāham brāhmaṇa arahato dhammam sutvā nirupadhim |  
 tattha viññātasaddhammā puttāsokam byapānudiṃ. ||318||  
 so aham pi gamissāmi nagaram Mithilam pati |  
 app eva maṃ so bhagavā sabbadukkhā pamocaye. ||319||  
 addasa brāhmaṇo buddham vippamuttam nirupadhim |  
 tassa dhammam adesesi muni dukkhassa pāragū. ||320||  
 dukkham dukkhasamuppādam dukkhassa ca atikkamam |  
 ariyaṭṭhaṅgikam maggam dukkhūpasamaḡāminam. ||321||  
 tattha viññātasaddhammo pabbajjam samarocayi |  
 Sujāto tīhi rattīhi tisso vijjā aphassayi. ||322||  
 ehi sārathi gacchāhi ratham nīyādayāhi 'maṃ |  
 ārogyam brāhmaṇim vajja pabbajito dāni brāhmaṇo |  
 Sujāto tīhi rattīhi tisso vijjā aphassayi. ||323||  
 tato ca ratham ādāya sahasam cāpi sārathi |  
 ārogyam brāhmaṇim avoca pabbajito dāni brāhmaṇo |  
 Sujāto tīhi rattīhi tisso vijjā aphassayi. ||324||  
 etaṃ c' aham assaratham sahasam cāpi sārathi |  
 tevijjam brāhmaṇam sutvā punṇapattam dadāmi te. ||325||  
 tumh' eva hotu assaratho sahasam cāpi brāhmaṇi |  
 aham pi pabbajissāmi varapaññassa santike. ||326||

1, B 1. hd. apputam, C abbhutam, C Vāsetṭhi, P appūta, S thā, P vāsam, S vācam, P edisi, B. 1. hd., S esi.—2, CP giram.—3, LP brahmaṇa, C Mithilam, B 1. hd., L Mithilam.—4, LP 'dukkhā pahā', S 'kkhapa', C deseti.—5, B 2. hd. tassa, LP brahmaṇa, S arahato, L nirupadhim, P nirupadhi, BCS 'padhi.—6, S 'sotam, B byāpā', C apānudi, P byāpārudi, S 'nudi.—7, BCLP Mithilam.—8, P amp.—9, B bhaddasa, S addasam, LP brahmaṇo, BC nirupadhi, L nirupamim, PS nirupadhi.—10, B 2. hd. so 'ssa, B dhamma pa', C dhammam made', S mupi, LS pāragu.—11, B 1. hd. duggam, S dukkhesamu'.—12, S ariyaddha', B dukkhūpasamapaḡāminam, L dukkhusamapaḡā', CS dukkhupa'.—13, P viññāti', BLPS pabbajam, PS mam aro'.—14, CPS tīhi, PS rattīhi, P tiso, LS apassayi, BC apassasi, P aphassasi.—15, L sārati, L ratam, B 1. hd. nīyātasāhi, 2. hd. nīyādayāhi, C niyyāthayāhi. L ni', PS nīyātasāhi.—16, B 1. hd., LS arogyam, add. brahmaṇi, B vajjā. CPS vijjā, BPS pabbajito, BCLP brahmaṇo.—17, L tīhi, BL rattīhi, P tiso vijja, B phassasi, 2. hd. 'yi, L apassayi, S apassasi.—18, P tato datham, S 'ya ya sa', B 1. hd. sahasam.—19, B 1. hd. C 1. hd., LP aro', BCLP brahmaṇi, S brahmaṇi, S aham pi, BCLP brahmaṇo.—20, P sujātho (?) S tīhi, B 1. hd. aphassasi, 2. hd. 'yi, L apassayi, P aphassasi, S apassasi.—21, C etaṃ ca te assa', P ca tam, LP ratam, C vāpi, L sārati.—22, P tevijjam, LP brahma', S 'puttam, B dadāmi, P dadāci.—23, C tuyham va, LP sahasam, BCLP brahmaṇi, C 2. hd. brahmaṇi, S 'pi.—24, S aham, L pabbajji'.

hatthigavassam maṇikuṇḍalañ ca phitañ o' imam gehavi-  
 gatam pahāya |  
 pitā pabbajito tuyham bhuñja bhogaṇi Sundari tuvaṃ  
 dāyādika kule. ||327||  
 hatthigavassam maṇikuṇḍalañ ca rammañ o' imam gehavi-  
 gatam pahāya |  
 pitā pabbajito mayham puttassokena addito |  
 aham pi pabbajissāmi bhātu sokena additā. ||328||  
 so te ijjhatu saṃkappo yaṃ tvaṃ patthesi Sundari |  
 uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo uñcho ca paṃsukūlañ ca oīvaraṃ |  
 etāni abhisambhonti paraloke anāsava. ||329||  
 eikkhamānāya me ayye dibbacakkhum visodhitam |  
 pubbenivāsam jānāmi yattha me vusitam pure. ||330||  
 tuvaṃ nissāya kalyāṇi therisaṅghassa sobhaṇe |  
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa āsanam. ||331||  
 anujānāhi me ayye icche Sāvattim gantave |  
 eṭhanādam nadissāmi buddhasettḥassa santike. ||332||  
 passa Sundari satthāraṃ hemavaṇṇaṃ harittacāṃ |  
 adantānaṃ dametāraṃ sambuddham akutobhayam. ||333||  
 passa Sundariṃ āyantiṃ vippamuttaṃ nirupadhiṃ |  
 vitarāgaṃ viśamyuttaṃ katakiccaṃ anāsavam. ||334||  
 Bārāṇasīto nikkhamma tava santikam āgatā |  
 sāvika te mahāvīra pāde vandati Sundari. ||335||  
 tuvaṃ buddho tuvaṃ satthā tuyham dhīta mhi brāhmaṇa |  
 orasā mukhato jātā katakiccā anāsava. ||336||

1, L hatthim, L °ḍala, P °lam, L pitañ, B 1. hd., PS pitam, P simam, L ima, CPS gaha°.—2, P vitā, L °jji°, L tuyham, PS bhuñji, P te bhāgaṇi, S tavam, BPS dāyānikā tula.—3, P °gavā°, LP rammam, P imam, S i (sic) CPS gaha°.—4, L °jji°, O tuyham, S muttabhogena, BC addito, LPS attito.—5, S aham, CL pabbajji°, B additā, C addikā, P attitā, LS attito.—6, BPS icchitu, C sañ, L sakappo, P masesi, S pattesi Sundari.—7, BCPS uttiṭṭha°, C °piṇḍo ca, B 1. hd. uccho, C, B 2. hd. uechā, L uñcha, P ucco, S ucco, BCLP °kulañ, S °kulam, BL civaram.—8, BCPS °bhonti.—9, L °cakkhu.—10, L °sam na jā°, CP yatta, S yata.—11, P nissāyam, BS °pi, LS theri, C there°, BPS °saṃghassa, BL sobhini, P sobhaṇi, S sobhaṇi.—13, BPS ayya, BCLS Sāvattī, P Sāvattī, O gantave, PS gandhave.—14, LS siha°.—15, S passatha, BCS Sundari, B 1. hd. cattānaṃ, L cattā°, S cattā he°, P °vappa, °ttavam.—16, S anadantā°, B 1. hd., CPS dametānaṃ.—17, CS °rim, edd. āyanti, BC nirūpadhi, L nirupamim, P nirūpadhi, S nirupadhi.—18, BCLP vitā°, C kiiccam.—19, P Bārā°, BL °pasito, S °pasito, P nikkhi°, S saantikam ātā.—20, S sādhiikā, BCP °vira, LP Sundari, C tuvaṃ dhītā, L dhītā, BP dhita, S mpi.—21, LP bra°, S brahmaṇa.—22, P orasā, L °kicca, P anāsata.



tassā te svāgatam bhadde tato te adurāgatam |  
evam hi dantā āyanti satthu pādāni vandikā |  
vitarāgā visamyuttā katakiccā anāsavā. ||337||

Sundarī. ||

daharāham suddhavasanaṃ yaṃ pure dhammam asuṇim |  
tassā me appamattāya saccābhisamayo ahu. ||338||  
tato 'ham sabbakāmesu bhūsam aratim ajjhagam |  
sakkāyasmim bhayaṃ disvā nekkhammam yeva pihaye.  
||339||

hitvān' aham nātigaṇaṃ dāsakammakarāni ca |  
gānakhettāni phitāni ramaṇiye pamodite |  
pahāy' aham pabbajitā sāpateyyam anappakam. ||340||  
evam saddhāya nikkhamma saddhamme supavedite |  
na me tam assa patirūpaṃ ākiñcaññaṃ hi patthaye |  
yā jātarūparajataṃ t̐hapetvā punar āgame. ||341||  
rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ vā na bodhāya na santaye |  
na etaṃ samaṇasārappaṃ na etaṃ ariyadhammaṃ. ||342||  
lobhanam madanam o' etaṃ mohanam rajavaddhammaṃ |  
sāsaṅkam bahuāyāsam n' atthi c' ettha dhuvam t̐hiti. ||343||  
ettha rattā pamattā ca saṃkiliṭṭhamanā narā |  
aññamaññaena byāruddhā puthukubbanti medhagam. ||344||  
vadho bandho parikleso jāni sokapariddavo |  
kāmesu adhipannānam dissate byasanam bahum. ||345||  
tam mañ nāti amittā va kim maṃ kāmesu yuñjatha |  
jānātha maṃ pabbajitam kāmesu bhayadassinim. ||346||

1, B 2. hd., L atho.—2, P 1. hand eva, B 1. hd. dattha, C dantam, P rantā,  
—3, BCLP vita°, B 1. hd. gata°, L °kicca.—4, LP °ri.—5, P dahadā aham.  
BCS daharā aham, S asuni, LP asuṇi.—6, C anuppamattāya.—7, C tato aham,  
B bhūsam, L suam, BLP ajjhagā.—8, B nekkhamma, 2. hd. °ama, C nikkham-  
mam, L nekkhammam, C eva, S pihaye.—9, S °ganam, C 1. hd. °karāpi.—10, B 1.  
hd, S pitāni, CL phit°, P bit°, BCLP ramaṇiye, S ramaṇiye, B 1. hd,  
S samodite.—11, L pabbajjitā, P pappajitā, S pabbajjitā, C °jitvā.—12, P  
santāya, S saddāya, C nikkhamam, P dīta.—13, L tam, BC pati°, S patirūpaṃ  
ākiñcamāṇam, BS pattaye.—14, CLPS yo. B ro, P °rupa°. 15, L rajabham,  
B °ta, L santiyā, C 1. hd. santiye, 2. hd. santiyā.—16, C om. na, L n' etaṃ.—  
17, C madanañ, P motanam rajabandhana, S rājabandhanam, B °bandhanam.—  
18, BLS sāsaṅka, P sāsaṅkam bahū°, P dhūva, P dhīti, BS dhīti.—19, L etta,  
P samatthā, S saṃkiliṭṭhamanā.—20, BCP °kuppanti, BCPS medhagam.—22,  
B 1. hd., P diyate, S diyate, P bahū, S bahu.—23, P tam, BCLP maññati, S  
ñāti, BCPS ca, add. ki, corr. C ? hd., P kāmesu yuñjatha, B 1. hd. °thi.—  
24, L pabbajjitam, P pappā°, L kāmesu, BCLP °dassini, S °dassini.

na hiraññasuvannena parikkhiyanti āsavā |  
 amittā vadhakā kāmā sapattā sallabandhanā. ||347||  
 taṃ mañ ñāti amittā va kiṃ maṃ kāmesu yuñjatha |  
 jānātha maṃ pabbajitaṃ muḍḍaṃ saṃghātipārutam. ||348||  
 uttiṭṭhapinḍo uñcho ca paṃsukūlañ ca cīvaram |  
 etaṃ kho mama sāruppaṃ anagārūpanissayo. ||349||  
 vanta mahesinā kāmā ye dibbā ye ca mānusa |  
 khemaṭṭhāne vimuttā te pattā te acalaṃ sukhaṃ. ||350||  
 māhaṃ kamehi saṃgacchiṃ yesu tānaṃ na vijjati |  
 amittā vadhakā kāmā aggikhandhūpamā dukkhā. ||351||  
 paripantho eso sabhayo savighāto sakaṇṭako |  
 gedho suvisamo o' eso mahanto mohanāmukho. ||352||  
 upasaggo bhīmarūpo ca kāmā sappasirūpamā |  
 ye balā abhinandanti andhabhūtā puthujjanā. ||353||  
 kāmapaṇkasattā hi janā bahū loka aviddasū ||  
 pariyaṇtaṃ nābhijānanti jātiyā maraṇassa ca. ||354||  
 duggatigamaṇaṃ maggaṃ manussa kāmahetukaṃ |  
 bahum ve paṭipajjanti attano roga-m-āvaḥam. ||355||  
 evaṃ amittajanaṇā tāpaṇā saṃkilesikā |  
 lokāmisā bandhaniyā kāmā maraṇabandhanā. ||356||  
 ummādanā ullapaṇā kāmā cittapaṃāthino |  
 sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya khippaṃ Mārena oḍḍitaṃ. ||357||  
 anantādinavā kāmā bahudukkhā mahāvisā |

1, C hirañña su°, LS °khiya°, BP °khiyya°, C anāsavā, P āsanivā.—2, P samattā, B 1. hd., CS pamattā.—3, BCLP mañāti, BCS ñāti, BCLP's ca, *odd.* ki, S komesu.—4, L pabbajitaṃ, C saṃghā.—5, BCLP uttiṭṭha°, C °piṇḍa, P uccō, B 1. hd. CS uccō, B 2. hd. uccā, LPB (S ?) °kulañ, C °kūlaṃ ti.—6, S pama, BCS anāgā°, BLS °rupa°.—7, P manusa.—8, LP khemaṭṭhāne, L he acala.—9, S mā ṇam, LP °gacchi, C °gañchi, S saṃghacchi, C tāniṇaṃ, PS tānaṃ, P vijati.—10, L chamiṭṭhā, LS °dhupamā, C °adhasamā, P °dhopamā, BCP dukkhā.—11, B paripandho (?) dha bhayo; 2. hd. *del.* dha, C paribandho esa bhayo, L paribandho dha esa bhayo, P paribandho (corr. to paribaddho, as it seems) eta sabhayo, S paripaṇṇo dha esa bhayo, LP °kaṇḍako, S sandhākaṇḍako.—12, B 1. hd., PS rodho, LS sucisamo, C gehe suvisamaṃ c' etaṃ mahanta mohanam sukhaṃ.—13, CLP bhīmā°, S bhīmarupo, B bhīma°, S kāha, LP's sabba°, S °srupamā.—14, S halā, LS °bhutā, P puthujjanā.—15, CP kāmāsaṃgasaṭṭā, S °paṃka°, B 2. hd. °paṇkena, P *om.* janā, B 1. hd. nā; *del.* 2. hd., BS bahu, L aviddasu, P avindasu, C avindisu, BS avindisuṃ.—16, B 1. hd., C abhijā°, L na jāna°, P jātira, C marassa.—17, B duggatidhammakhaṃ, PSB manussa, S kāhetukaṃ.—18, P bahū, BS bahu, PS rogaṇḍantaṃ, B ragaṇḍantaṃ.—19, S amittā°, B amittā°.—20, PS lokamissa, L °missa, C 1. hd. °missa, *odd.* bandhaniyā.—21, P ummādanā ummādanā kāmā, BP cittasaṇ, CS cittasa, BCLP's mūdhino.—22, L sattāna, BLPS oṭṭitaṃ, C udditaṃ.—23, C na anantāpinavā, LS °ādinavā, P °ādinapā.

appasādhā raṇakarā sukkapakkhavisōsanā. ||358||  
 sāhaṃ etādisaṃ katvā byasanaṃ kāmahetukaṃ |  
 na taṃ paṇcāgamiṣāmi nibbānābhiraṭṭā sadā. ||359||  
 raṇaṃ karitvā kāmānaṃ sitibhāvābhikaṅkhiṇi |  
 appamattā vihiṣṣāmi tesāṃ saṃyojanakkhaye. ||360||  
 asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ ujum |  
 taṃ maggaṃ anugacchāmi yena tiṇṇā mahesino. ||361||  
 imaṃ passatha dhammaṭṭhaṃ Subhaṃ kammāradhitaruṃ |  
 anejaṃ upasampajja rukkhamūlamhi jhāyati. ||362||  
 ajj' atṭhami pabbajitā saddhā saddhammasobhaṇā |  
 vinitā Uppalavaṇṇāya tevijjā maccuhāyini. ||363||  
 sāyaṃ bhujissā anaṇā bhikkhuni bhāvitindriyā |  
 sabbayogavisamūttā katakiccā anāsavā. ||364||  
 taṃ Sakko devasaṅghena upasaṃgamma iddhiyā |  
 namassati bhūtapati Subhaṃ kammāradhitaran ti. ||365||  
 Subhā kammāradhitā. ||

vīsatinipāto samatto. ||

Jīvakambavanaṃ rammaṃ gacchantiṃ bhikkhuniṃ Su-  
 bhaṃ |  
 dhuttako saṃnivāresi taṃ enaṃ abravī Subhā. ||366||  
 kiṃ te aparādhitaṃ mayā yaṃ maṃ ovariyaṇa tiṭṭhasi |  
 na hi pabbajitāya āvuso puriso saṃphusaṇāya kappati.  
 ||367||  
 garuke mama satthu sāsane yā sikkhā sugatena desitā |

1. LP appasādhā, S appasādhā, C °kārā.—2, P etaṃ disaṃ, S todisaṃ.—  
 3, BLPS paccādhā, BLPS nibbānābhī.—4, BP siti°, B 1. hd. °kaṅkhiṇi, 2. hd.  
 °khiṇi, P °khini, S °kandini.—5, C viharissāmi ratā saṇojanakkhaye, BLPS  
 tāsaṃ.—6, BLPS uju, C ujū.—7, C kaṃ, PSBC °sinā.—8, BCP °dhitaran.—  
 9, L °pajjim, B 1. hd. sāyati.—10, B 1. hd. om. ajj', CP āthami, B āthamhi,  
 S atṭhamhi, L pabbajjitā, P pappajjitā, B °bhakā.—11, edd. vinitā, L uppa-  
 lamva°, P upala°, S °vannāya, B 1. hd. °bhāsini, 2. hd. hāyini, C maccuhāyini,  
 L maccabbāsini, P paccutāyini, S paccubhāsini.—12, LP bhūjissā, S bhujjissā,  
 BCP anaṇā, S auaṇā, P °ni, BC bhikkhūni.—13, B sabbeyoga°.—14, BS  
 °saṅghena, C °saṅkama, S °saṃkamma.—15, B 1. hd. Sutaṃ, S Sūbhaṃ  
 kammāradhitaran, S kammāravacāran, B °dhicāran, C °dhitaran.—16, BPS  
 Subhā, LP °dhitā, B °ditā, B 2. hd. kammāyaditā.—17, P vīsatī°.—18, B Jivā°,  
 1. hd. kammādhanaṃ; corr. 2. hd., B °nti, C °nta, BC °ūni, B 1. hd. Sūtā,  
 L Jīvakamma°, P Jinakamma°, PS °nti °ni.—19, S vuttako, L taṃ ni°, LP  
 abravī, S abruvī, B 1. hd. Sūtā.—20, BP ki, C kin, C °dhitaṃ mayā yaṃ, CP  
 ovariyaṇa.—21, BL pabbajjī°, P sampu°.—22, BP garute, S ya.

parisuddhapadam anaṅgaṇaṃ kiṃ maṃ ovariyāna tiṭṭhasi.

||368||

āvilacitto anāvilam saraḷo vītarajam anaṅgaṇaṃ |  
sabbattha vimuttamānaṣaṃ kiṃ maṃ ovariyāna tiṭṭhasi.

||369||

daharā ca apāpikā c' asi kiṃ te pabbajjā karissati |  
nikkhipa kāsāyaciṇṇaṃ ehi raṃāmaṣe pupphite vane.

||370||

madhurañ ca pavanti sabbaso kusumarajena samuddhatā  
dumā |

paṭhamavasanto sukho utu ehi raṃāmaṣe pupphite vane.

||371||

kusumitasikharā ca pādapā abhigajjanti va māluteritā |  
kā tuyhaṃ rati bhavissati yadi ekā vanam ogāhissasi. ||372||  
vālamigasaṅghasevitam kuñjaramattakareṇulolitam |

asahāyikā gantum icchasi rahitam bhisanakaṃ mahāva-  
naṃ. ||373||

tapanīyakatā va dhītikā vicarasi Cittarathe va accharā |  
kāśikasukhumehi vagguhi sobhasi vasanehi 'nūpame. ||374||

ahaṃ tava vasānugo siyaṃ yadi viharemasi kānanantare |  
na hi m' atthi tayā piyataro paṇo kinnarimundalocane. ||375||

yadi me vacanaṃ karissasi sukhitā ehi agāram āvasa |  
pāsādanivātavāsini parikammaṃ te karontu nāriyo. ||376||  
kāśikasukhumāni dhārāya abhiropehi ca mālavanṇakaṃ |

1, B 1. hd. °para, 2. hd. °pada, CP °param, S °ddhapam, S anamga°, BCLP ki, B pam, P ma, C ovadi°.—2, CP avila°, L aṅgaṇam, S aṅgaṇam.—3, P sam-  
pattha, BCP ki, B 2. hd. C ovadi°.—4, C va asūmikā, P's apāsikā, *edd. vasi*,  
LP ki, C kin, S pabbajjāya, C pabbajjā karissasi.—5, B nikkhipa, C nikkhamma,  
S nikkhipi, B 1. hd., P's pupphite, C supu°.—6, C °raṃ ca pabhavanti, C  
samuthitā.—7, B patha°, LS paṭhamam, P pathamam, L vasasutsumo, S raṃā-  
mate, B 1. hd., P pupphite, S pupphabbate.—8, P °simikhurā, C va, P pādasa,  
B atigacchanti, CP's abhigacchanti, B māluka°.—9, P ogāhissati, C obhā°.—  
10, P's °amgha°, C °mattākareṇulolitam. B 1. hd. °loṭhitam, 2. hd. °lolitam,  
S °loṭhitam.—11, P pahārikā, BS saḥāyikā, LP ruhikam, BLP's bhisa°,  
C bhissas°, B °tam, P pahāvauam.—12, BCL tapaniya°, P tapanisa, BCLP  
dhitika°, P vicarasi, B Cittarase.—13, L vasadhumehi, BCP's vasavanehi, B nupame,  
C nopame, L nūpamo, P nusame, S nussame. The ù is lengthened metri causa.  
—14, C tuñ ca, L vata, P tam ca, B 1. hd., S vasavauugo, C °nubho, BLP's siyam,  
L viharesi, B 1. hd., S viharemasi, C vīhāressasi, C. 1. hd. kānanantare. 2. hd.  
kānantare.—15, B 1. hd., P's atti tassā, C kinnarim°, —16, S sukhitā,  
BPS āvase.—17, BCP °vāsini, L to, BLP's karonta.—18, B atirohehi, C abhi-  
ropehi, S abhirohehi, P abhiyolehi, BLP's mālu°.

kañcanamañimuttakam bahum vividham ābharaṇaṃ karomi  
te. ||377||

sudhotarajapacchadam subham gonakatūlikasantatam na-  
vam |

abhirūha sayanam mahāraham candanamañḍitam sāra-  
gandhikam. ||378||

uppalam ca udakato ubbhatam yathā yaṃ amanussasevitam |  
evam tuvaṃ brahmacārini sakesu aṅgesu jaram gamissasi.  
||379||

kin te idha sāsasammataṃ kuṇapapūrambi susānavaddhane |  
bhedanadhamme kaḷevare yaṃ dievā vimano udikkhasi.  
||380||

akkhīni ca turiyā-r-iva kinnariyā-r-iva pabbatantare |  
tava me nayanāni dakkhiya bhiiyyo kāmarati pavaddhati.  
||381||

uppalasikharopamānite vimale hāṭakasannibhe mukhe |  
tava me nayanāni dakkhiya bhiiyyo kāmaguṇo pavaddhati.  
||382||

api dūragatā saremhase āyatapamhe visuddhadassane |  
na hi m'atthi tayā piyatarā nayanā kinnarimandalocane.  
||383||

apathena payātum icchasi candaṃ kilanakam gavesasi |  
Meruṃ laṅghetum icchasi yo tvam buddhasutam magga-  
yasi. ||384||

1, S kañcana°, P °māni°, S °mani°, S °mattakam, P vividha.—2, B 2. hd., S gonaka°, C gonakam°tūlikasapañhatam, 2. hd. °santhatam, P pañhatam, B 1. hd., S °apahatam.—3, C ati°, S °mañḍita, P °gaṇḍikam.—4, LP upalam, BC va, C ubbhitam.—5, L tu, S °cārini°, C 2. hd. sakesa, P aṅke, S aṅkesu, BS rajam.—6, B te i sād°, B 1. hd. sāsana°sabbatam, 2. hd. sāsana°sammataṃ, C 1. hd. sāsana°sammata, 2. hd. sāsana°sammataṃ, but Cy as L, P sāsana°sappataṃ, S sāsana°sabbatam, S kuṇapa°, BP °puramhi, S susāna°.—7, L bhena°, P kaḷe-vare, S kaḷevare, BL udakkhasi, S udakkhasi.—8, BCLP akkhini, S akkhini°, C turiyāni ca, L kindariyā, S kippa°.—9, L ma, C udikkhiya, S bhiiyyo, P °yati, S °rati°.—10, BCLP upala°, C °nikkharāsamā°, C hāṭaka°, BS sātaka°.—11, P nayanāna, B nayanobhi, S nayanābhi, CL udikkhiya, P udakkhiya, S bhiiyyo.—12, CP asi, BS avi, CL dūra°, B 1. hd. saremase, 2. hd. sarāmase, C 1. hd. dembase, 2. hd. saremhase, L saremhase, PS saremase, L āyatamamhe, B 1. hd. āyatamhe, P visuddham°.—13, P atti, add. piyataro, B pi°, B 1. hd. PS nayo°.—14, B asaṅka, 2. hd. asaṭena, P āsatena, S āsaṅka, B 1. hd. PS sayā°, L yāsum, BCPS canda, BCLP kilā°, S kilā°.—15, BCPS Meru, S laghe°, BP buddham°, B 1. hd. maggassasi, 2. hd. maggiyasi, C 1. hd. maggassasi, 2. hd. maggiyasi, PS maggassasi.

n' atthi hi loke sadevake rāgo yattha pi dāni me siyā |  
na pi naṃ jānāmi kīriso atha maggena hato samūlako.

||385||

iṅghāḷakhuyā va ujjhito visapatto-r-iva aggato kato |  
na pi naṃ passāmi kīriso atha maggena hato samūlako.

||386||

yassā siyā apaccavekkhitam satthā vā anusāsito siyā |  
tvam tādīsikam palobhaya jānantim so imam vihaññasi.

||387||

mayham hi akkuṭṭhavandite sukhadukkhe ca sati upaṭṭhitā |  
saṅkhatam asubhan ti jāniya sabbatth' eva mano na  
limpati. ||388||

sāham sugatassa sāvika maggaṭṭhaṅgikayānayāyini |  
uddhaṭṭasallā anāsava suññāgāragatā ramām' aham. ||389||  
diṭṭhā hi mayā sucittitā sombhā dārukacillakā navā |  
tantihi ca khīlakehi ca vinibaddhā vividham panaccitā.

||390||

tamh' uddhate tantikhīlake viṣatthe vikale paripakkate |  
avinde khaṇḍaso kate kimhi tattha manam nivesaye. ||391||  
tathūpamam dehakāni mam tehi dhammehi vinā na vattanti |  
dhammehi vinā na vattanti kimhi tattha manam nivesaye.

||392||

yathā haritālena makkhitam addasa cittikam bhittiyā ka-  
tam |

1, S rogo, P m' idāni.—2, B 1. hd. ni mi, S na mi, *odd.* kīriso, P paggena (P) B 1. hd., S yāto, BCPS °mūlato.—3, C 1. hd. iṅghala°, 2. hd. iṅghala°, L igha°, P iṅgha°, S iṅghalakuyā, L viṣa°, B 1. hd., S viṣamattho, B aggito gato.—4, BLPS ki°, C kidiso, B 1. hd., S yāto, L samulako, BCPS °lato.—5, B 1. hd. yāyā, B 1. hd. PS piyā, S atthā, B 2. hd., C 2. hd. anupāsito.—6, C tādīsam kam, B 1. hd. PS °lobhaya, L jānantī, BCPS jānanti, P yo, L dhihaññasi.—7, P agguṭṭha°, S °vantite, C va, L satīñ ca paṭhitā.—8, S samkha°, P jātiyā, S mapo, B oss. na, P lippati.—9, CS °amgika°, *odd.* °yini.—10, BPS uddhata°. —11, P sohbha, S sohbhā, B 1. hd. dāruka°, S diruka°, P dāruṇavilla°, S nāvā.—12, L tantubhi, BPS tantibhi, C 1. hd. PS va, C 2. hd. *del.* va, *odd.* khila°, BL vinibandhā, C vinibandhu, PS vinibandha, B 1. hd. sanacchitā, 2. hd. panacchitā, C paracchikā, L manacchitā, corr. 2. hd., P sanacchitā, S sanicchitā.—13, B 2. hd. tam, C 2. hd. uṭṭhate, L uddhate, P addhate, S andhate, L °khilake, P °khilāṅke, BS °khilasaṅke, C °khilate, C viṣatthe, P viṣattha, B parikkate.—14, L bhavinde, S khaṇḍaso, P kate mhi ta°—15, PS tathupamam, B dehakāmi, S °kāna, B nam, C man, C vattati.—16, BPS oss. dhammehi vinā na vattanti, C santidhammehi vinā na vatti (sic).—17, S °tolena, BLP makkhittam, BP addasam, C 1. hd. citikam, C bhatti°.

tamhi te viparīṭadassanaṃ paññā mānussikā niratthikā.

||393||

māyaṃ viya aggato kataṃ supinante va suvaṇṇapādapam |  
upadhāvasi andha rittakam janamajjhe-r-iva rupparūpakam.

||394||

vattani-r-iva koṭar' ohitā majjhebbubbulakā saassukā |  
piḷikoḷikā c' ettha jāyati vividhā cakkhuvividhā 'va piṇḍitā.

||395||

uppāṭiya cārudassanā na ca pajjittha asaṅgamānasā |  
handa te cakkhum harassu tam tassa narassa adāsi tāvade.

||396||

tassa ca viramāsi tāvade rāgo tattha khamāpayi ca naṃ |  
sotthi siyā brahmacārini na puno edisakam bhavissati. ||397||  
āhaniya edisaṃ janam aggim pajjalitam va līngiya |  
gaṇhissam āsīvisam viya api nu sotthi siyā kamehi no.

||398||

muttā ca tato sā bhikkhunī agami buddhavarassa santikam |  
passiya varapuññalakkhaṇam cakkhu āsi yathāpurāṇakan  
ti. ||399||

Subhā Jivakambavanikā. ||

tiṃsanipāto samatto. ||

nagaramhi kusumanāme Pātaliuttamhi pathaviyā |  
maṇḍe Sakyakulakulīnāyo dve bhikkhuniyo guṇavatiyo.

||400||

1, C tamhi va te, BCLP viparita°, BS paññā, C mānussikā, B 2. hd., C 2. hd., niratthakā, C 1. hd. niruttikā, L niratthikā, PS nirattikā.—2, P supinantena.—3, B 1. hd. upadhāvasi, 2. hd. upadhāvasi, C 1. hd. upadhāvasi, 2. hd. upadhāvasi, L upadhāsi, P muddha, B 1. hd., S mandha, C muṭha, C 1. hd. rittakam, BCL rūpa°, B °rupakam.—4, S vattani, P °ni-y-iva, S kota°, P °yohitā, B °pubbaḷhaṃkā, C °pubbaḷhakā, L °pubbaḷhakā, P °pubbaḷakā, S pubbaḷhakā.—5, BCLP piḷi°, P °koṭikā, S °koḷiko, P etta, P vivita, C °piṇḍanā.—6, S asaṅgahanasā.—7, S do cakkhu pādasu, B hadassu, P sārayu, S ti.—8, C vigamāsi, L viramāsi, P tavade, P °pari.—9, LS °cārini.—10, BPS āhariya, C 1. hd. āhariya; corr. 2. hd. B ekadisam, BCPS aggi, B lāngiya, C 1. hd. līviya, 2. hd. līngiya, P ligiya, L laggiya.—11, B 1. hd. LS gaṇhissa, B 2. hd. gaṇhiya, P gaṇḍissa, BCLS āsi°, P āsīvisam, B 1. hd., PS asi no, B 2. hd. api no.—12, P tato ca, B °ni, B 1. hd. CPS āgami, B 2. hd. aggami.—13, B passaya, S passiya, P cara°, C pavarampu°, BP °pakam.—14, P Jiva°, P °kampa°, B 1. hd. S °kamma°.—15, BCP Pātali°, C putha°, B °viyā.—16, P Sākya°, S om. kula, LP °kulīnāyo, S do, L bhikkhūniyo, C °niyo.

Isidāsī tattha ekā dutiyā Bodhī ti sīlasampannā ca |  
 jhānājjhāyanaratāyo bahussutāyo dhutakilesāyo. || 401 ||  
 tā piṇḍāya caritvā bhattattham kariya dhotapattāyo |  
 rahitamhi sukhanisinnā imā girā abbhudiresum. || 402 ||  
 pāsādikāsi ayye Isidāsi vayo pi te aparihīno |  
 kiṃ disvāna valikaṃ athāsi nekkhammam anuyuttā. || 403 ||  
 evam anuyuñjamānā sā rahite dhammadesanākusalā |  
 Isidāsī idaṃ vacanam abravi suṇa Bodhi yathāhamhi pabba-  
 jītā. || 404 ||

Ujjeniyā puravare mayham pitā sīlasamvuto setṭhi |  
 tass' amhi ekā dhītā piyā manāpā dayitā ca || 405 ||  
 atha me Sāketato varako āgacchi uttamakulīno |  
 setṭhi bahutaratano tassa maṃ suṇham adāsi tāto. || 406 ||  
 sassuyā sassurassa ca sāyam pātaṃ paṇāmam upagamma |  
 sirasā karomi pāde vandāmi yathāhamhi anusitṭhā. || 407 ||  
 yā mayham sāmikassa bhaginiyo bhātuno parijano |  
 taṃ ekavārakaṃ pi disvā ubbiggā āsanam demi. || 408 ||  
 annena pānena ca khajjena ca yaṃ ca tattha sannihitaṃ |  
 chādemi upanayāmi ca demi ca yaṃ yassa patirūpaṃ. || 409 ||  
 kālena utṭhahitvā gharaṃ samupagamim |  
 ummāradhotahatthapādā pañjalikā sāmikam upemi. || 410 ||  
 kocchaṃ pasādaṃ añjanañ ca ādāsakañ ca gaṇhitvā |

1, P °dāni, CS °dāsi, P eka, S ko, L Bodhitthi, C. 1 hd. Bodhitthiri, 2. hd. Bodhitheri, L Bodhittheri, P Bodhitti, S Bodhitthi, L sīlambannā, C om. ca.—2, LS jhānājjhā, S °yatanatāyo, P mutta°, BS dhutta°.—3, L kriya, PS kiriya, P dhotasattāro.—4, P bhiyā, BS bhirā. BCLs °udire°, P °ūridesum.—5, vāsādikāpi, S ayyo, LP °hino.—6, P ki, B 1. hd., PS calikaṃ, BCS athāpi.—7, P evaṃ, S vem, B anuyuñca, BCS °māna, C ssa, L dhamme°.—8, BP °dāsi, BC om. idaṃ, S isi vacanam (om. dāsi idaṃ), C vacana bravi, S abruvī, P radhamhi, C yatha°, S yadhamhi, LP pabbajītā, BPS add ti.—9, P pūra°, L sila°.—10, P tas', C eka, L dhītā, P ditā, B 1. hd., S mitā, S piya, P daritā, S dhītā.—11, P vadakā, BCLs varakā, HPS āgacchaṃ, BPS uttamā°, L uttama ||, BCLP °kulīnā, S °kulīnā.—12, B bahū°, P °rathano, C paṃ, B 1. hd. sum for suṇham, C saṇham, S tato.—13, B assurassa, L° rassā, P pāta, C pana°, S paṇāmam, BCPS, L 1. hd. upagamam.—14, BC sirasā, L vandhāmi, B 1. hd. yamhi, P yata mhi, CS yathamhi.—15, B 1. hd. mikassa, BC bhaginiyo, P cātuno.—16, C tā || °vāramkam, P °vara°, S °kam, P uppiggā, L bhāsanam, BCP āsanam, L nemi.—17, S pāne ca, P khajje ce, C yañ, S om. ca, S tuttha sannī°.—18, P chārepi, B 1. hd. upaniśāmi, 2. hd. °niyāmi, LS upaniyāmi, P upaniśāmi, C om. ca, S demi upaniyāmi ca demi ca, P sa, S pama, C paṭi°.—19, P ghayaṃ, B 1. hd. samugāmi, 2. hd. samupagāmi, C 1. hd. sasuyāmi, 2. hd. sasuguhāmi, L °gami, P samugāmi, S samugāmi.—20, P ummara°, L °hatta° B, C 1. hd., LPS pañcalikā.—21, P pasāra, C pasā (sic), S pasāda, L añjanañ, BCP añjani, S añjant.



parikammakārikā viya sayam eva paṭiṃ vibhūsemi. ||411||  
sayam eva odanaṃ sādhaṃ sayam eva bhājanam dhovim |  
mātā va ekaputtakam tathā bhattāram paricarāmi. ||412||  
evam maṃ bhattikatam anuttaram kārikam tam nihataṃā-  
nam |

utthāyikam analasam sīlavatiṃ dussate bhattā. ||413||  
so mātaraṃ ca pitaraṃ ca bhaṇati āpucch' āham gamissāmi |  
Isidāsiyā na saha vaccham ekāgāre'ham sahavatthum. ||414||  
mā evam putta avaca Isidāsi paṇḍitā paribyaṭṭā |  
utthāyikā analasā kiṃ tuyham na rocate putta. ||415||  
na ca me himsati kiñci na cāham Isidāsiyā saha vaccham |  
dessā 'va me alam me āpucch' āham gamissāmi. ||416||  
tassa vacanam supitvā sassū sassuro ca me apucchimsu |  
kissa tayā aparaddham bhaṇa vissatthā yathābhūtam. ||417||  
na pi 'ham aparajjham kiñci na pi hims' eva na gaṇāmi |  
dubbacanam kiṃ sakkā kātuye yaṃ maṃ videssate bhattā.  
||418||

te maṃ pitu gharam paṭi nayimsu vimanā dukkhena |  
avibhūtā puttam anurakkhamānā jināmhase rūpinim  
Lacchim. ||419||

atha maṃ adāsi tāto adḍhassa gharamhi dutiyakulikassa |  
tato upadḍhasunkena yena maṃ vindatha seṭṭhi. ||420||  
tassa pi gharamhi māsam avasiṃ atha so pi maṃ paṭicchati |

1, C ayam eva, LP pati, S paṭi, S vibhu°.—2, B 1. hd. sācayāmi, 2. hd. sāda°, S sāca° yasam eva, BLS dhovi, C tevi.—3, BP ca, CP tatthā, P bhattānam.—4, LS eva, S kārītam, C om. tam.—5, C upathā°, B 1. hd. 'layam, BCLP °vati, S °vati.—6, S mātaram, P aham.—7, P °dāsira°, BPS na saccam, C om. saha, P °āgāye, LP °vattum.—8, C puttam, edd. °dāsi, L pari°, S paribbyatā.—9, P utthārikā, L ki, P kin, B puttam.—10, BCPS hisati, P ki, BS kim, B nā, P sagaccham, S saha gaccham, C vaccha.—11, S ācch' āham.—12, P tassā, S tassā ha, S sutvā, B 1. hd., LPS sassusuro ca, B 2. hd. sassusassuro, C om. sassū, P nama, C maṃ, L apucchisu, P āpucchisu.—13, B 1. hd. CPS tassā, C 1. hd. P aparatham, B viatthāya, C 1. hd. viyathā, 2. hd. vissathā, 1. P viatthā, S viatthāya, S °bhutam.—14, BP si, S si, BS aparajjam, C 2. hd. °rajja, B 1. hd. om. na, B 1. hd. hiseva, B 2. hd. C hisemi, C om. na, B 2. hd. C bhaṇāmi, P hic°, S his°.—15, B 1. hd., PS dubbacajanam, P ki, B 1. hd. ayye, 2. hd. kātumāyye, C kātayye, L kātuyye, P kātaseyya, S kabheyyo, B om. yaṃ, B maṃ sam, BCPS vindessate.—16, P ghara, P nayisum.—17, B adhibhūtā (1. hd. avi°P), L avitūtā, S avibbutā, BPS puttām, B jinasimhi rūpini lacchi, C jinambisi rupini lacchi, L jināmhāsi rūpini lacchi, P jinambisi rūpini lacchi, S jinambisi rupini lacchi.—18, P ata, P adhāsi, S tato, BLS adḍhassa, P andhassa gharami.—19, C °sukena, S sumpkena, P vindata.—20, C tassāpi, S gharami, BCPS avasi, B 1. hd. PS paṭicchagati, B 2. hd. paṭicchayāti, C paṭiccharāti.

dāsi va upatṭhahantiṃ adūsikam silasampannam. ||421||  
bhikkhāya ca vicarantaṃ damakam dantaṃ me pitā bhaṇati |  
so hi si me jāmātā nikkhipa pontiṃ ca ghaṭikaṃ ca. ||422||  
so pi vasitvā pakkham aṭha tātaṃ bhaṇati dehi me |  
pontiṃ ghaṭikaṃ ca mallakaṃ ca puna pi bhikkham carissā-  
mi. ||423||

atha naṃ bhaṇati tāto ammaṃ sabbo ca me ñātigaṇavaggo |  
kiṃ te na karati idha bhaṇa khippam yaṇ te karihiti. ||424||  
evam bhaṇito bhaṇati yadi me attā sakkoti alaṃ mayham |  
Isidāsiyā na vaccham ekaghare 'ham saḥavatthum. ||425||  
visajjito gato so aham pi ekākinī vicintemi |  
āpucchitūna gaccham marituye pabbajissam vā. ||426||  
atha ayyā Jinadattā āgacchi gocarāya caramānā |  
tātakulam vinayadharī bahussutā silasampannā. ||427||  
taṃ disvāna amhākam utṭhāyāsanam tassā paññāpayim |  
nisinnāya ca pāde vanditvā bhojanam adāsim. ||428||  
annena ca pānena ca khajjena ca yaṇ ca tattha sannihitam |  
santappayitvā avacam ayye icchāmi pabbajitum. ||429||  
atha mam bhaṇati tāto idh' eva puttaka carāhi taṃ  
dhammam |

annena ca pānena ca tappaya samane dvijātī ca. ||430||  
athā 'ham bhaṇāmi tātaṃ rodantī añjalim paṇāmetvā |  
pāpam hi mayā pakataṃ kammam taṃ nijjaressāmi. ||431||

1. *edd.* dāsi, B ca, CPS 'nti, B utṭahanti, BLS adusi°, P arūpikam, S sila°.—  
2. PS sikkhāya, P 'kam duṭhana, B 2. hand *del.* dantaṃ.—3. S bhi, P pi,  
B jātā, BPS nikkhisa, B 1. hd. soti, 2. hd. ponti, P sevanti ca, L poṭhiṃ ca,  
S soti ca ghaṭi°.—4. C so pi ca, P aṭha tālam tam.—5. C ponti, L poṭhiṃ,  
BPS soti, C pallaṇ, S mallakam, P suna, BP bhikkhaṇ.—6. S tato, BPS amma,  
C om. ca, L mam, CS ma, S ñāti°, P 'bhaṇa°.—7. B 1. hd., LP ki, C kin,  
P le ta, *edd.* kirati, B 1. hd. P idha gaṇam, S idha khaṇam, C khippapaṇam te  
kari°, S kari°.—8. P gaṇito, B 1. hd., S gaṇiko, B 1. hd., PS om. yadi, C atthā,  
B 1. hd. sattho. PS satto alaṃ, C ala.—9. B paccham eka° sāsaśavattum; last  
word *corr.* 2. hd., P 1. hd. paccha, 2. hd. adde m, S paccam, P 're sāsaśavattum,  
S 're sāsaśavattum, L 'vattum.—10. B 1. hd., P viyajjito, S virajjito, C vissa°,  
S aham, L 'kini, B 1. hd., CP ekānikā, S koṇikā, C vicintesi.—11. CLS 'tuna,  
P the same or 'tunu, B 'thuye, L 'tūye, S parituye, L pabbajissam, P pabba-  
jissa, S pabbajissā.—12. P 'dattā, C sā gacchi gocarāmānā.—13. C takula,  
B 1. hd. S viniya°, C vinayatherāni, P 'vari.—14. C 'na ca amhākaham,  
L utṭhā || yāsanam, P 'yāyanam, LP sā, S sa, C 'payisu. P 'payimou, but m  
added from 2. hd., S paññāyimsu.—15. P kha, BCPS adāsi.—16. S yaṃ,  
C khajjena yaṃ tattha, B sannihitam.—17. BPS avaca, C avoca ayya, L 'ajjītum,  
P 'ajjatam.—18. P nam mam, C nam, S tato, P idh' e suttakam.—19. P annena  
saḥanena, BPS tappayi, C santappaya, S samana, L dvijātī, BCPS 'jāti.—  
20. C rodenti, PS 'nti, L añjali, P añcali, CS añjall, S paṇā°.—21. C 1. hd.,  
PS nijjade°, B nisajjadessāmi.

atha maṃ bhaṇati tāto pāpuna bodhiṃ ca aggadhammaṃ ca. |  
 nibbānaṃ ca labhassu yaṃ sacchikari dvipada-seṭṭho. ||432||  
 mātāpitū abhivādayitvā sabbaṃ ca sātthigaṇavaggaṃ |  
 sātthāhaṃ pabbajitā tisso vijjā aphaṣṣayim. ||433||  
 jānāmi attano satta jātiyo yassā yaṃ phalaṃ vipāko |  
 taṃ tava ācikkhiṣsaṃ taṃ ekamaṇā nisāmehi. ||434||  
 nagaramhi Erakakacche suvaṇṇakāro ahaṃ bahutadhano |  
 yobbanamadena matto so parādāraṃ āsevi 'haṃ. ||435||  
 so 'haṃ tato cavitvā nirayamhi apaccisaṃ ciraṃ |  
 pakko tato ca utṭhahitvā makkaṭṭiyā kucchim okkamim. ||436||  
 sātthāhaṃ jātakammaṃ mahākapi yūthapo nillacchesi |  
 tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ yathā pi gantvāna parādāraṃ.  
 ||437||

so 'haṃ tato cavitvā kālaṃ karitvā Sindhavāraṇṇe |  
 kāṇāya ca khaṇḍajāya ca eḷakiyā kucchim okkamim. ||438||  
 dvādasavaṣṣāni ahaṃ nillacchito dārake parivahitvā |  
 kiminā vaṭṭo akallo yathā pi gantvāna parādāraṃ. ||439||  
 so 'haṃ tato cavitvā govāṇijakassa gāviyā jāto |  
 vaccho lākhātambo nillacchito dvādase māse. ||440||  
 te puna naṅgalaṃ ahaṃ sakataṃ ca dhārayāmi |  
 andho vaṭṭo akallo yathā pi gantvāna parādāraṃ. ||441||  
 so 'haṃ tato cavitvā vithiyā dāsīyā ghare jāto |  
 n' eva mahilā na puriso yathā pi gantvāna parādāraṃ. ||442||

1. C naṃ, S bhaṇati, S pāpuna bodhiṃ, C bodhiyaṃ phala ca, S °mmaṃ.—  
 2. P labhāsu, C dvī°, S °kari dvapada°.—3. *odd.* °pitu, C °pitūhi °vādiyitvā  
 sabbaṃ.—4. P sātthāhaṃ, B 1. hd., S sātthāyaṃ, L °jijitā, B apassasi,  
 C aphaṣṣayi, L apassayim, PS apassasi.—5. C om. attano, C phalavipāko.—6. P  
 tathā, C ācikkhiyaṃ tvaṃ, C om. taṃ, C etamaṇā, B 1. hd. niyāmehi, P nisāma-  
 pehi.—7. C Ekakacche, S Rekakacche, B suvaṇṇi°, P °kāyo, C ayaṃ, S pahūta-  
 dhano, C pahutano.—8. C yoppana°, P °padena, CP mattho, S āsevi, *odd.* taṃ.—  
 9. B 1. hd. avicāra, 2. hd. apaccisaṃ, C aviciyaṃ, P aviciye, S aviciyaṃ, CP ciraṃ.  
 —10. C tako, S makkaṭṭiya, B maggaṭṭiyā, BCPS okkami.—11. L °kamam, P pabā°,  
 S °kavi, BCLP yudhapa, S yuthapati, P nilaṇṇesi, B nilaṇṇesi, S laṇṇesi.—12. S  
 hantvāna.—13. S katvā.—14. P kāṇāya, BPS khajjāya, S eḷakiyā, CPS °mi,  
 B °mhi.—15. PS nillaccito, C nilaccito, B. 1. hd. LP dārakam, S dārikam,  
 C parihitvā.—16. C vatto, P gantvā, S hantvāna, P pada°.—17. BPS vānija-  
 kassa (om. go), C °nijja°, P bhāviyā, B 1. hd. S dāsīyā.—18. B 1. hd. °dhammo,  
 2. hd. °tampo, L °tampo, CPS °tammo. B 1. hd. nillaccito, C nala°, S nillajjito,  
 L vāse (?).—19. C tena, B 1. hd., S pura, P saketaṃ, CS sakata, C catthadha-  
 yaram pi, P va, L dhārayamhi, S mārayamhi.—20. BPS anto,  
 LP gantvā, BS gantvā, C °dāyaṃ.—21. LP vithiyā, P yaro, S jāto.—22.  
 P bahilā, S mahilā, B hilā (sic), P sūriyo, BLP gantvā, S gantvā.

tiṃsativassamhi mato sākaṭikakulamhi dārikā jāta |  
 kapaṇamhi appabhoge dhanikapurisapātabahulamhi. ||443||  
 taṃ maṃ tato satthavāho ussannāya vipulāya vaddhiyā |  
 okaddhati vilapantiṃ acchinditvā kulagharassa. ||444||  
 aṭṭha soḷasame vasse disvāna maṃ pattayobbanam |  
 kaṇṇam oruddha tassa putto Giridāso nāma nāmena. ||445||  
 tassa pi aññā bhariyā silavatī guṇavatī yasavatī ca |  
 anurattā bhattāram tassāham viddeśanam akāsim. ||446||  
 tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ yaṃ maṃ apakaritūna gacchanti |  
 dāsi va upaṭṭhahantiṃ tassa pi anto kato mayā ti. ||447||

Isidāsi. ||

cattālisaniṇṇāto samatto. ||

Mantāvatiyā nagare rañño Koṇcassa aggamaheśiyā |  
 dhītā āsi Sumedhā pāsādikā sāsanakarehi. ||448||  
 silavatī citta-kathikā bahussutā buddhasāsane vinitā |  
 mātāpitaro upagamma bhaṇati ubhayo nisāmetha. ||449||  
 nibbānābhiraṭā ahaṃ asassataṃ bhavagataṃ yaḍi pi dibbam |  
 kim aṅga pana tucchā kāmā appasāda bahuviḡhātā. ||450||  
 kāmā kaṭukā āsaviśūpamā yesu mucchitā bālā |  
 te dīgharattaṃ niraye samappitā haññante dukkhitā. ||451||  
 socanti pāpakammā vinipāte pāpabuddhino |  
 sadā kāyena vācāya ca manasā ca asaṃvutā bālā. ||452||  
 bālā te duppaññā acetanā dukkhasamudaya-oruddhā |  
 desente aḡananā na bujjhare ariyasaccāni. ||453||

1, BP tisati°, BPS sākaṭi°, P °kulami.—2, P kapaṇamhi, S kapaṇaddhi, BLPS dhanita°, C gandhiṭi°, B °parisa.—3, C kam man, PS kam maṃ, LPS satta-vāho, C vipulāya ca, B vuddhiyā, LPS vuddhiyā.—4, B vilapinti, CLPS vilapanti.—5, C dviśāna, C pattāyoppanam.—7, C tassā piyā bhariyā, L ariyā, S tariyā, L sila°, BCPS °vati, BCP guṇavatī °vati.—8, L anurattā, P sattāram, B 1. hd. vindepanam, 2. hd. vindeśanam, C viśenam, P vinepanam, S vindepanam, *odd.* akām.—9, L °philam, *odd.* apakiri°, S °tana.—10, LP dāsi, BC 2. hd., S ca, BCLP °hanti, S °hanti, L gato.—11, *odd.* °dāsi.—12, PS °niṇṇāto.—13, B Mantāvatiyā, C om. agga.—14, BCLP dhītā, L āsi, BP āsi, pāsāritā.—15, P khilavatī, BC silavatī, BCPS °kathitā, S bā°, *odd.* vinitā.—16, L °pitaro, C upasāḡkamma, BPS nissā°, L °meta.—17, C °ratāham, B, C 1. hd., PS asassataṃ, B bhagavatam.—18, BCLP kimaṅgam, S thacchā, BLS appasāda, P abbasāda, P bahūviḡhātā.—19, B kaṭukāśivisūpamā, C āśivisu°, PS āsi°, S °vibhupamā, S halā.—20, L haññanti.—21, P °pāde, C °budhi°.—22, P saddhā-kārena, C vācāya mana° (om. ca), C om. bālā.—23, B dupaṇā, P asetanā, P °dayāruddhā.—24, PB desentaṃ aḡnanā, S adhā°, P om. na.

saccāni amma buddhavaradesitāni te bahutarā ajānantā |  
ye abhinandanti bhavagatam pihanti devesu upapattim.

||454||

devesu pi upapatti asassatā bhavagate aniccamhi |  
na ca santasanti bālā punappunam jāyitabbassa. ||455||  
cattāro vinipātā dve ca gatiyo kathañci labbhanti |  
na ca vinipātagatānam pabbajjā atthi nirayesu. ||456||  
anujānātha maṃ ubhayo pabbajitum dasabalassa pāvacane |  
appossukkā ghaṭṭissam jātimaraṇappahānāya. ||457||  
kiṃ bhavagatena abhinanditena kāyakalinā asārena |  
bhavataṇhāya nirodhā anujānātha pabbajissāmi. ||458||  
buddhānam uppādo vivajjito akkhaṇo khaṇo laddho |  
sīlāni brahmacariyaṃ yāvajjivaṃ na dūseyyaṃ. ||459||  
evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā mātāpitaro na tāva āhāraṃ |  
āhariya gahaṭṭhā maraṇavasam gatā 'va hessāmi. ||460||  
mātā dukkhitā rodati pitā ca assā sabbaso samabhisāto |  
ghaṭṭenti saññāpetum pāsādātaḥ chamā patitam. ||461||  
utṭhehi puttaka kiṃ socitena dinnā si Vāraṇavatimhi |  
rājā Anikaratto abhirūpo tassa tvam dinnā. ||462||  
aggamaheṣi bhavissasi Anikarattassa rājino bhariyā |  
sīlāni brahmacariyaṃ pabbajjā dukkarā puttaka. ||463||  
rajje ānā dhanam issariyaṃ bhogā sukhā daharikā pi |  
bhuñjāhi kāmabhoge vāreyyaṃ hotu te putta. ||464||  
atha ne bhaṇati Sumedhā mā edisakāni bhavagatam asāraṃ |  
pabbajjā vā hohiti maraṇam vā tena c' eva vāreyyaṃ. ||465||

1, BLP saccāni, S bahurātā, P ajāntā.—2, P anandani, C bhagavantam, P \*gati, B pi || hanti, L bihanti, BCLP upapatti, S uppatti.—3, S uppatti, BPS asassatā, B 1. hd., S bhagavato, P aniccamhi.—4, P va.—5, P cattāro, S pinipāto, S katta, C kattiha ci labbhanti.—6, BLPs vinipātagatā, BP pabbajjā, P niyayesu.—7, S ānu°, B ubbo, L pabbajjitum.—8, BCLP apposuk°, P apposukā, C ghaṭṭiyaṃ, PS \*maraṇappa°, L \*papa°, B 1. hd. \*hānassa.—9, P ki, C bhagavātena, P bhavatenā, S bhagavatena.—10, L pabbajji°.—11, P buddhā, B 1. hd., S buddhāni, S akkhaṇo.—12, S sīlāni, BLP \*jivaṃ, *edd. du.*—13, C bhaṇanti, P bhāhāraṃ, BS āharaṃ.—14, BCPS āhariyaṃ, B 2. hd. āharissam, S gahaṭṭham, PS maraṇā°.—15, P om. ca, B 1. hd., PS samamgihato, C 2. hd. \*bhihato.—16, BCP pañāpetum, S paññāpetum, L pāsādātaḥ S pāsāda°.—17, BCLP puttika, S puttikam, BCPS ki, C dinnā mhi Vā°.—18, C Apika°, L Anikarattā, P Anikadatto, B dinnam.—19, LS \*mahesi, C bhavissati, P bhiṇnati, C Apika°, L ariyā.—20, C sīlādi, L sīlāni, S cāriyaṃ, P dukkharā.—21, PS ānā.—22, BP dhāreyyam, CS dhāreyyam, S hetu, C 1. hd., L putti.—23, B 1. hd., S aha so bha°, P ata so bha°, BCPS Sumedha, BLPs edisikāni, C edisikā, BCPS \*gatam, B 1. hd., S āsāraṃ, P asāraṃ.—24, C om. vā, BP hohiti, C hohisi, S gotiti, *edd. om.* vā, BC (Lr) dhāreyyam, P dhāreyyam, S dhāreyyam.

kim iva pûtikāyam asuciṃ savanagandham bhayānakam |  
kunapam abhisamviseyyam gattam sakipaggharitam asuci-  
punnam. ||466||

kim iva t' āham jānantī vikūlakam mamsasonitapalittam |  
kimikulālayam sakunabhattam kaḷevaram kissa diyyati  
ti. ||467||

nibbuyhati susānam aciram kāyo apetaviññāṇo |  
chuttho kaliṅgaram viya jigucchamānehi nātīhi. ||468||  
chaḍḍūna nam susāne parabhattam nhāyanti jigucchantā |  
niyakā mātāpitaro kim pana sādharmaṇā janatā. ||469||

ajjhositā asāre kaḷevare atthinhārusamghāte |  
khelassumucchāsavaparipunne pûtikāyamhi. ||470||  
yo nam vinibbhujitvā abbhantaram assa bāhiram kayirā |  
gandhassa asahamānā sakā pi mātā jiguccheyya. ||471||  
khandhadhātuāyatanam saṅkhatam jātimūlakam |  
dukkham yoniso aruciṃ bhaṇanti vāreyyam kissa icchey-  
yam. ||472||

divase divase tī sattisatāni navaṇavā pateyyum kāyamhi |  
vassasatam pi ca ghāto seyyo dukkhassa c' eva khayō. ||473||  
ajjhupagacche ghātam yo viññū evam satthuno vacanam |  
dīgho tesam saṃsāro punappunam haññamānānam. ||474||  
devesu manussesu ca tiracchānayoniyā asurakāye |

1, BCLP puti°, *edd.* asuci, C sāsanagandhanam.—2, S kunapam, S abhiyaṇam°, BCL S °visēyya, P °visēya, B 1. hd. P santam, B 2. hd. bhantam (P), S santum, *edd.* sakim, P saṅgharitam, S asūci°.—3, *edd.* jānanti, BLPS vikulakam, C vikulakam, *edd.* mamsam, C yonita°, S sonitapalitam.—4, S sakuna°, S kalebaram, CP °vara, B 1. hd. riyati ti, C riyati ti, P riyahiti, S riyahiti.—5, C nibbū°, P nippu°, C aciram, P āciram, S kāro.—6, S cuddho, CL kajikaram, B 1. hd. kaliṅka°, BC jikuccha°, P nātīhi, S jātihi.—7, BCL chaṭṭhuna, P chaṭṭhana, S chaṭṭhana, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., S parasambhattam, C 2. hd. parosam bhattam, BC jiku°, B 1. hd., PS °cchanti, L °cchanta.—8, P ki, CL °raṇo jana°, B 1. hd., P °raṇā netā, S °raṇa netā.—9, P āhāre, S kalehare, P °nhārū°, S °nharu° BPS °pamghāte.—10, B 1. hd., kheḷamucchā || sassāvaparipunnāputikāyamhi, 2. hd., kheḷassumucchā || dhanassavaparipunnāputi°, L kheḷassumucchā || savaṇaparipunne puti°, but ra *del.*, as it seems. C kheḷassumucchā dhanassavaparipunne puti°, P kheḷapucchā sassācaparipunnāputi° S khelapucchā sassācaparipunnāputi°.—11, C vinibbhajjitvā, P vinibbhajitvā, S āssa, B āsā, C mā bāhiram, P karimayā.—12, P asaramānā || S °mūna, C 1. hd. sakkā, 2. hd. sakkāram, B mūnatā, C °ccheyyam.—13, C khandhā°, S °āyatam, C °āyatana, BC samkhātam, PS saṅkhātam, S °mulakam.—14, S yotiso, BLPS aruci bha°, C anivigaṇanti, B 1. hd., LPS kareyya, B 2. hd. vāreyya, C 1. hd. vāreyya, BLPS icchiya, L icchiya, C iccheyyum.—15, *edd.* ti, P navaṇavā (P), B 1. hd., PS sateyyum.—16, C saṅghāto, B 2. hd. corr. dukkhassa ce khayō, P dukkhassa cetayo.—17, *edd.* ghāta, C eva.—18, C dīgho, *edd.* tesam sāro.—19, C mānussesu, S tiracchina°, P °yoniyō, B asūra°.

petesu ca nirayesu ca aparimitā diyante ghātā. ||475||  
 nirayesu bahū vinipātagatassa kilissamānassa |  
 devesu pi attānaṃ nibbānasukhā paramaṃ n' atthi. ||476||  
 pattā te nibbānaṃ ye yuttā dasabalassa pāvacaṇe |  
 apposukkā ghaṭenti jātimaṇaṇappahānāya. ||477||  
 ajj' eva tāta abhinikkhamissaṃ bhogehi kiṃ asārehi |  
 nibbinṇā me kāmā vantaṃsā tālavatthukatā. ||478||  
 sā c' evaṃ bhaṇati pitaṃ Anikaratto ca yassa dinnā |  
 upayāsi pitaṃvuto vāreyyaṃ upatṭhite kāle. ||479||  
 atha asitanicitamuduke keṣe khaggena chindiya |  
 Sumedhā pāsādaṃ pidhatvā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samāpajji.  
 ||480||

sā ca taṃ samāpannā Anikaratto ca āgato nagaraṃ |  
 pāsāde 'va Sumedhā aniccasaññā su bhāveti. ||481||  
 sā ca manasikaroti Anikaratto ca āruhi turitaṃ |  
 maṇikanakabhūsitāṅgo katañjali yāceti Sumedhaṃ. ||482||  
 rajje ānā dhanam issariyaṃ bhogā sukhā daharikā pi |  
 bhuñjāhi kāmabhoge kāmasukhā sudullabhā loke. ||483||  
 nisatṭhaṃ te rajjaṃ bhoge bhuñjassu dehi dānāni |  
 mā dummaṇā abosi mātāpitaro te dukkhitā. ||484||  
 taṃ taṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā kāmehi anattikā vigatamohā |  
 mā kāmā abhinandi kāmāsv ādinaṃ passa. ||485||  
 cātuddiṇo rājā Mandhātā āsi kāmabhoginaṃ agga |

1, B 1. hd., C aparimito, P °mithe, S °mita, BCLP diyate, S dīghate, CS ghāto, P ghātā.—2, L nīrayesu, P niyaresu, BLPS bahu, C bahuhī, S °pātāga°, S kilissa°.—3, B 1. hd., PS attānaṃ, B 2. hd., C atānaṃ, L atānaṃ, P °sukha, S nibbānakhā.—4, BPS sattā, C tassā, B nibbāna, P dasaphalassa.—5, *edd.* apposukkā, BLS° maraṇappahā°, P °maraṇapa°.—6, PS evaṃ, C tātā, L, P 1. hd. ki, B 1. hd. ka, C pasārehi.—7, C nibbinṇā, S nibbinṇā, B 2. hd., L kāmā, BL vanta || C vantaṃ ||.—8, B 1. hd., CPS sa, P 1. hd., cova, B ca, B Anikaratto, CP Anika°, C ca sa sā dī°.—9, B 1. hd., PS upassā, B 2. hd., CL ubhayāya, B 1. hd., pitaṃvuto, B 2. hd., LPS pitaṃvuto, C pitaṃvuto, B 1. hd., CPS dhāreyya, L vāreyya, BP upariṭṭhate, S upariṭṭhate.—10, L athapitanici°, B 1. hd., CPS apitani°, P °nivitha°, S °nipita°, C naggena, BS khaggen° acchindiya, S °gen° acchantiya.—11, B Sumedhaṃ, S Sumedhi, C 1. hd., °daṃ cāpikavā, B 1. hd., C 2. hd., S cāpithatvā, B 2. hd., cāpivitvā, P cāpithatvā, C pathamajjhāne, P pathama°.—12, P taṃ, C samāpa°, P samapa°, C Anika°.—13, B 2. hd., °de ca.—14, C va, P ca, B 20 manasikaroti, CP Anika°, S Aniratto, B 1. hd., aruhi, L āruhi, LPS turita.—15, S °bhūti°, LPS °taṅga, B 1. hd., P katañjali (corr. 2. hd. B), S kathañjali, S yācatathi, C Sumedhā, P Sumedha.—16, S ānā, P bhogi, B 2. hd., L bhogā sudaharikā, P dahayikā.—17, B 1. hd., bhuñjāhi, S yadulla°, P leka.—18, C nissā°, S ca, te, BPS rajjate.—19, BP °ro pi te, C °ro dave du°.—20, S taṃ taṃ, P ānatthi°, BPS vigatā mohā.—21, BPS kāmā me, P abhinani, B 1. hd., ānaṃ, B 2. hd., CLP ādi°, BP sama.—22, BS cātuddiṇo, LP cātuddiṇo, BS rājā, S Mandātā, L °bhoginaṃ.

atitto kâlāṅkato na c' assa paripûritā icchā. ||486||  
 satta ratanāni vasseyya vutthimā dasadisā samantena |  
 na c' atthi titti kāmānaṃ atittā 'va maranti narā. ||487||  
 asisûlûpamā kāmā kāmā sappasiropamā |  
 ukkopamā anudahanti atthikaṅkâlasannibhā. ||488||  
 aniccā addhuvā kāmā bahudukkhā mahāvisā |  
 ayogulō va santatto aghamûlā dukkhapphalā. ||489||  
 rukkhapphalûpamā kāmā maṃsapesûpamā dukkhā |  
 supinopamā vañcaniyā kāmā yācitakûpamā. ||490||  
 sattisûlûpamā kāmā rogo gaṇḍo aghaṃ nighaṃ |  
 aṅgarakâsusadisā aghamûlaṃ bhayaṃ vadho. ||491||  
 evaṃ bahudukkhā kāmā akkhâtā antarāyikā |  
 gacchatha na me bhavagate vissāso atthi attano. ||492||  
 kiṃ mama paro karissati attano sisamhi dayhamānaṃhi |  
 anubandhe jarāmarañe tassa ghâtāya ghaṭitabbam. ||493||  
 dvāraṃ apāpunītvāna 'yaṃ mâtāpitāro Anikarattaṃ ca |  
 disvāna chamaṃ nisinne rodante idam avoca. ||494||  
 digho bālānaṃ saṃsāro punappunaṃ ca rodataṃ |  
 anamatagge pitu maraṇe bhātu vadhe attano ca vadhe. ||495||  
 assu thaṇṇaṃ rudhiraṃ saṃsāraṃ anamataggato saratha |  
 sattānaṃ saṃsaritaṃ sarāhi atthinaṃ ca sannicayaṃ. ||496||  
 sara caturō 'dadhī upanīte assuthaṇṇarudhiraṃhi |  
 sara ekakappam atthinaṃ sañcayaṃ Vipulena samāṃ. ||497||

1. C kāmātitttho, P abhitto, S patitto, S kâlāṅkato, C na ca tassa, BCL, °puritā.  
 —2, C sabba, P samante.—3, B na vitti ti°, P na vitti titthi, S na vitthi titti.—4,  
 C asisulu°, S asittitthiisulupa°, BCL, P 1. hd. sabba°, P °siyo°.—5, B 1. hd., PS  
 ukkosamā, BCLP °kaṅkala°, S °kaṅkâlū°.—6, S aticchā, C 1. hd. adûvā, 2. hd.  
 adhûvā.—7, L ayogulho, S °guttho, S santuttho, B 1. hd., S agga°, P aggha°,  
 S °mûlā, BLS dukkhapphalā. P dukkhabalā.—8, B 1. hd. rukkhappalu°, B 2. hd.,  
 C rukkhapphalu°, PS rukkhapphalu°, CLPS °pesu°, BCLP dukkhā.—9, BS  
 supinosamā, BS °niyā māyā, P °yācikapamā, B °kopamā, C °kupamā.—10, B  
 sattisulu°, C °sulû°, P sattisusû°, S sattisusalu°, S om. kāmā.—13, P gacchata,  
 P bhagavate, B 1. hd., S bhagavato, B 2. hd. bhavagato. BLS viṣāso, P viṣaṇṇo,  
 C atthano.—14, C 1. hd. ka, LP ki.—15, C °maraṇa, S tassa, P gâtāya, B 1. hd.,  
 S ghâtā, B 1. hd., S gaṇṭhitabbam, P °tappam.—16, S dāraṃ, cld. °tvānaṃ,  
 BCP Anika°, P °ratthaṇ.—17, B chama, S chamā, C rodente, L rodanti,  
 P rodhante, P idhaṃ.—18, BCLP digho, S °ppunaṇ.—19, LP pitū, BPS vaddhe,  
 P bhattano, P vadho.—20, B 1. hd., CP dhaṇṇaṃ, S dhaṇṇaṃ, B 1. hd., LS  
 saṃsāraṃ, B 2. hd. saṃpādaṃ, C °grato ca || attha.—21, P saṭṭhānaṃ, B 2. hd.  
 saṃsāratam, P parāhi, B aṭhinaṃ, C aṭhinaṃ, P aṭhanaṃ, C om. ca, P sandhi-  
 yaṃ, C °icca°.—22, BS para, C snrū, P parama catuyo, B °dati, CLPS °dadhī,  
 BCLP upanīte, B 1. hd., C, P °dhaṇṇaṃ, in P 2. hd., as it seems, B 2. hd.,  
 °thaṇṇaṃ, S °dhaṇṇaṃ, B 1. hd., °rūcinamhi, 2. hd., °rūcinamhi, L °rūdhī°, S  
 °rūcinamhi.—23, C paraṃ, B aṭhinaṃ, C aṭhiraṃ, P eṭhitaṃ, S atthinaṃ, B 1.  
 hd., PS pañcayam.



anamatagge saṃsarato mahim Jambudipam upanītaṃ |  
 kolaṭṭhimattagulikā mātāpituv sv eva na ppahonti. ||498||  
 sara tiṇakatṭhaṃ sākḥāpalāsaṃ upanītaṃ anamataggato |  
 pitusu caturāṅgulikā ghaṭikā pitupituv sv eva na ppahonti.

||499||

sara kṇakacchapaṃ pubbe samudde aparato ca yu-  
 gacchiddaṃ |  
 sirāṇ tassa ca paṭimukkaṃ manussalābhaṃhi opamaṃ.

||500||

sara rūpaṃ phenapiṇḍopamaṃsā kāyakalino asārassa |  
 khandhe passa anicce sarāhi niraye bahuvighāte. ||501||  
 sara kaṭasaṃ vaḍḍhente punappunaṃ tāsū tāsū jātīsū |  
 sara kumbhilaḥbhayāni ca sarāhi cattāri saccāni. ||502||  
 amatamhi vijjamāne kin tava pañcakaṭukena pītena |  
 subbā hi kāmaraṭiyo kaṭukatarā pañcakaṭukena. ||503||  
 amatamhi vijjamāne kin tava kāmehi ye parilāhā |  
 subbā hi kāmaraṭiyo julitā kuthitā kupitā santāpitā. ||504||  
 asapattamhi samāne kin tava kāmehi ye bahusapattā |  
 rājaggicoraudakappiyehi sādḥāraṇā kāmā bahusapattā. ||505||  
 mokkaṃhi vijjamāne kin tava kāmehi yesu vadhabandho |  
 kāmesu hi vadhabandho kāmakāmā dukkhāni anubhonti.

||506||

1, B 1. hd. saṃsādato 2. hd. 'sārato, C saṃsārato, P saṃsāratho, S saṃsāp-  
 dato, *edd.* mahi, BCP Jumpū°, S Rambū°, LP 'dipam, BL ūpanitāṃ, P ūpa-  
 nītaṃ, C upanītaṃ, P 'mattha°, C 'mattā gu°, S 'gulikā, L mātāmātuv sv.—2,  
 BLPS *om.* sara, BP 'kaṭṭha, S 'kaṭṭha, C 'kaṭṭhassa, C sākḥā°, P 'phalāsaṃ BCP1.  
 upanītaṃ.—3, P caturāṅgulī°, S caturāṅgulikā, C 'kā pi ghaṭikā mātāpitu yeva  
 na ppā°.—4, PS kāna°, B 1. hd., 'kacchapaṃ, B 2. hd., C 'kacchakaṃ, L  
 pūbbe, B 'ecchiddhaṃ, C 'ecchinnaṃ, L 'ecchiddhaṃ or 'ecchidmaṃ, P 'ecchindaṃ,  
 S 'ecchidmaṃ.—5, P piraṃ, C *om.* ca, BP paṭimokkaṃ, C paripunnāṃ, S paṭi-  
 mokkhaṃ, B 1. hd., P osanmaṃ, C upamaṃ, S osapannaṃ.—6, S ghara, B 1.  
 hd., PS pena°, B 2. hd., C pheṇa°, BPS 'ndomamaṃsā, C 'piṇḍo || pamāya, P  
 kāra°.—7, C nandhe, S anise, C pharāhi, S rāhi (*om.* sa), P bahū°, LS vighāte.  
 —8, B 1. hd., pura, B 2. hd., PS para, B 1. hd., S katasi, B 2. hd., CLP katasi,  
 B 1. hd., PS vadhente, B 2. hd. vaḍḍhente, C vaḍḍhante, L vadente, B 1. hd.,  
 LPS suppunāṃ, B 2. hd., puppunāṃ, C pukkappunāṃ, PS jātisu.—9, P para,  
 S cea, P sattāri.—10, S amataṇhi vija° kiṃ, B 'katu°, C mitena, BLP pītena, S  
*om.* pītena.—11, P kammāyatiyo, P kaṭakatarā, B pañcakaṭu°.—12, BCS kiṃ,  
 S parilāhā.—13, C subbā pi, BLPS kudhitā, BPS kuppitā, C kumpitā, L *om.*  
 kupitā, BCS santāpitā, P kappitā, B 1. hd., ayaṃpattā°, CPS asāmpattā° S  
 samāne, P ki, BCS kiṃ, S tāva, B kāme, C bahusamattā.—14, B 'udakampi°,  
 P sādḥāraṇā.—15, B kiṃ, PS ki *edd.* yesu hi, B 1. hd., cadha°, BS 'bandhe.—  
 16, B 1. hd., kāmesu kāmāva || bandho dukkhāni anubhonti 2. hd., kāmesu hi  
 bhasākāmā du° anubhonti, C kāmesu hi kāmā vadhabandho || dukkhāni anu-  
 bhonti, || L kāmesu hi || asākāmā du° anu°, PS kāmā hi asukāmā vadhabandho du° anu°.

āḍipitā tiṇukkā gaṇhantaṃ dahanti n' eva muñcantam |  
 ukkopamā hi kāmā dahanti ye te na muñcanti. ||507||  
 mā appakassa hetu kāmasukhassa vipulaṃ jahi sukhaṃ |  
 mā puthulomo va baḷisaṃ gīlitvā pacchā vihaññasi. ||508||  
 kāmam kāmesu damassu tāva sunakho va saṅkhalābaddho |  
 khāhinti khu taṃ kāmā chātā sunakhaṃ va caṇḍālā. ||509||  
 aparimitaṇ ca dukkhaṃ bahūni ca cittadomanassāni |  
 anubhohisi kāmesu yutto paṇinissaja addhuve kāme. ||510||  
 ajaramhi vijjamāne kin tava kāmehi ye sujarā |  
 maraṇabyādhigahitā sabbā sabbattha jātiyo. ||511||  
 idam ajaram idam amaraṃ idam ajarāmaranapadam asokaṃ |  
 asapattam asambādhaṃ akhalitam abhayaṃ nirupatāpaṃ.

||512||

adhigatam idaṃ bahūhi amataṃ ajjāpi ca labhaniyam  
 idaṃ |

yo yoniso payuñjati na ca sakkā aghaṭamānena. ||513||  
 evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā saṅkhāragate ratiṃ alabhamānā |  
 anunentī Anikarattaṃ kese 'va chamaṃ chupi Sumedhā.

||514||

utṭhāya Anikaratto pañjaliko yāci tassā pitaraṃ so |  
 vissajjetha Sumedhaṃ pabbajitum vimokkhasaccadassā.

||515||

vissajjitā mātāpitūhi pabbaji sokabhayabhītā |  
 cha abhiññā sacchikatā aggaphalaṃ sikkhamānāya. ||516||

1, *cdd.* āḍipitā, P tikukkā, B pucchantaṃ, L mucchantam, P mucchantam, S muntaṃ.—2, P ukkoyamā, B 1. hd., PS hi kāmā hi, P mucchanti.—3, S kāmā, C jahe, S jāhi, B 1. S sukha.—4, B muthu, P phalī, S bali, CS gīlitvā, C vihaññasi.—5, BC ramassu, PS rapassu, BL saṅkhānubandho, C saṅkhānam || bandho, P saṅkhānubandho, S saṅkhānubandho.—6, BLPS kāhinti, C kāhanti, B 1. hd. su, C kāmā, B 1. hd. chātā, C caṇḍalo.—7, CLPS bahuni, B 1. hd., PS cittadoma.—8, C anubo, P bhohipi, BCPS kāmuyutto, B 1. hd., CLP paṇinissada, S paṇinissada, C andhave, P andhuve.—9, BPS arajjamhi, BS kin, P ki, P tata.—10, C bādhi, BLS °gahikā, L sabbatta. 11, B idam ajaram ida samānam, P idhajarada-samānam, S idham ajarapidasamānam, C idam ajaram idam araṃ idau taṃ ajarāmaranapadaso (sic?), P idham ajarāmaranapadasoka.—12, B 1. hd., S asamattam, P apasattam, B 1. hd. sambā, PS asambā, C akkhalitam, B 1. hd., S °litama ayaṃ, P arāya.—13, C bahūti pi, S bahūhi, P ajjāsi, BCLP labhaniyam.—14, S om. yo, P roniso, B 1. hd. payuñcati, C payujjati, S payañcati, P va, PLS om. ca, B 2. hd. āgha, P āghā.—15, C eva, P gati, LP Sumedhā, S saṅkhāra, P °gatena ruti, BCS rati, B 1. hd., L alamānā.—16, C anunenti, BLS °nenti, C Anikā, B 1. hd. chusi, S om. chupi.—17, B upathāya, B Animōka, CS Anika, B 1. hd. añcaliko, B 2. hd., LPS añjaliko, C yāva, P yāca.—18, B 1. hd. S °jjeta, L visa, P viya, BL pabbajjitum.

acchariyam abbhutan taṃ nibbānaṃ āsi rājakaññāya |  
pubbenivāsacaritaṃ yathā byākari pacchime kāle. ||517||  
bhagavati Koṇāgamane saṃghārāmaṃhi navaṇivesaṃhi |  
sakhīyo tīṇi janiyo viharādānaṃ adāsīmha. ||518||  
dasakkhattuṃ satakkhattuṃ dasasatakkhattuṃ satāni ca  
satakkhattuṃ |

devesu upapajjimhā ko pana vādo manussesu. ||519||  
devesu mahiddhikā ahumhā manussakamhi ko pana vādo |  
sattaratanassa mahesi itthiratanam ahaṃ āsim. ||520||  
so hetu so pabbavo taṃ mūlaṃ satthu sāsane khanti |  
taṃ paṭhamasamodhānaṃ taṃ dhammaratāya nibbānaṃ.  
||521||

evaṃ kathenti ye saddahanti vacanaṃ anomapaññassa |  
nibbindanti bhavagate nibbinditvā virajjanti ti. ||522||  
Sumedhā. ||

mahānipāto samatto. ||

samattā theriyā gāthāyo. ||

3, L Koṇāgamane, P °maṇena saṃgharā° naca°, B 1. hd. °rāmamhi ca nive-samhi; corr. 2. hd., S °rāmamhi vesamhi.—4, CLS tīṇi, C janiyo, P viharā°, C °imha.—5, L dasatakkhattuṃ, C om. ca.—6, S upapajjimhā, C °imha.—7, B1 manussikamhi, C mānussikamhi, BLPS om. pana.—8, *cd.* mahesi, B itti°, P itthiyatanam, BCLP asi, S āsi.—9, B 1. hd. om. second so, S pabbado, C mūlaṃ sāvāsāsane.—10, BP pathama°, C pathamam, L om. paṭha, P °rathāya (?), L nibbāna.—11, B 2. hd., C evaṃ karonti, S anopamaññassa.—12, P nibbindani, P bhagavato, S bhagavato, P nippiditvā, P °nti.—14, L mahāpānito.—15, B theriyā, P has instead of this: theripāḷisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ | nibbānapaccayo hotu, S theripāḷi niṭṭhitaṃ, BLS add :

gāthā satāni cattāri asīti (LS asiti) puna cuddasa |  
theriy' (L theriy') ekuttarasatā sabbā tā āsavakkhaya ti ||

B adds: nibbānapaccayo hotu and then follows the date. S adds: || samattā theriyā gāthāyo || siddhir astu || me nibbānapaccayo hotu || At the end of the last leaf is written with small letters: Sumaṇāramavihārasthānasantakatheri-gāthā ||

## NOTES.

---

1. athâparena samayena satthari Vesâlim upanissâya kûṭṭâ-gârasâlâyam viharante Suddhodanamahârâjâ setacchattass' eva hetṭhâ 'va arahattam sacchikatvâ parinibbâyi || atha Mahâpajâpatigotamiyâ pabbajjâya cittam uppajji | tato Rohanînaditîre Kalahavivâdasuttantadesanâya pariyosâne nikkhamitvâ pabbajitânam pañcannam kumârasatânam pâdaparicârikâ ekajjhâsayâ 'va hutvâ Mahâpajâpatiyâ santikam gantvâ sabbâ 'va satthu santike pabbajissâmâ ti Mahâpajâpatim jetṭhikam katvâ satthu santikam gantukâmâ ahesum | ayañ ca Mahâpajâpatî pubbe pi ekavâram satthâram pabbajjam yâcitvâ nâlattha | tasmâ kappakam pakkosâpetvâ kesse chindâpetvâ kâsâyâni acchâdetvâ sabbâ tâ Sâkiyâniyo âdâya Vesâlim gantvâ Ânandatherena dasabalam yâcâpetvâ atṭhagarudhammapaṭiggahaṇena pabbajjam upasampadañ ca alattha | itarâ pana sabbâ pi ekato upasampannâ ahesum | ayam ettha sañkhepo | vitthârato pan' ettha vatthum tattha tattha pâliyam âgataṃ eva || evam upasampannâ pana Mahâpajâpatî satthâram upasañkamitvâ abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ atṭhâsi | ath' assâ satthâ dhammam desesi | sâ satthu santike kammatṭhânam gahetvâ arahattam pâpuṇi | sesâ pañcasatâ bhikkhuniyo Nandakovâdapariyosâne arahattam pâpuṇimsu | evam bhikkhunisaṅghe suppatitṭhite puthubhûte tattha tattha gâmanigamajanapadarâjadhânîsu kulitthiyo kulasunhâyo kulakumâriyo buddhasubuddhatam dhammasudhammatam saṅhasuppatipattiñ ca sutvâ sâsane abhippasannâ saṃsâre ca jâtasamvegâ attano sâmike mâtâpitaro nâtake ca

---

1, *ed. Vesâlî.*—4, *ed. 1. hd. Mahâpajâpatigotamiyâ, 2. hd. del. gotami.*—6, *ed. pabbajji.*—13, *ed. Vesâlî, ed. dasaphalam.*—23, *ed. °râjathânîsu.*—24, *ed. °sunhâyo.*—26, *ed. sâmikâ.*

anujānāpetvā sāsane uraṃ datvā pabbajimsu | pabbajitvā ca  
sīlācārasaṃpannā satthuno ca therānañ ca santike ovādaṃ  
labbitvā ghaṭentiyo vāyamantiyo na cirass' eva arahattaṃ  
sacchākaṃsu | tā hi udānādivasena tattha tattha bhāsītā  
gāthā pacchā saṅgītikārakehi ekajjhaṃ -katvā ekanipātādi-  
vasena saṅgītiṃ āropayimsu | imā theriyā gāthānāma hi. ||

1. *katvā colena pārutā* ti | paṃsukūlakacolehi cīvaram  
katvā acchāditasaarīrā | taṃ nivatthā o' eva pārutā ca || . . .  
*sukkhadākaṃ vā* ti | upasametabbassa kilesassa asārabhāvani-  
dassanaṃ | *kumbhiyaṃ* ti | tadādhāraṃsa aniccacucchādi bhā-  
vanidassanaṃ. ||

11. udukkhale hi dhaññaṃ pakkhipantiyā parivattentiya  
musalena kottentiya piṭṭhi oṇāmetabbā hoti ti khujjakāraṇa-  
hetutāya tad ubhayaṃ khujjaṃ ti vuttaṃ | sāmiko pan' assā  
khujjo eva. ||

12. *avasāyi* (sic) ti | avasāyo vuccati avasānaṃ niṭṭhānaṃ |  
taṃ pi kāmesu appaṭibaddhacittatāya uddhameotā ti vakkha-  
mānattā samaṇakiccassa niṭṭhānaṃ veditabbaṃ yassa kassa  
ci || . . . *avasāyi*, though given by all the MSS. and the  
Commentary, cannot but be corrupt. The reading proposed  
in the text is, I think, the correct one.

19. 20. *Nandā*: ayaṃ kira Vipassissa bhagavato kāle  
Bandhumatīnagare gahapatimahāsālassa dhītā hutvā satthu  
santike dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu ca silesu ca paṭiṭṭhitā  
satthari parinibbute dhātucetiyaṃ ratanapaṭiṃḍitena  
ohaddena katvā pūjaṃ katvā kālaṃ katvā sagge nibbattitvā  
aparāparaṃ sugatīsu yeva saṃsaraṇti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde  
Kapilavatthunagare Khemakassa Sakkassa aggamaheśiyā  
kucchismiṃ nibbatti Nandā ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahesi. || . . .

21. 22. *Jentā* (thus Commentary throughout): ayaṃ pana  
Vesāliyaṃ Licchavirājakule nibbatti ti. ||

23. 24. *sumuttikā* ti ādikā Sumanāgalamātāya theriyā  
gāthā || ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha  
bhava kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatti-

1, ed. pabbajimsu | pabbajitvā. — 12, ed. pakkhintiyā. — 13, ed. koṭṭentiya, ed.  
oñāma° hoht. — 17, ed. appaṭibandha°. — 26, ed. chaṭṭana; em. first katvā, ed.  
nippa°. — 29, ed. nippatti, ed. nāma. — 31, ed. nippatti.

yam daḷiddakule nibbattitvā vayappattā aññatarasā nalakā-  
 rasā dinnā paṭhamagabbhe yeva pacchimabhavikam puttam  
 labhitvā tassā Sumaṅgalo ti nāmam ahoṣi | tato paṭṭhāya  
 Sumaṅgalamātā ti paññāyittha | yasmā paṇ' assā nāmam  
 gottam na pāketaṃ tasmā aññatarā bhikkhuni asaṇṇātā ti  
 pāliyam vuttam || . . . tattha *sumuttike* ti | *sumuttā* | *kakāro*  
*padapûraṇamattam* | *suṭṭhu muttā vatā* ti attho | *sāsane*  
*attanā paṭiladdhasampattiṃ* *divā pasādavasesa* tassā vā  
*pasamsāvasena āmantetvā vuttam sumuttike sumuttikā* ti ||  
 yam pana gihikā visesato jigucchati tato vimuttiṃ dassenti  
 sādhu muttika mhi ādiṃ āha || *tattha sādhu muttika mhi* ti |  
*sammad eva muttā vata* amhi | *musalassā* ti | *musalato* | ayam  
 kira daḷiddabhāvena gihikākāle sayam eva musalakammam  
 karoti | *tasmā evam āha* | *ahiriko me* ti | *mama sāmiko ahiriko*  
*nillajjo* | *so mama na ruccati* ti *vacanaseso* || *pakatiyā* 'va  
*kāmesu virattacittatāya kāmādhimuttānam pavattiṃ* *jiguc-*  
*chanti vadati chattakam vāsi* (sic) ti | *jīvitahetukena kariya-*  
*mānam chattakam pi me na ruccati* ti attho | *vāsaddo avutta-*  
*samuccayattho* | *tena peḷacāṅgotakādi saṃgaṇhāti* || *veḷu-*  
*daṇḍādini gahetvā divase divase chattādinam karaṇavasena*  
*dukkhajīvitam jigucchanti vadati ahitako me tato* ti | *keci*  
*tato ti vatvā ahitako jarāvaho gihikākāle mama sarirato*  
*vāyati* ti *attham vadanti* | *apare pana ahitako paresam*  
*duggandhataro mama sarirato vāyati* ti *attham vadanti* |  
*ukkhalikā me daḷiddabhāvā* ti (corr. 2. hd. to *daddubhāvā* ti) |  
*me mama bhattapacanabhājanam cirapārivāsikabhāvena aparī-*  
*suddhatāya udakasabbagandham vāyati* || *tato ayam sādhu*  
*muttika mhi* ti *yojanā* || . . . *viharāmi vināsemi pajahāmi* ti  
 attho. ||

From the beginning of stanza 23 it is very probable that the name of the Sumaṅgala's mother was Muttā or Sumuttā. cfr. st. 7. 11. Instead of *ahiriko me chattakam vā pi* some seem to have read *ahitako me tato vāti*; but I am very doubtful on this. The interpretation *vināsemi, pajahāmi*

1, ed. daḷidda° nippa°.—2, ed. pathama°.—4, ed. nāma.—10, ed. yā; ed. gihikā sesato jigucchati tato vimutti.—12, ed. vatā.—13, ed. gihikāle.—16, ed. pavatti || jigu°.—19, ed. °caṅkoṭa°.—21, ed. jigucchanti vadasi.—22, ed. gihikāle.

apparently belongs to B's reading *vihanāmi* or to *vicchindanti viharāmi*, but not to *viharāmi* alone, as given by the MS.

25. . . . *taṃ katvā negamo agghaṃ agghe 'nagghaṃ ṭhapesi man ti | taṃ pañcasatamattaṃ dhaṇaṃ agghaṃ katvā negamo nigamavāsijano itthiratanabhāvena anagghaṃ pi samānaṃ agghe agghanimittaṃ Adḍhakāsi ti samaññāvasena maṃ ṭhapesi || tathā maṃ voharī ti attho. ||*

31. *tattha cātuddasī pañcaddasī ti | cuddasannaṃ pūraṇī cātuddasī pañcaddasannaṃ pūraṇī pañcaddasī ti | cātuddasī pañcaddasī yā ca pakkhassā ti sambandho | accantasamyoge c' etaṃ upayogavacanamaṃ | yā ca pakkhassa atṭhamī ti | yā cā ti yojanā | pāṭihārikapakkhañ (sic) cā ti | parihāraṇakapakkhañ ca cātuddasīpañcaddasīatṭhamīnaṃ yathākkamaṃ ādito antato vā pavesaniggamavasena uposathasīlassa pariharitabbapakkhañ ca | terasipāṭipadasattamīnavamīsu cā ti attho | atṭhaṅgasusamāgatan ti | pānātipātā veramaṇīādīhi atṭhahi aṅgehi suṭṭhu samannāgataṃ uposathaṃ | upagacchin ti upagamiṃ upavasīti ti attho. || . . . Afterwards Cy reads upāgacchimi.—cfr. Dhammapadam p. 404. Cy gives the name of the therī as Mettā and Mittā, and states that she had sprung from the Sakyarājakula of Kapilavatthu.*

33. 34. *uddhaṃ pādatalā ti ādikā Abhayamātāya theriyā gāthā | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinantī Tissassa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtaṃ patvā ekadivasaṃ satthāraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannaṃānasā pattaṃ gahetvā kaṭacchumattaṃ bhikkhaṃ adāsi | sā tena puññakammaṇa devamanussesu saṃsaraṇtī imasmim buddhuppāde tādīsena kammanissandena Ujjeniyam Padumavatī nāma nagarasobhaṇī ahoṣi | rājā Bimbisāro tassā rūpasampattīādike guṇe sutvā purohitassa ācikkhi | Ujjeniyam kira Padumavatī nāma gaṇikā ahoṣi (sic) | taṃ ahaṃ datṭhukāmo mhi ti | purohito sādhu devā ti mantabalena Kumbhiraṃ nāma yakkaṃ āvahetvā yakkhānubhāvena rājānaṃ tāvad eva Ujjeninagaraṃ nesi ||*

6, ed. agghena agghani.—8, ed. catu.—9, ed. catu, ed. pañcaddasī.—11, ed. om. ti after atṭhamī, ed. yañ cā ti.—14, ed. 2. hd. pavesaniggama.—16, ed. upagacchi ti upagami.—25, nipattitvā.

rājā tāya saddhiṃ ekarattim samvāsam kappei | sā tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhi rañño ca ārocesi | mama kucchiyaṃ gabbho paṭiṭṭhahī ti | taṃ sutvā rājā naṃ sace putto bhavēyya vaddhetvā maṃ dassēhi ti vatvā muddikaṃ datvā agamāsi | sā dasamāsaccayena puttāṃ vijāyitvā nāmagahaṇadivase Abhayo ti nāmaṃ akāsi | puttāṃ ca sattavassikakāle tava pitā Bimbisāramahārājo ti rañño santikaṃ paṇiṇi | rājā taṃ passitvā puttasiṇehaṃ paṭilabbhitvā kumārakaparihārena vaddhesi | tassa saddhāpaṭilābho pabbajjāvisesādhigamo ca heṭṭhā āgato yeva | tassa mātā aparabhāge puttassa Abhayattherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī na cirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi || . . . arahattaṃ pana patvā attano puttana Abhayattherena dhammaṃ kaṭhenta ovādasena tā gāthā bhāsītā udānavasena sayāṃ pi tā eva paccudāharantī uddham . . . nibbutā ti āha. ||

35. 36. Abhayattherī: . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Ujjeniyāṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtaṃ pattā Abhayamātu saḥāyikā hutvā tāya pabbajitāya siṇehena sayāṃ pi pabbajitvā tāya saddhiṃ Rājagahe vasamānā ekadivasaṃ asubhadassanattāṃ Sītavanaṃ agamāsi | satthā gandhakuṭiyāṃ nisinno 'va tassānubhūtapubbaṃ ārammaṇaṃ purato katvā tassā uddhumātakādibhāvaṃ pakāsesi | taṃ dievā samvegamānasā atṭhāsi | satthā obhāsaṃ pharitvā purato nisinnaṃ viya attānaṃ dassesi | *Abhaye bhiduro* etc.=st. 35. 36. . . . *sāsanaṃ* ti imā gāthā abhāsi | sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattaṃ pāpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvā udānenti tā eva gāthā parivattitvā abhāsi. ||

43. Paṭācārātheriṃ sandhāya vadati | sā bhikkhūnī (sic) upāgacchi (sic) yā (2. hd.) me saddhāyikāyi (sic) pi *pāṭho*. |

46. suññatasaṃpattiyaṃ animittasaṃpattiyaṃ ca ahaṃ yad icchitaṃ lābhini. |

48. oḡayha-m-uttinnaṃ ti vā *pāṭho* | makāro padasandhikaro | . . . Candabbhāgānadiyaṃ tīre. ||

8, ed. passitvā puttasiṇehaṃ.—12, ed. pabbajitvā.—14, ed. 1. hd. Abhayattherī, 2. hd. "yathā".—15, ed. sā gāthā.—18, ed. nippa.—19, ed. sinne.—23, ed. uddhumātakādibhāvaṃ.—32, ed. icchakam.



50. *khalū* ti avadhāraṇatthe nipāto | *tato* hatthidassanato pacchā | *tāya* hatthino kiriyāya hetubhūtāya vanam araṇṇaṃ gatā cittaṃ samādhemi yeva. ||

The reading *khalu tāya*, though supported by the Commentator, is no doubt wrong. Perhaps *khalutā* is a substantive derived from *khalu*, meaning "certainty," "surety." This at least would give a very good sense.

51-53. *amma Jivā* ti ādikā Ubbiriyā theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭupanissayam kusalam upacinantī Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtaṃ pattā ekadivasaṃ mātāpitusu maṅgalaṃ anubhavitum gehantara-gatesu adutiyaṃ sayam gehe ohinā upakatṭhāya velāya bhagavato sāvakaṃ ekaṃ khināsavatheraṃ gehadvārasamīpena gacchantam disvā bhikkhaṃ dātukāmaṃ bhante idha pavisathā ti vatvā there geḥaṃ pavitṭhe pañcapatitṭhitena theram vanditvā goṇakādihi āsanaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi | nisīdi thero paññatte āsane | sā pattam gahetvā piṇḍapātassa pūretvā therassa hatthe ṭhapesi | thero anumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi | sā tena puññakammena tāvatimsesu nibbattitvā tattha yāvātāyukaṃ uḷāradibbasampattim anubhavitvā tato cutā sugatisu yeva saṃsarantī imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvaththiyam gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā Ubbirī ti nāma. abhirūpā dassaniyā. ahoṣi | sā vayappattakāle Kosalarañño attano gehe nītā katipayasaṃvaccharātikkamena ekaṃ dhītaraṃ labhi | tassā Jivanti ti nāmaṃ akāmaṃ | rājā tassā dhītaraṃ disvā tuṭṭhamānaso Ubbiriyā abhiṣekaṃ adāsi | dhītā pan' assā ādhāvitvā paridhāvitvā vicaraṇakāle kālam akāsi | mātā yattha tassā sarīranikkhepo kato taṃ susānaṃ gantvā divase divase paridevayi | ekadivasaṃ satthu santikaṃ gantvā vanditvā thokaṃ nisīditvā gatā | Aciravatīnadiyā tīre ṭhatvā dhītaraṃ ārabha paridevati | taṃ disvā satthā gandhakuṭiyam yathānisinno 'va attānaṃ dassetvā kasmā vippalapasi ti pucchi | mama dhītaraṃ ārabha vippalapāmi bhagavā ti | imasmim susāne jhāpitā tava dhītaro caturāsi-

21, *ed.* sugatimsu.—23, Ubbira ti nāmā.—25, *ed.* katipayam saṃp.—31, *ed.* gantā, *ed.* paridevati.—34, *ed.* vippalapasi instead of 'lapāmi.

tisahassamattā | tāsam kataram sandhāya vippalapasi ti |  
tāsam tam tam ālāhanathānam dassetvā amma Jivā ti . . .  
=st. 51. *anusocasi* ti upaddhagātham āha || tattha amma  
Jivā ti mātupacāranāmena dhītuyā ālapanam | idam o' assā  
vippalapanākāradaseenam || *vanamhi kandas* ti | vanamajjhe  
paridevasi | . . . *sabbā Jīvasanāmikā* ti | tā sabbā pi Jīvantiyā  
samānanāmikā | . . . 53. *munim* ti | sabbāññubuddham. ||

54. 55. *tattha kim me katā Rājagahe manussā* ti | ime  
Rājagahamanussā kim katā kasmim nāma kicce byāvatā |  
*madhupittā va acchare* ti | yathā bhaṇḍam gahetvā madhum  
pivanto visaññino hutvā sīsam ukkhipitum na sakkonti evam  
ime pi dhammasaññāya visaññino hutvā maññe sīsam ukkhi-  
pitum na sakkonti | kevalam aochanti yevā ti attho | . . .  
*tañ ca appatīdāniyan* ti | tañ ca pana dhammam anivattita-  
bhāvāvaham niyyānikam abhikkantatāya thāsotujanāsavana-  
manoharabhāvena (sic) avasecaniyan (sic) asecaṇam (sic)  
anāsittakam pakatiyā 'va mahārasam tato eva ojavantam |  
*osadham ti pi pāli* | vaṭṭadukkhabhādhihi kicchāya osadham  
bhūtam pivanti maññe. ||

57. *Selā* : ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Ājaviratṭhe  
Ājavikassa rañño dhītā hutvā nibbatti | Selā ti 'ssā nāmam  
ahosi | Ājavikassa pana rañño dhītā ti katvā Ājavikā ti pi  
nam voharanti | sā viññūtam pattā satthari Ājavikam damitvā  
tasea hatthe pattacivaram disvā tena saddhim Ājavinagaram  
upagate dārikā hutvā raññā saddhim satthu santikam upa-  
gantvā dhammam sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā ahosi |  
sā aparabhāge sañjātasamvegā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā kata-  
pubbakiccavipassanam paṭṭhapetvā saṅkhāre sammasantī  
upanissayasampannattā paripakkañāpā na cirass' eva ara-  
hattam pāpupi | . . . arahattam pana patvā therī Sāvatti-  
yam viharati | ekadivasam pacchābhattam Sāvattitho nikkha-  
mitvā divāvihārattāya Andhavanam pavisitvā aññatarasmim  
rukkhamūle nisīdi | atha nam Māro vivekato vicchinitukāmo  
aññātakarūpena upagantvā || *n' atthi* =st. 57. . . . *pacchānu-  
tāpini* ti gātham āha. ||

2, ed. ālāhana.—10, ed. om. gahetvā.—23, ed. Ājavakam.—25, ed. dārikā.—  
28, ed. "kiccā".—30, ed. theriyā Sā viharanti (1. hd. vihanā).

60-63. *Somā* : ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Rājagahe Bimbisārassa rañño purohitassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti. || . . .

60. na tam dvaṅgulipaññāya itthiyā pāpuṇitum sakkā | itthiyo hi sataṭṭhavasakālato paṭṭhāya sabbakālam odanam pacantiyo pakkuthite udake taṇḍule pakkhipitvā ettāvata odanam pakkan ti na jānanti | pakkuthiyamāne pana taṇḍule dabbiyā uddharetvā dvīhi aṅgulīhi pīlitvā jānanti | tasmā dvaṅgulisaññāyā (sic) ti vuttā. || (!) According to the Commentator st. 60 is spoken by Māra.

67-71. *paṇṇarīsati vassāni* ti ādikā aññatarāya theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭupanissayam kusalam upacinantī imasmim buddhuppāde Devadahanagare Mahāpajāpatigotamīdhātī hutvā Vadḍhesī nāma | gottato pana apaññātā ahosi | sā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā pabbajitakāle sayam pi pabbajitvā pañcavīsati samvaccarāni kāmārāgena upaddutā accharāsamghātamattam pi kalam cittekaggatam alabbanti bhāha paggayha kandaṁānā Dhammadinnattheriyā santike dhammam sutvā kamehi vinivattitamānasā kammaṭṭhānam gahetvā bhāvanam anuyuñjanti na cirass' eva chaḷābhiññā hutvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā udānavasena || *paṇṇarīsati* . . . *sāsanā* ti (st. 67-71) imā gāthā abhāsi || tattha *accharāsamghātamattam pi* ti | *ghaṭikā* tamattam pi khaṇam aṅguliphoṭhanamattam pi kalam ti attho || *cittass' upasam' ajjhagan* ti | *cittassa upasamam cittekaggam* na ajjhagaman ti yojanā. || . . . 69. *sā bhikkhunin* ti | Dhammadinnatherim sandhāya vadati. |

72-76. *mattā vaṇṇena rūpenā* ti ādikā Vimalāya theriyā gāthā || ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭupanissayam kusalam upacinitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Vesāliyam aññatarāya rūpūpajjiniyā itthiyā dhītā hutvā nibbatti | Vimalā ti 'sā nāmam ahosi | sā vappattā tath' eva duccintitam kappenti ekadivasam āyasman tam Mahāmoggallānam Vesāliyam piṇḍāya carantam disvā

2, *ed.* nippatti.—5, *ed.* pakkudhite (correct?).—6, *ed.* pakkudiyamāne.—7, *ed.* pīlitvā.—16, *ed.* pabbajjita.—16, *ed.* upadutā.—26, *ed.* bhikkhūni.—32, *ed.* nippatti.—33, *ed.* 1. *hd.* ducitam, 2. *hd.* ducintitam.—34, *ed.* 'moggallānam.

paṭibaddhacittā hutvā therassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā theram  
uddissa palobhanakammam kātum ārabhi | titthiyehi uyyo-  
jitā tathā āsi ti keci vadanti | thero tassā asubhavibhāvanā  
mukhena santajjanam katvā ovādam adāsi | taṃ heṭṭhā  
theragāthāya āgataṃ eva | tathā pana therena ovāde dinne  
sā samvegajātā hirottappam paccuppaṭṭhāpetvā sāsane paṭi-  
laddhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge bhikkhunīsu pabba-  
jitvā ghaṭenti vāyamenti hetusampannatāya na cirass' eva  
arahattam patvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā udānava-  
sena || *matā caṇṇena . . . nibbutā* ti imā gāthā abhāsi. ||

72. *aññā samatimaññi 'han* ti | aññā itthiyo attano vaṇṇā-  
diguṇehi sabbathā pi atikkamitvā maññi aham || aññāsam vā  
itthīnam vaṇṇādiguṇe atimaññi | atikkamitvā aññāsavamaṇam  
akāsim. ||

74. *ujjhagghanti* (sic; 1. hd. uccha°) *bahum janam* ti |  
yobbanamadammattam bahubālanam vippalambhetum ha-  
santi gandhamālāvatthābharaṇādīhi sarīrasabhāvapaṭicchā-  
danena yāvavilāsabhāvākādīhi (sic) tehi ca vividham nā-  
nappakāram vañcanam akāsim. ||

82-86. *Nandā* : ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Sākya-  
rājakule nibbatti | Nandā ti 'ssā nāmam akāmsu | aparabhāge  
rūpasampattiyā sundarī Nandā janapadakalyāṇī ti ca paññā-  
yittha. || Cfr. Dhammapadam p. 313 ff. The stanzas quoted  
at p. 316 differ much from my text.

88. *bahūvalasamāddānā* ti pañcātapatappanādibahuvidhavata-  
samāddānā | gāthāsukhattham bahū ti dīghakaraṇam | *addham*  
(*cd. om. m*) *sīsassa olikhan* (sic) ti | mayham pi sīsassa addham  
eva muṇḍemi | keci addham sīsassa olikhan ti kesakalāpassa  
addham jaṭābandhanavasena bandhetvā addham viśajjesin  
ti attham vadanti || Cy has *abhuñji* as C, and explains it by :  
rattiyam bhojanam na bhuñji. ||

93. *riñcitvā paramam atthan* ti | jhānavipassanāmagga-  
phalāduṭṭham attham jahitvā chadditvā || In Cy the therī is  
called Mittakālīkā. ||

1, *cd. paṭibandha°*.—3, *cd. asī, cd. vibhāvana*.—14, *cd. akāsi*.—17, *cd. mā'a°*.—21, *cd. nippatti*.—25, *cd. bahu°*.—32, *cd. 1. hd. ricchitvā*.

99. *maggam aṭṭjūsan* (sic) *ti* | *majjhamapaṭipattibhāvato aṭṭjūsam* (sic) *uparimaggam uppādentī*. ||

102–106. *Soṇā* according to the Commentator was also called *Bahuputtikā* (*patikulam gatā dasa puttadhītaro labhītvā Bahuputtikā ti paññāyittha*). Cfr. Note on *Dhammapada* st. 115, which is also quoted in the Commentary.

105. *anantarāvimokkhāsin* *ti* | *aggamaggassa anantarā uppannavimokkhā āsiṃ* | *rūpi rūpāni passatī ti ādayo hi atṭha pi vimokkhā anantarāvimokkhā nāma na honti* | *maggānantaram anuppattā ti phalavimokkhā pana samāpattikāle pavattamānā pi paṭhamamaggānantaram eva samuppattito tam upādāya anantarāvimokkho nāma* | *yathā maggasaṃādhī anantarikasamādhī ti vuccati*. ||

106. *tattha ṭhi* (sic 2. hd. ; 1. hd. *dhidha*) *tav' atthu jane iampi* (sic) *ti* | *aṅgānam sithilabhāvakarāṇādhinā jammi lāmake jane tuyham dhi* (sic 2. hd. ; 1. hd. *thita*, corr. to *ṭhi* and afterwards to *dhi*) *atthu* (1. hd. *ttha*) *tava dhītāro* (sic) *hotu*. || If I am not mistaken, the Commentator's reading (cfr. L) was : *dhi tav' atthu jane jammi*, which is quite out of place here. Compare v. v. l. l. on st. 343. I am not sure whether I have hit the correct reading.

107–111. *lūnakesī* *ti* *ādikā Bhaddāya Kuṇḍalakesāya theriyā gāthā* | *ayam . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe seṭṭhikule nibbattitvā Bhaddā ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahosi* | *'sā mahatā parivārena vadḍhamānā vayappattā tasmīṃ yeva nagare purohitassa puttam Satthukam nāma coram sahoḍham gahetvā rājāṇāya nagaraguttikena māretum āghātanam nīyamānam sihapajjare oloketi disvā paṭibaddhañcitā hutvā sace tam labhāmi jīvissāmi no ce marissāmi ti sayane adhomukhā nipajji* | *ath' assā pitā tam pavattim sutvā ekadhitāya bala-vasineho sahasasāpācānam datvā upāyena coram vissajjāpetvā gandhodakena nbāpetvā sabbābharaṇapaṭimaṇḍitam kāretvā pāsādam pesesi* | *Bhaddā pi paripunnāmanorathā atirekāla-*

10, ed. *vimokkhāna*.—11, ed. *anuppatto ti phalavikkhāpanasamāpattikāle*.—12, ed. *pathama*°.—13, ed. *yato*.—25, ed. *nippattitvā*.—28, ed. *āghātanam*.—29, ed. *sihācapācāre*, ed. *paṭibandha*°.—31, ed. *nipajji*.

kārena alaṅkaritvā taṃ paricarati | Satthuko katipāhaṃ  
 vītināmetvā tassa ābharaṇesu uppannalobho Bhadde ahaṃ  
 nagaraguttikena gahitamatto 'va corapapāte adhivatthāya  
 devatāya sac' āhaṃ jīvitaṃ labhāmi tuyhaṃ balikammaṃ  
 upasaṃharissāmi ti patthanam ayāciṃ | tasmā balikammaṃ  
 sajjāpehi ti | sā tassa manam pūrisāmi ti balikammaṃ  
 sajjāpetvā sabbābharaṇavibhūsitā sāmikena saddhiṃ ekaṃ  
 yānaṃ abhiruyha devatāya balikammaṃ karissāmi ti corapa-  
 pātaṃ abhirūhituṃ āradhā | Satthuko cintesi | sabbesu  
 abhirūhantesu imissā karaṇaṃ gahetuṃ na sakkāmhī ti |  
 parivārajanam tatth' eva tthapetvā taṃ eva balibhājanam  
 gāhāpetvā pabbataṃ abhirūhanto tāya saddhiṃ piyakathaṃ  
 na kathesi | sā ingiten' eva tassādhippāyaṃ aññāsi | Satthuko |  
 Bhadde tava uttarisāṭakaṃ omuñcetvā kāyārūhapaśādhanam  
 bhaṇḍikaṃ karohī ti | sā pi | mayhaṃ ko aparādho ti | kiṃ  
 nu bāle balikammattam āgato ti saññaṃ karosi | balikammā-  
 padesena pana tava ābharaṇam gahetuṃ āgato ti | kassa pana  
 ayya pasādhanam kassa ahan ti | nāhaṃ etaṃ vibhāgaṃ  
 jānāmi ti | hotu ayya, ekaṃ pana me adhippāyaṃ pūrehi |  
 alaṅkataniyāmen' eva ālīngituṃ dehī ti | so sādhu ti sampa-  
 ticchi | sā tena sampaticchitabhāvaṃ ūatvā purato ālīngetvā  
 pacchato ālīnganti viya pabbatapapāte pātesi | so patitvā  
 cuṇṇavicuṇṇaṃ ahoṣi | tāya katam acchariyaṃ disvā pabbate  
 adhivatthā devatā kosallaṃ vibhāventī imā gāthā abhāsi |

na so sabbesu tthānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito |  
 itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti tattha tattha vicakkhaṇā ||  
 na so sabbesu tthānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito |  
 itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti muhuttam api cintaye ti ||

tato Bhaddā cintesi | na sakkā mayā iminā niyāmena gehaṃ  
 gantum | ito gantvā ekapabbajjaṃ pabbajissāmi ti nigaṇṭhā-  
 rāmaṃ gantvā nigaṇṭhe pabbajjaṃ yāci | atha nam te  
 āhaṃsu | kena niyāmena pabbajjā hotū ti | yaṃ tumhākaṃ

3, *ed. nagaraguttikena, ed. gahitamatto ca, ed. adhivatthāya.*—9, *ed. abhi-  
 rūyhamtuṃ.*—19, *ed. jānāmi and om. ti.*—24, *ed. adhivatthā.*—28, *ed. muhuttam.*  
 In a quotation from the Apadāna this verse runs thus: itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti  
 lahuraṃ atthavacintitā |—30, *ed. pabbajji,* *ed. 1. hd. nigaṇṭhārāmaṃ, 2. hd.*  
*nigaṇṭha,* *ed. nigaṇṭhapabbajjaṃ.*—32, *ed. tena.*

pabbajjāya uttamam tad eva karothā ti | te sādhu ti tassa  
 tālaṭṭhinā kesse luñcetvā pabbājesum | puna kesa vaddhantā  
 kuṇḍalavattā hutvā vaddhesum | tato paṭṭhāya sā Kuṇḍala-  
 kesa nāma jātā | sā tattha uggaheṭabbam samayam vāda-  
 maggañ ca uggaheṭvā ettakam nāma ime jānanti ito uttarim  
 viseso n' atthi ti natvā tato apakkamitvā yattha yattha  
 paṇḍitā atthi tattha tattha gantvā tesam jānanasippam  
 uggaheṭvā attanā saddhim kathetum sapattam adisvā yaṃ  
 yaṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā visati tassa dvāre vālikārāsim  
 katvā tasmim jambusākhāya ṭhapetvā yo mama vādam ārope-  
 tum sakkoti so imam sākham maddatū ti samīpe ṭhitadāra-  
 kām saññam datvā vasanaṭṭhānam gacchati | sattāham pi  
 jambusākhāya tath' eva ṭhitāya taṃ gahetvā pakkamati |  
 tena ca samayena amhākam bhagavā loke uppajjitvā pavatta-  
 varadhammacakko anupubbena Sāvattim upanissāya Jeta-  
 vane viharati | Kuṇḍalakesā pi vuttanayena gāmanigamarā-  
 jadhānisu vicaranti Sāvattim patvā nagaradvāre vālikārāsimhi  
 jambusākhāya ṭhapetvā dārakām saññam datvā Sāvattim  
 pāvisi | ath' āyasmā dhammasenāpati ekako 'va nagaram pa-  
 visanto taṃ sākham disvā taṃ dametukāmo dārake pucchi |  
 kasmāyaṃ sākha evaṃ ṭhapitā ti | dārakā taṃ atthaṃ  
 ārocesum | thero | yadi evaṃ, imam sākham maddathā ti  
 āha | dārakā taṃ maddimsu | Kuṇḍalakesā katabhattakiccā  
 nagarato nikkhamanti taṃ sākham madditam disvā ken'  
 idaṃ madditan ti pucchitvā therena maddāpitabhāvaṃ natvā  
 apakkhiko vādo na sobhati ti Sāvattim pavisitvā vithito  
 vithim vicaranti passeyyātha samanehi Sakyaputtiye  
 saddhim mayhaṃ vādan ti ugghosetvā mahājanaparivutā  
 aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇḍale nisinnam dhammasenāpatim  
 upasankamitvā paṭisanthāram katvā ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kim  
 tumhehi mama jambusākhā maddāpitā ti āha | āma mayā  
 maddāpitā ti | evaṃ sante tumhehi saddhim mayhaṃ vādo  
 hotū ti | hotu bhadde | kassa pucchā kassa viessaṃ jānā ti |

3, ed. kuṇḍalāvattā.—5, ed. etthakam, ed. uttari.—9, ed. vālika.—10, ed. tassa jampū.—11, ed. maddatu si.—12, ed. rakānam dāsaṃ.—13, ed. jampū.—  
 15, ed. Sāvatti.—16, ed. viharati.—17, ed. ṭhānissu, ed. Sāvatti.—18, ed.  
 vālika jampū.—19, ed. Sāvatti.—21, ed. sākham.—26, ed. Sāvatti, ed. pavisetvā  
 vithito vithi.—30, ed. paṭisanthāram.—31, ed. jampū.—33, ed. 2. hā.  
 viassaṃ jānā.

pucchâ nâma ambhâkam pattâ ti | tvam yam attanâ jânanakam  
 pucchâ ti | sâ sabbam eva attanâ jânavâdam pucchi | thero  
 sabbam vissajjesi | sâ uparipucchitabbam ajânantî tunhi  
 ahosi | atha nam thero âha | tayâ bahum pucchitam | aham  
 pi tam ekam pañham pucchissâmî ti | pucchatha bhante ti |  
 thero ekam nâma kin ti imam pañham pucchi | Kuṇḍalakesā  
 n' eva antam na koṭim passantî andhakâram pavitthâ va  
 hutvâ na jânâmi bhante ti âha | tvam ettakam pi ajânantî  
 aññam kim jânissasî ti vatvâ dhammam desesi | sâ therassa  
 pâdesu patitvâ bhante tumhe saraṇam gacchâmî ti âha | mā  
 mam tvam bhadde saraṇam gaccha | sadevake loke agga-  
 puggalam bhagavantam eva saraṇam gacchâ ti | evam  
 karissâmi bhante ti | sâ sâyaṇhasamaye dhammadesanave-  
 lâya satthu santikam gantvâ pañcapatitthitena vanditvâ  
 ekamantam aṭṭhâsi | satthâ tassâ ñāpāripākam ūtvâ |

sahassam api ce gāthā anattapadasaññitā |

ekam gāthāpadam seyyo yam sutvâ upasammati ti ||<sup>1</sup>

imam gātham âha | gāthāpariyosāne yathāṭhitā 'va saha  
 paṭisambhidāhi arahattam pāpuṇi. | . . .

112-116. naṅgalehi kasam khetan ti ādikā Paṭācārāya  
 theriyā gāthā || ayam hi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kâle  
 Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññūtam pattā eka-  
 divasam satthu santike dhammam suṇantî satthāram ekam  
 bhikkhunim vinayadharānam aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentam disvâ  
 adhikārakammam katvâ tam ṭhānantaram patthesi | sâ yāva-  
 jīvam kusalam katvâ devamanussesu saṃsarantî Kassapa-  
 buddhakāle Kikissa Kāsikarañño gehe paṭisandhim gahetvâ  
 sattannam bhaginīnam abbhantarā hutvâ vīsativassasahassāni  
 brahmacariyam acari | bhikkhusaṅghassa parivenam akāsi |  
 sâ devaloke nibbattā ekam buddhantaram dibbasampattim  
 anubhavitvâ imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam seṭṭhigehe

<sup>1</sup> Dhammapadam st. 101. This does not agree with the Commentary on Dhpd., in which this stanza is said to have been spoken to the thera Dāruśīri, while st. 102. 103. are referred to Kuṇḍalakesā.

1, *ed. om. ti.*—4, *ed. tassā bahum.*—7, *ed. koṭi, ed. pavitthāya hutvâ.*—22, *ed. nippatitvâ.*—24, *ed. bhikkhūni.*



nibbattitvā vayappattā attano gehe ekena kammakārena  
 saddhim kilesasanthavaṃ akāsi | taṃ mātāpitaro samajāti-  
 kassa kumārassa dātum divasaṃ gaṇhāpesum | taṃ ñatvā  
 sā hatthisāram gahetvā tena katasanthavena purisena saddhim  
 aggadvārena nikkhamitvā ekasmiṃ gāmake vasantī gabbhīnī  
 ahosi | sā paripakke gabbhe kiṃ idha anāthavāsena | kulagehe  
 gacchāma sāmī ti vatvā tasmīṃ ajja gacchāma sve gacchāma  
 ti kālavikkhepaṃ karonte nāyaṃ bālo maṃ nessatī ti tasmīṃ  
 bahi gate gehe paṭisāmetabbam paṭisāmetvā kulagharaṃ  
 gatā ti mayhaṃ sāmikassa kathethā ti paṭivissakagharavāsi-  
 naṃ ācikkhitvā ekikā 'va kulagharaṃ gamissāmi ti maggaṃ  
 paṭipajji || so āgantvā gehe taṃ apassanto paṭivissaake pucchi-  
 tvā kulagharaṃ gatā ti sutvā naṃ nissāya kuladhītā anāthā  
 jātā ti padānupadaṃ gantvā sampāpuṇi || tassā antarāmagge  
 eva gabbhavuṭṭhānaṃ ahosi | sā pasūtakālato paṭṭhāya pa-  
 ṭippassaddhā gamam anuyuttā sāmikaṃ gahetvā nivatti ||  
 dutiyavāraṃ pi gabbhīnī ahosi ti ādi sabbam purimanayen'  
 eva vitthāretabbam | ayam pana viseso | yadā tassā antarā-  
 magge kammajavātā calimsu tadā mahāakālamegho udapādi |  
 samantato vijjulatāhi ādittam viya meghadhanitehi bhijjamā-  
 nam viya ca dhārānipātanirantaram nabham ahosi || sā taṃ  
 disvā sāmī me anovassakam ṭhānaṃ jānāhi ti āha | so ito  
 o' ito ca olokento ekam tiṇasañchannaṃ gumbaṃ disvā tattha  
 gantvā hatthagatāya vāsiyā tasmīṃ gumbhe daṇḍake chindi-  
 tukāmo tiṇehi sañchādītavammikassante utṭhitarukkhadaṇḍa-  
 kam chindi | tāvad eva ca naṃ tato vammikato nikkhamitvā  
 ghoraviso āsiviso daṃsī | so tatth' eva patitvā kālam akāsi |  
 sā mahādukkhaṃ anubhavanti tassa āgamaṃ olokenti dve  
 pi dārake vātavutṭhiṃ asahamāne viravante urantare katvā  
 dvīhi jānukehi dvīhi hatthehi ca bhūmiṃ uppīlitvā yathā-  
 ṭhitā 'va rattim vītināmetvā vibhātāya rattiyā mamsapesi-  
 vanṇam ekam puttam pilotikācumbātake nipajjāpetvā  
 hatthehi urehi ca pariggahetvā itaraṃ ehi tāta pitā te ito

2, *ed.* "sandhavarap.—3, *ed.* gaṇha".—4, *ed.* hatthasāram, *ed.* "sandhavana.—7, *ed.* ajja gacchāma ti, 2. *hd.* adds sve gacchāma after gacchā.—8, *ed.* nessasi.—10, *ed.* paṭivissaka".—11, *ed.* "garam.—12, *ed.* "visake.—15, *ed.* paṭipassaddha.—21, *ed.* "nipātam niranantaram.—25, *ed.* sañcādita", 2. *hd.* sañjādita".—29, *ed.* "vutṭhi.—30, *ed.* japu", *ed.* bhūmi.—32, *ed.* pilotikacumbātake nippe".

gato ti vatvâ sâmikena gatamaggena gacchantî tam vammî-  
kasamîpe kâlâṅkatam nisinnam disvâ mam nissâya mama  
sâmiko mato ti rodantî paridevantî sakalarattim devena  
vutthattâ jannukappamâṇam tanuppamâṇam udakam sa-  
vantim antarâmagge nadim patvâ attano mandabuddhitâya  
dubbalatâya ca dvihi dârakehi saddhim udakam otaritum  
avisahantî jetthaputtam orimatîre thapetvâ itaram âdâya  
paratiram gantvâ sâkhâbhaṅgam attharitvâ tattha pilotikâ-  
cumbatake nipajjâpetvâ itarassa santikam gamissâmi ti  
bâlaputtakam pahâtum asakkontî punappunam nivattitvâ  
olokayamânâ nadim otarati | ath' assâ nadimajjham gatakâle  
eko seno tam dârakam disvâ mamsapesî ti saññâya âkâsato  
gami | sâ tam disvâ ubho hatthe ukkhipitvâ su sū ti  
tikkhattum mahâsaddam nicchâresi | seno dûrabhâvena tam  
anâdiyanto kumâarakam gahetvâ vehâsam uppati | orimatîre  
thito putto ubho hatthe ukkhipitvâ mahâsaddam nicchâraya-  
mânam disvâ mam sandhâya vadatî ti saññâya vegena udae  
pati | iti bâlaputtako senena jetthaputto udakena hato | sâ  
eko putto senena gahito eko udakena vûlho panthe me pati  
mato ti rodantî paridevantî gacchantî Sâvatthito âgamiṇtam  
ekam purisam disvâ pucchi | kattha vâsî ko sî ti || Sâvatthi-  
vâsiko mhi ammâ ti || Sâvatthiyam asukavîthiyam asukaku-  
lam nâma atthi | tam jânâsi tâtâ ti || jânâmi ammâ ti | tam  
pana mâ puccha aṇṇam pucchâ ti || aṇṇena me payojanam  
n' atthi | tad eva pucchâmi tâtâ ti || amma tvam attano  
âcikkhitum na desi | ajja te sabbarattim devo vassanto diṭṭho  
ti || diṭṭho me tâta | mayham eva so sabbarattim vuttho | tam  
kâraṇam pacchâ kathessâmi | etasmim tâva me setthigheho  
pavattim kathehi ti || amma ajja rattiyam setthiṇ ca bhariyuṇ  
ca setthiputtaṇ ca tayo pi jane avattharamâne gehe patito  
ekacitukâyam jhâpenti | sv âyam dhûmo paññâyati ammâ ti ||  
sâ tasmim khaṇe nivatthavattham pi patamânam na suñjâni |  
sokummattakam nâma patvâ || || jâtarûpen' eva ubho puttâ  
kâlâṅkatâ panthe mayham pati mato | mâtâ pitâ ca bhâtâ ca

2, *cd.* vammikamsamîpe.—3, *cd.* °ratti.—4, *cd.* jannuka°, *cd.* savanti.—5, *cd.* nadi.—8, *cd.* pilotikacumbatake.—11, *cd.* olokiyamânâ, *cd.* atha sâ nadi°.—16, *cd.* nicchâriyamânam.—21, *cd.* vâsî.—26, *cd.* demi.—27, *cd.* °ratti.—28, *cd.* ekasmim.—29, *cd.* pavatti.—30, *cd.* °ramânam geham.—31, *cd.* °takâya jhâyanti.

ekacitakasmim dayhare || || ti vilapanti paribbhamanti tato  
 patthāya tassā nivāsanamattena pi vatthena patitācārattā  
 Paṭācārā tv eva samaññā ahosi | tam diavā manussā gaccha  
 ummattike ti keci kacavaram matthake khipanti aññe pamsu  
 okiranti apare leḍḍū khipanti | Satthā Jetavane mahāparisa-  
 majjhe nisiditvā dhammam desento tam tathā paribbhaman-  
 tim diavā nānaparipākañ ca oloketvā yathā vihārābhimukhī  
 āgacchati tathā akāsi | parisā tam diavā imissā ummattikāya  
 ito āgantum mā datthā ti āha | bhagavā mā nam vārayitthā  
 ti vatvā avidūratthānam āgatakāle satim paṭilabha bhagini ti  
 āha | sā tāvad eva buddhānubhāvena satim labhitvā nivattha-  
 vatthassa patitabhāvam sallakkhetvā hirottappam paccupatthā-  
 petvā ukkuṭikam nisidi | eko puriso uttarisātakam khipi | sā  
 tam nivāsetvā Satthāram upasaṅkamitvā pañcapatitṭhitena  
 vanditvā bhante avassayo me hotha | ekam me puttam seno  
 gaṇhi eko udakena vūlho panthe pati mato mātāpitāro bhātā  
 ca gehena avatthatā matā ekacitakasmim jhāyanti ti sā soka-  
 kāraṇam ācikkhi || satthā Paṭācāre mā cintayi | tava avassayo  
 bhavitum samatthass' eva santikam āgatā si | yathā hi tvam  
 idāni puttādīnam maraṇanimittam assūni pavattesi evam  
 anamatagge sameāre puttādīnam maraṇahetu pavattitam  
 assu catunnam mahāsamuddānam udakato bahutaran ti  
 dassento ||

mahāsamuddeu jālam parittakam tato bahu assujalam  
 anappakam |

dukkhena phutthassa narassa socato kimkāraṇā sokavasā  
 pamajjasi ti ||

gātham abhāsi | evam satthari anamataggapariyāyakatham  
 kathente tassā soko tanutarabhāvam agamāsi | atha nam  
 tanubhūtasokam natvā Paṭācāre puttādayo nāma paralokam  
 gacchantassa tānam vā lenam vā saraṇam vā bhavitum na

1, ed. dayhare ti. || || The words from jāth° to ga° are metrical.—2, ed. mattena pi vatthena pi vatthena acarato patitācārattā.—5, ed. leḍḍu.—6, ed. nti.—9, ed. āganta.—10, ed. sati paṭilabhi bhagini ti.—11, ed. anti.—12, ed. paccupatthā° ukku° sampatinipajjāya nisidi.—19, ed. tam.—21, ed. pavattita.—24, ed. 1. hd. catūsu before mahā.—26, ed. socatā.—28, ed. amanatagga°.—29, ed. 1. hd. tanutaram athanutarap, 2. hd. del. athanutarap.—30, ed. Paṭācāri.—31, ed. leppam.

sakkontī ti | vijjamānā pi te na santaye 'va | tasmā paṇḍitena attano sīlaṃ visodhetvā nibbānagāmi maggo yeva sādhetabbo ti dassento || || na santi puttā tāṇāya . . . = Dhammapadam st. 288. 289 || || ti imāhi gāthāhi dhammaṃ desesi | desanāvasāne Paṭācārā sotāpatti-phale paṭiṭṭhāpitā pabbajjā yāci | satthā taṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ santikaṃ netvā pabbājesi | sā laddhūpasampadā uparimaggatthāya vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī ekaṃ divasaṃ ghaṭeṇa udakaṃ ādāya pāde dhovanti udakaṃ pi āsiñcitāṃ thokaṃ ṭhānaṃ gantvā pacchijji | dutiyavāraṃ āsittaṃ tato dūraṃ agamāsi | tatiyavāraṃ āsittaṃ tato pi dūrataṃ agamāsi | sā tad eva ārammaṇaṃ gahetvā tayo vāre paricchinditvā mayā paṭhamāṃ āsittaṃ udakaṃ viya ime sattā paṭhamavaye pi maranti tato dūraṃ gataṃ dutiyavāraṃ āsittaṃ udakaṃ viya majjhimavaye pi tato dūrataṃ gataṃ tatiyavāraṃ āsittaṃ udakaṃ viya pacchimavaye pi maranti yevā ti cintesi | satthā gandhakuṭṭiyaṃ nisinno 'va obhāsaṃ pharitvā tassā sammukhena ṭhatvā kathento viya | evaṃ etaṃ Paṭācāre | sabbe p' ime sattā maraṇadhammā | tasmā pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ apassantassa vassasataṃ jīvato taṃ passantassa ekāhaṃ pi ekakkhaṇaṃ pi jīvitaṃ seyyo ti imaṃ atthaṃ dassento ||

yo ca vassasataṃ jīve . . . = Dhpd. st. 113.

ti gāthaṃ āha | gāthāpariyosāne Paṭācārā saha paṭisambhidaṃ arahattaṃ pāpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvā sekkhakāle attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā uparivisesassa nibbattitākāraṃ vibhāventi udānavasena || *naṅgalehi* . . . = st. 112-116 . . . ti imā gāthā abhāsi. ||

112. tattha *kasaṇ* ti kasikammaṃ karonto | puthutthe hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ | *pavapaṇ* ti bijāni vapantā | *chamā* ti chamāyaṃ | bhummatthe hi idaṃ paccatthavacanaṃ. || . . .

117. 118. According to the Commentator stanzas 117. 118 were first uttered by Paṭācārā, and afterwards repeated by the theris together with their own gāthās 119-121.

1, ed. vijjamānāsitenasanti evaṃ tasmā.—2, ed. maggā.—5, ed. paṭiṭṭhāpetvā.—8, ed. ekantidivasaṃ.—10, ed. tatiyaṃ vā°.—12, ed. paricchiditvā.—17, ed. sammukhena.—20, ed. °sata jīvanato.—21, ed. jīvitaṃ sepeti ti.—25, ed. °patti, ed. nippattita°.—29, ed. ekaṃ vacanaṃ.

122. *bhattacolassa nādhigaṃ* ti | *bhattassa colassa ca pāri-*  
*pūriṃ nādhigacchiṃ.* |

127-132. *ettha ca ādito catasso gāthā Paṭācārāya theriyā*  
*sesānaṃ pañcamattānaṃ itthisatānaṃ sokavinodanavasena vi-*  
*sum visum bhāsītā* | *tassā ovāde tathvā pabbajitvā adhigata-*  
*visesāhi tāhi pañcasatamattāhi bhikkhunhi cha pi gāthā*  
*paccekam bhāsītā ti datṭhabbā* | *pañcasatā Paṭācārā* ti | *Paṭā-*  
*cārāya theriyā santike laddhaovādatāya Paṭācārāya vuttam*  
*avedisun ti katvā Paṭācārā ti laddhanāmā pañcasatā bhi-*  
*kkhuniyo.* |

129. *ayācito tato 'gacchi* ti | *tato paralokato kena c' ito idha*  
*āgacchi* | *āgato ti pi pāṭi* | *so ev' attho āgato.* |

133. *tattha aṭṭā* ti *additā* | *ayaṃ eva vā pāṭho* | *additā pīṭitā*  
*ti attho.* |

136. *sañ cittaṃ paṭiladdhānā* ti | *buddhānubhāvena ummā-*  
*dam pahāya attano pakaticittaṃ paṭilabbhitvā.* |

138. *etadantikā* ti | *etaṃ idāni mayā adhigataṃ arahattaṃ*  
*antopariyosānaṃ etesaṃ ti etadantikā sokā* | *na dāni tesam*  
*sambhavo atthi ti attho* || *yato sokāna sambhavo* ti | *yato*  
*antonijjhānalakkhaṇānaṃ sokānaṃ sambhavo tesam c' upādā-*  
*nakkhandhasaṅkhātā vatthū adhiṭṭhānāni nāṇatīraṇapahāna-*  
*pariññāhi pariññātā* | *tasmā sokā etadantikā ti yojanā.* ||

139-144. . . . *evaṃ eva tattha tattha bhava āyatanam*  
*gataṃ ulāraṃ puññakammam katvā sugatisu yeva samparitvā*  
*imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Magadharatṭhe Sāgalanagare rājakule*  
*nibbatti* | *Khemā ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahoṣi* | *suvanṇavannā kañca-*  
*nasannibhattā vayappattā Bimbisārarañño gehaṃ gatā satthari*  
*Veluvane viharante rūpamattā hutvā rūpe dosam dasseti ti*  
*satthu dassanāya na gacchati* || *rājā manussehi Veluvanaassa*  
*vanne pakāsetvā deviyā vihāradassanāya cittaṃ uppādesi* |  
*atha devī vihāraṃ passissāmi ti rājānaṃ paṭipucchi* | *rājā*  
*vihāraṃ gantvā satthāraṃ adiesvā gantum na labhissasi ti*  
*vatvā purisaṇaṃ saññaṃ adāsi* | *balakkārena pi devim dassa-*  
*balam dassethā ti* | *devī vihāraṃ gantvā divasabbhāgam*

2, ed. °pūri °gacchi.—4, ed. sesam.—5, ed. pabbajjitvā.—7, ed. °anta.—9, ed. avedisū ti.—13, ed. aṭṭitā (twice).—15, ed. °bhāve.—19, ed. sokāna.—21, ed. sātā.—24, ed. samparetvā.—30, ed. vediyā.—33, ed. devī.

khepetvā nivattenti satthāraṃ adisvā 'va gantum āraddhā |  
 atha naṃ rājapurisā anicchantiṃ pi satthu santike nayimsu |  
 satthā taṃ āgacchantiṃ disvā iddhiyā devaccharāsadisaṃ  
 itthiṃ nimminivā tālapaṇṇaṃ gahetvā vijamānaṃ akāsi |  
 Khemā devī disvā cintesi | evarūpā nāma devaccharāpaṭi-  
 bhāgā itthiyo bhagavato avidūre tiṭṭhanti | ahaṃ etāsaṃ  
 parivāritā na ppahomi manam pi (P) nikkāraṇapāpacittassa  
 vasena natthā ti nimittaṃ gahetvā taṃ eva itthiṃ olokaya-  
 mānā atthāsi | ath' assā passantiyā 'va satthu adhiṭṭhānabalena  
 sā itthi paṭhamavayaṃ atikkamma majjhimaṃ pi  
 atikkamma pacchimaṃ patvā khaṇḍadantā palitakesā  
 valitacā hutvā saddhiṃ tālapaṇṇena parivattitvā pati |  
 tato Khemā katādhikārattā evaṃ cintesi | evaṃvidhaṃ pi  
 sarīraṃ īdisaṃ vipattiṃ pāpuṇi | mayhaṃ pi sarīraṃ evaṃ-  
 gatikam eva bhavissati ti | ath' assā cittākāraṃ natvā  
 satthā || || ye rāgarattānupatanti sotam | sayamkatam makka-  
 tako va jālam | etaṃ pi chitvāna pparibbajanti | anapekkhino  
 kāmasukhaṃ pahāyā ti || || (= Dhpd. st. 347) gāthaṃ āhā |  
 sā gāthāpariyosāne saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi ti  
*atthakathāsu āgataṃ* | *Apadāne* pana imaṃ gāthaṃ sutvā  
 sotāpattiṃ pāle paṭiṭṭhitā rājānaṃ anujānāpetvā pabbajitvā  
 arahattaṃ pāpuṇi ti āgataṃ | tatthāyaṃ Apadānapāli | . . .  
 . . . taṃ ekadivasaṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe divāvihāraṃ  
 nisinnaṃ Māro pāpimā taruṇarūpena upasaṅkamitvā kāmehi  
 palobhento || *daharā tuvaṃ* . . . = st. 139 . . . ti gāthaṃ  
 āha. ||

143. *tattha aggim paricaram vane ti* | tapovane aggihuttaṃ  
 paricaranto | *yathābhuccaṃ pajānantā* (sic) ti | pattiyo (sic)  
 yathābhūtaṃ aparijānantā. cfr. st. 159. ||—*paricaram* for  
 paricarantā. Cfr. st. 112 *kaṣaṃ* and *patapaṃ*; Ten Jāt.  
 p. 117, 12. 21.: *obhāsayam*.

151. *dhītā Majjhassa atirajā ti* | Majjhanāmasa seṭṭhino  
 orasā dhītā. |

159. *yathābhuccaṃ pajānantā* (sic) ti | pavattihetuādi yathā-  
 bhūtaṃ anavabojjhanti. |

2, ed. anicchanti.—3, ed. āgacchanti.—4, ed. itthi, ed. vijamānaṃ.—9, ed.  
 vassantiyā.—10, ed. pathama°.—15, ed. cittākāraṃ.—21, ed. pabbajitvā.—27,  
 ed. aggi, ed. am. vane ti.

163. *hetvā (sic) puttam samupiyam (sic) ti | piyāyitabbam  
ñātiparivaṭṭabhogakkhandhañ ca hitvā. |*

166. *oram āgamanāyāni ti vā pāḷi | so ev' attho || na-y-idam  
punad (sic) ehi ti | orambhāgiyānam saññājanānam pahānena  
idam kāmattāhanam kāmabhavam paṭisandhivase na punar āga-  
missasi | rakāro padasandhikaro | itthan ti vā pāḷi | itthattham  
kāmabhavam icc eva attho | . . . gāthāpariyosāne therī saha  
paṭisambhidāhi arahattam patvā udānavasena bhagavatā bhā-  
sitaniyāmen' eva imā gāthā abhāsi | ten' etā theriyā gāthā  
nāma jātā. ||*

170. *tattha bhikkhunin ti | Khemātherim sandhāya vadati. ||*

171. *uttamatthassa pattiya ti | arahattassa nibbānass' eva  
vā pattiya adhigamāya. ||*

178. *Paṭācārānusāsanan ti pi pāṭho. |*

182-188. *Cālā: ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Ma-  
gadhesu Nālakagāme Surūpasārībrāhmaṇiyā kucchimhi  
nibbatti | tassā nāmagahaṇadivase Cālā ti nāmam akāṃsu |  
tassā kaniṭṭhāya Upacālā ti atha tassā kaniṭṭhāya Sisūpacālā  
ti | imā tisso pi dhammasenāpatissa kaniṭṭhabhaginiyo |  
imāsam puttānam pi tiṇṇam idam eva nāmam | yā sandhāya  
theriyā gāthāya Cālā Upacālā Sisūpacālā ti āgatam. ||*

199. *sakkāyasmin ti khandhapañcake | purakkhato pura-  
kkhārakārino | idam vuttam hoti | Māra tayā vuttā tāvatim-  
sādayo devā bhavato bhavam upagacchantā aniccātādieka-  
dīnavā kule sakkāye paṭiṭṭhitā | tasmā tasmim bhaye upapatti-  
kāle vemajjhakāle pariyosānakāle ti tasmim tasmim kāle  
sakkāyam eva purakkhitvā ṭhitā | tato eva avitvattā sakkā-  
yam nissaraṇābhimukhā ahutvā sakkāyatiram eva anupari-  
dhāvanta jātimaraṇasārino rāgādīhi anugatattā punappunam  
jātimaraṇam eva anusaranti | tato na vimuccanti ti ||—  
Though supported by Cy the reading purakkhato (=Skt.  
\*puraskṛtas nom. plur. of \*puraskṛt) is certainly wrong.*

201. *pakampite ca loka kena ci pakampetum cāletum*

3, ed. om. vā.—6, ed. 1. hd. yakāro.—11, ed. \*therī.—12, ed. uttamattassa,  
ed. arahatassa.—17, ed. nāmagapa.—18, ed. Sisūpa.—19, ed. om. ti, ed.  
dhammadesanūpa.—20, ed. ye.—21, ed. \*le.—22, ed. sakkāya.—26, ed.  
vemajjha, ed. kāla.—27, ed. sakkāya.—29, ed. \*ppunam.—33, ed. pīkan

saakkuneyyatāya akampiyam ||—This reading is perhaps preferable to that given in the text.

204–212. *mā su te Vaddha lokamhi* ti ādikā Vaddhamātāya theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivattupanissayam kusalam upacinantī anukkamena sambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Bhārukacchanagare kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappattā patikulam gatā ekaputtam vijāyi | tassa Vaddho ti nāmam ahoi | tato patthāya sā Vaddhamātā ti vohārittha. ||

209. *appamattassa jhāyato* ti | appamattāya jhāyantiyā | lingavipallāsena h' etam vuttam | . . . evam vuttam ovādam ankusam katvā sañjātasamvego thero [*i.e.* Vaddho] vihāram gantvā divāthāne nisinno vipassanam vaddhetvā arahattam patvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā sañjātasomanasso mātu santikam gantvā aññam byākaronto || *ulāram vata* etc. =at. 210–212. ti imā tisso gāthā abhāsi | atha therī attano vacanam ankusam katvā puttassa arahattupattiya ārādhita-cittā tena bhāsita-gāthā sayam paccanubhāsi | evan tā pi theriyā gāthā nāma jātā. ||

213–223. *kalyāṇamittatā* ti ādikā Kisāgotamiyā gāthā | ayam kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatinagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtam pattā ekadivasam satthu santike dhammam sunantī satthāram ekam bhikkhunim lūkhaotvaradharānam aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentam disvā adhikā-rakammam katvā tam ṭhānantaram patthesi | sā kappasata-sahassam devamanussesu saṃsarantī imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam duggatakule nibbatti | Gotamī ti 'essā nāmam ahoi | kisasarīratāya pana Kisāgotamī ti vohariyittha | tam patikulam gatam duggatakulassa dhītā ti paribhavimsu | sā ekam puttam vijāyi | puttalābhena o' assā sammānam akāmsu | so pan' assā putto ādhāvitvā paridhāvitvā kilanakāle ṭhito kalam agamāsi | ten' assā sokummādo uppajji | sā aham pubbe paribhavappattā hutvā puttassa jātakālate patthāya sakkāram pāpunim | ime mayham puttam bahi chaḍḍetum pi

14, *ed. sañjāta*.—20, Since there is attached a particular interest to the legend of Kisāgotamī, I here give the commentary at full length. *cf. Thissan, Die Legende von Kisāgotamī. Breslau 1880.*—20, *ed. Kisā*.—23, *ed. bhikkhunī*.—27, *ed. duggatakule*.—28, *ed. kisa*. . . . *Kisā*.—29, *ed. bhavissu*.—32, *ed. agatāsi, ed. mā*.—34, *ed. pāpuni, ed. chaḍḍetum*.



vāyamantī ti sokummādavāsena matakalevaram aṅgenādāya  
 puttassa me bhesajjam dethā ti gehadvārapaṭipāṭiyā nagare  
 vicarati | manussā bhesajjam kuto ti paribhāsanti | sā tesam  
 katham na gaṇhāti | atha nam eko paṇḍitapuriso ayam putta-  
 sokena cittavikkhepam pattā etissā bhesajjam dasabalo jā-  
 nissatī ti cintetvā amma tava puttassa bhesajjam sammā-  
 sambuddham upasaṅkamitvā pucchā ti āha | sā satthu  
 dhammadeśanāvelāyam vihāram gantvā puttassa me bhe-  
 sajjam detha bhagavā ti āha | satthā tassā upanissayam diśvā  
 gaccha nagaram pavisitvā yasmim gehe ko ci matapubbo  
 n' atthi tato siddhatthakam āharā ti āha | sā sādhu bhante ti  
 tuṭṭhamānasā nagaram pavisitvā paṭhamagehe yeva gantvā  
 mama puttassa bhesajjathāya siddhatthakam āharāpemi ti  
 sace etasmim gehe ko ci matapubbo n' atthi siddhatthakam  
 me dethā ti āha | ko idha mate gaṇetum sakkotī ti | kim tehi  
 aham siddhatthakehi ti dutiyam tatiyam gharam gantvā  
 buddhānubhāvena vigatummāda pakaticitte ṭhitā cintesi |  
 sakale nagare ayam eva niyāmo bhavissati | idam hitānu-  
 kampinā bhagavatā diṭṭham bhavissati ti samvegam labhitvā  
 tato ca bahi nikkhamitvā āmakasusāne chaḍḍetvā imam  
 gātham āha ||

na gāmadhammo no nigamassa dhammo na cāpi 'yam  
 ekakulassa dhammo |

sabbalokassa sadevakassa es' eva dhammo yad idam  
 aniccata ti. ||

evaṃ ca pana vatvā satthu santikam agamāsi | atha nam  
 satthā laddho te Gotami siddhatthako ti āha | niṭṭhitam  
 bhante siddhatthakena kammam | paṭiṭṭhāpanam me hoṭhā  
 ti āha | ath' assā satthā |

taṃ puttapasusammattam . . . = Dhpd. st. 287 . . .  
 gacchatī ti gātham āha | gāthāpariyosāne yathāṭṭhitā 'va  
 sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhāya pabbajjam yāci | satthā pabbajjam  
 anujānāsi | sā satthāram tikkhattum padakkhiṇam katvā

1, ed. °manti, om. ti.—3, ed. manussa.—4, ed. gaṇhāti.—5, ed. °dassana.—  
 12, ed. pavisitvā pathama.—13, ed. āharāpeti.—16, ed. siddhattha.—20, ed.  
 chaḍḍetvā.—29, ed. assa.—33, ed. anujānāmi.

vanditvā bhikkhunupāssayaṃ gantvā pabbajitvā upasampadāṃ labhitvā na cirass' eva yonisomanasikārena kammaṃ karonti vipassanaṃ vadḍhesi ti | ath' assā satthā |

yo ca vassasataṃ . . . = Dhpd. st. 114 . . . padan ti imaṃ obhāsa-gātham āha | sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattaṃ pāpuṇitvā parikkhāra-valaṇṇe paramukkaṭṭhā hutvā tīhi lūkhehi samannāgataṃ cīvaraṃ pārupitvā vicari | atha naṃ satthā Jetavane nisinna bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā ṭhānantare ṭhapento lūkhacīvara-dharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi | sā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā satthāraṃ nissāya mayā ayaṃ viseso laddho ti kalyāṇamittatāpasamsā-mukheṇa imā gāthā abhāsi | *kalyāṇa*<sup>o</sup> = st. 213-223. ||

216. *dukkho itthibhāvo* ti ādikā dve gāthā aññatarāya yakkhiniyā itthibhāvaṃ garahantiyā bhāsita. ||

216. 217. *appekaccā sakim vijātāyo* ti | *eka*ccā itthiyo ekavāraṃ eva vijātā paṭhamagabbhe vijāyanadukkhaṃ asahantiyo galale (sic) apakantanti attano gīvaṃ chindanti | *sukhumāliniyo visāni khādanti* ti | *sukhumālasarirā* attano sukhumālabhāvena khedaṃ avisahantiyo visāni pi khādanti | *janamāra-kamajjhagatā* ti | *janamāra*ko vuccati mūlha-gabbho mātugāma-janassa mārako | *majjhagata*-janamārakā kucchi-gatamūlha-gabbhā ti attho | *ubho pi byasanāni anubhonti* ti | gabbho gabbhīnī cā ti dve pi janā maraṇa-māraṇantikabyasanāni pāpuṇanti | apadassa na gaṇanti ti janamārakā nāma kilesā | tesam majjhagatā kilesasantānapatitā ubho pi jāyā-patikā idha kilesa-pari-lāhavasena āyatim duggaṭṭi-parikkilesa-vasena byasanāni pāpuṇanti ti | imā kira dve gāthā sā yakkhini purimattabhāve attano anubhūta-dukkhaṃ anussaritvā āha | therī pana itthibhāve ādinavavibhāvanāya paccanubhāsanti avoca || *upavijāññā gacchanti* ti ādikā dve gāthā Paṭācārāya theriyā pavattiṃ ārabha bhāsita || *tattha upavijāññā gacchanti* ti upagatavijāyanakāle maggaṃ gacchanti | appattā sakaṃ gehaṃ panthe vijāyitvā patim matam addasaṃ

1, ed. pabbajjitvā.—6, ed. °valaṇṇe.—7, ed. sampannāgataṃ, ed. pārupetvā.—16, ed. paṭhamagabbhe.—21, ed. °gātājana.—23, ed. gabbhīni, ed. maraṇa-māraṇantikam byasanāni.—24, ed. apadassa, om. ti.—25, ed. jāyāpatikā.—26, ed. °parilāha.—29, ed. ādinavavibhā.—31, ed. pavatti.—33, ed. 1. hd. mante, 2. hd. panta, ed. pati.

ahan ti yojanā | *kapaṇikāyā* ti varākāya | imā kira dve gāthā  
 Paṭācārāya tadā sokummādapattāya vuttā 'va vuttakāraṇa-  
 anukaraṇavasena itthibhāve ādinavavibhāvanattham eva  
 theriyā vuttā || ubhayam p' etam udāharaṇubhāvena ānetvā  
 idāni attano anubhūtam dukkham pi bhāventi *khṇakulīne*  
 ti ādiṃ āha | tattha *khṇakulīne* ti bhogādīhi pārijuṇṇiappatta-  
 kule | *kapaṇe* ti | kapaṇam aṇṇātāṃ patte | ubhayam c' etam  
 attano eva āmantanavacanam. || . . . Cy also gives the story  
 of Kisāgotamī as told in the Apadānam. Since this im-  
 portant work is in course of publication, I forbear quoting  
 the passage here.

224. *ubho mātā ca dhītā ca mayam āsum sapattiyo* ti | mātā  
 ca dhītā cā ti ubho mayam aṇṇamaṇṇam sapattiyo ahumha |  
 Sāvattthiyam kira aṇṇatarassa vāṇijassa bhariyāya paccūsava-  
 lāya kucchiyam gabbho saṇṭhāsi | sā tam na aṇṇāsi | vāṇijo  
 vibhātāya rattiya sakātesu bhaṇḍam āropetvā Rājagaham  
 uddissa gato | tassa gacchantakāle gabbho vadḍhetvā 'va  
 paripākam agamāsi | atha nam sassū evam āha | mama putto  
 cirappavuttho tvaṇ ca gabbhinī | pāpakam tayā katan ti | sā  
 tava puttato aṇṇam purisam na jānāmī ti āha | tam sutvā pi  
 sassū asaddahantī tam gharato nikkaddhi | sā sāmikam gave-  
 santī anukkamena Rājagaham sampattā | tāvad eva c' assā  
 kammajavātesu calantesu maggasamipe aṇṇutaram sālāṃ  
 pavitṭhāya gabbhavutṭhānam ahosi | sā suvaṇṇabimbasa-  
 di-  
 sam puttam vijāyitvā anāthasālāya sayāpetvā udakakiccam  
 kātum bahi nikkhantā | ath' aṇṇutaro aputtako satthavāho  
 tena maggena gacchanto asāmikāya dārako mama putto  
 bhavissatī ti tam dhātīyā hatthe adāsi | ath' assa mātā udaka-  
 kiccam katvā udakam gahetvā patinivattitvā puttam apassantī  
 sokābbhibhūtā paridevitvā Rājagaham apavisitvā 'va paṭipajji |  
 tam aṇṇutaro corajetṭhako antarāmagge disvā paṭibaddhacitto  
 attano pejāpatim akāsi | sā tassa gehe vasantī ekam dhītaram  
 vijāyi | atha sā ekadivasam dhītaram gahetvā ṭhitā sāmikena

1, *ed.* *papaṇikāyā*.—2, *ed.* *vuttāyavuttakāraṇa-anukaraṇa*.—3, *ed.* *ādi-  
 navavibhū*.—6, *ed.* *khṇakulīne*.—7, *ed.* 1. *hd.* °*pe* ti | *karamanaṇṇātāṃ*, 2. *hd.*  
*pe* ti | *kapaṇam aṇṇātāṃ*.—12, *ed.* *sapatiyo*.—13, *ed.* *sapatiyo ahumā*.—19, *ed.*  
 1. *hd.* *cirappavutto*, 2. *hd.* *cirappavuttho*.—21, *ed.* *nikkaddhi*.—24, *ed.* °*bimbī*.—  
 26, *ed.* *om.* *kātum*.—31, *ed.* *tum*, *ed.* *paṭibaudha*.—32, *ed.* °*pati*.

bhaṇḍitvā dhītaram mañcake khipitvā dārikāya sīsam thokaṃ  
bhindi | tato sāmikaṃ bhāyitvā Rājagahaṃ eva paccāgantvā  
serivicārena vicarati | tassā putto paṭhamayobbane ṭhito mātā  
ti ajānanto attano pajāpatiṃ akāsi | aparabhāge taṃ cora-  
jeṭṭhakadhītaram bhaginībhāvaṃ ajānanto vivāhaṃ katvā  
attano gehaṃ ānesi | evaṃ so attano mātaraṃ bhaginiṃ ca pa-  
jāpatī katvā vāsesi | tena tā ubho pi sapattivāsaṃ vasiṃsu |  
ath' ekadivasam mātā dhītu kesavaṭṭiṃ mocetvā ūkaṃ olokeṇti  
sīse vaṇaṃ disvā app eva nāmāyaṃ mama dhītā bhaveyyā ti  
pucchitvā samvegajātā hutvā Rājagahe bhikkhuniupassayaṃ  
gantvā pabbajitvā katapubbakiccāvivekavāsaṃ vasantī attano  
ca pubbaṭṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā *ubho mātā* ti ādikā gāthā  
abhāsi | tā pana tāya vuttagāthā 'va kāmesu ādinavadassana-  
vasena paccanubhāsanti ayaṃ therī *ubho mātā ca dhītā ca* ti  
āha | tena vuttaṃ | sā jhānasukhena phalasukhena nibbāna-  
sukhena vītināmeṇti imā tisso gāthā abhāsi ti. |

236-251. Puṇṇā: ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppāde  
Anāthapiṇḍikassa seṭṭhino gharadāsīyā kucchimhi nibbatti. ||

240. *ajānato*, which is the reading of all the MSS. stands  
for *ajānanto*.

242. *orabbhikā* ti orabbhaghāṭakā | *sūkarikā* ti sūkaraghā-  
ṭakā | *macchikā* ti kevattā | *migavadhikā* ti māgadhiikā |  
*vajjhaghāṭakā* ti vajjhākamme niyuttā. |

248. *upacca* (sic) sañcicca | . . . *upaccā* (sic!) *ti vā pāṭho* |  
*upatetvā* (sic) ti attho. ||

250. 251. ettha ca brāhmaṇena vuttagāthā pi attanā vutta-  
gāthā pi pacchā theriyā paccekabhāsītā ti sabbā theriyā gāthā  
eva jātā. ||

252-270. *visatinipāte kālabbhamaravaṇṇasādisā* ti ādikā  
Ambapāliyā theriyā gāthā | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katā-  
dhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upa-  
cinanti Sikhissa bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā upasampannā  
hutvā bhikkhunīsikkhāpadaṃ samādāya viharanti ekadiva-  
saṃ sambahulāhi bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ cetiyaṃ vanditvā

1, *ed.* khipi.—2, *ed.* bhinti.—3, *ed.* pathama°.—4, *ed.* °pati.—5, *ed.* bhaginīñ.  
—7, *ed.* pajāpati, *ed.* sapati°.—8, *ed.* °vatti, *ed.* 1. hd. ukkaṃ, 2. hd. ukam.—12,  
*ed.* °gāthā ya kā°.—14, *ed.* paccānu°.—18, *ed.* nippatti.—23, *ed.* vajjhigā° ti  
vajjhātakamme.—30, *ed.* °ādhikāra.—31, *ed.* pabbajitvā.

padakkhinam karonti puretaram gacchantiyā khināsava-  
theriyā khipantiyā sahasā khelapiṇḍam cetiyaṅgaṇe pati |  
tam khināsavatherim apassitvā gantvā sayam pacchato  
gacchanti tam khelapiṇḍam disvā kā nāma gaṇikā imasmim  
ṭhāne khelapiṇḍam pātesī ti akkosi | sā bhikkhunīkāle eḷlam  
rakkhanti gabbhavāsam jigucchitvā upapātikattabhāve cittaṃ  
ṭhapesī | tena carimattabhāve Vesāliyam rājauyyāne amba-  
rukhamūle opapātikā hutvā nibbatti | tam disvā uyyānapālo  
nagaram upanesī | ambarukkhamūle nibbattatāya sā Ambapālī  
tv eva vohariyittha | atha naṃ abhirūpaṃ daṣṣanīyaṃ pāsā-  
dikam vilāsakantikādiguṇavisesamuditam disvā sambahulā  
rājakumārā attano attano pariggaham kātukāmā aññamaññam  
kalaham akameu | tesam kalahavūpasamattham tassā kamma-  
sañcoditā vohārikā sabbesaṃ hotū ti gaṇikāṭhāne ṭhapesum |  
sā satthari paṭiladdhasaddhā attano uyyāne vihāram katvā  
buddhapamukhasa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyādetvā pacchā  
attano puttassa Vimalakoṇḍaññatherassa santike dhammaṃ  
sutvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti attano sarīrassa jarājipṇa-  
bhāvaṃ nissāya saṃvegajātā saṅkhārānaṃ aniccataṃ eva  
bhāventī | *kālakā bhamaravaṇṇasadiśā* etc.=st. 252-270. ti  
imā gāthāyo abhāsi. ||—cfr. Mahāvagga VI, 30 (=Mahā-  
parinibbānasuttam p. 19, 8 ff.) VIII, 1 ff.

252. *vellitagga* ti kuñcitagga | mūlato paṭṭhāya yāva agga  
kuñcitā vellitā ādikā (?) | *muddhajā* ti keśā | . . . *sāṇavāka-*  
*sadiśā* ti | *sāṇasadiśā vākasadiśā* ca *sāṇavākasadiśā* o' eva |  
*makaovākasadiśā* (sic) cā ti pi attho. |

253. *vāsito* ca (sic) *surabhikaraṇḍako* ti | *pupphagandhavā-*  
*sacupṇādhī* vāsito vāsam gāhāpito pasādhanasamuggo viya  
sugandhi | *pupphapūram* mama *uttamaṅgabhūto* (sic) ti |  
campakasumanamallikā dipupphehi pūrito pubbe mama kesa-  
kalāpo | nimmalo ti attho | *tan* ti *uttamaṅgam* | *atha* *pacchā* |  
*etārisalomagandhikam* pākātikalomagandham eva jātam | *atha*

3, ed. "therī.—6, ed. jikucchitvā.—7, ed. rājā.—11, ed. "kantukādi".—13, ed.  
to tam kalaham.—17, ed. santikam.—26, Probably bākaovākasadiśā is the  
correct reading.—29, ed. "pura, 2. hd. "pure. I have written uttamaṅgabhu and  
take this in the sense of "hair."—30, ed. camma", ed. pupphe mama.—32, ed.  
etarissā".

vā *salomagandhikan* ti matthalomehi samānagandham | eḷaka-  
lomagandhan ti pi vadanti. ||

254-256. *kānanam ca sahitaṃ suropitan* ti | suṭṭhu ropitaṃ  
sahitaṃ ghanasannivesaṃ uddham eva utṭhita<sup>4</sup>judiḥhasākham  
upavanaṃ viya | *kocchasa<sup>5</sup>ūcicitagga<sup>6</sup>sobhitā* ti | pubbe kocchena  
suvaṇṇasa<sup>7</sup>ūciyā ca kesajata<sup>8</sup>vijātanena vicitaggaṃ hutvā sobhi-  
taṃ | ghanabhāvena vā kocchasa<sup>9</sup>adisam hutvā phalā<sup>10</sup>danta-  
sa<sup>11</sup>ūcihi vicitagga<sup>12</sup>tāya sobhitaṃ | *tan* ti uttamaṅgajam | *vira<sup>13</sup>laṃ*  
*tahiṃ tahi* ti | tattha tattha *vira<sup>14</sup>laṃ* vilūnakesam | *kaṇḥa<sup>15</sup>-*  
*gandhakasuvanna<sup>16</sup>maṇḍita* ti | suvaṇṇavajirā<sup>17</sup>dhi vibhū<sup>18</sup>sitaṃ  
kaṇhakesapuñjakaṃ | ye pana *paṇḥakaṇḍakasuvanna<sup>19</sup>mandhita*  
(sic!) ti *paṭhanti* tesam saṇḥāhi suvaṇṇasa<sup>20</sup>ūcihi jata<sup>21</sup>vijātanena  
maṇḍitaṃ ti attho | *sobhate* *suteṇi<sup>22</sup>hi* 'laṅkataṃ ti | sundarehi  
rājarukkhaphalasadi<sup>23</sup>sehi kesaveṇi<sup>24</sup>hi alaṅkataṃ hutvā pubbe  
virā<sup>25</sup>jate | *tañ jarāya khalitaṃ siram katan* ti | taṃ tathā  
sobhitaṃ siram idāni jarāya khalitaṃ khaṇḍā<sup>26</sup>khaṇḍikaṃ  
vilūnakesam kataṃ | *cittakārasukata<sup>27</sup> ca lekhitā* ti | *cittakāreṇa*  
*sippinā nīlāya vaṇṇadhātuyā* suṭṭhu katā lekha<sup>28</sup> viya | *su-*  
*bhamukā pure mama* ti | *sundarā* bhamukā pubbe mama |  
sobha<sup>29</sup>ṇe (sic) gatā (sic) mama bhamukā | *vali<sup>30</sup>hi palambitā* ti |  
nalātante uppannāhi vali<sup>31</sup>hi palambantā ti. |

257. *bhassarā* ti pabbassarā | *surucirā* ti suṭṭhu rucirā |  
*yathā maṇṭ* ti maṇimuddikā viya | *nettā<sup>32</sup>hesun* ti sunettā ahe-  
sum | *abhinī<sup>33</sup>lamāyathā* ti | abhinī<sup>34</sup>la hutvā āyathā ca | *te* ti nettā |  
*jarāy' abhi<sup>35</sup>hatā* ti | jarāya abhi<sup>36</sup>hatā. |

258. *saṇḥatunḡasadi<sup>37</sup>st cā* ti | saṇḥatunḡasesamukhāvaya-  
vānaṃ anurūpā<sup>38</sup> va | *sobhate* ti vatṭetvā ṭhapitaharitālavatti  
(sic) viya mama nāsikā | *sobhate* *su abhiyobbanam sati* (sic) ti |  
sundare abhinavayobbanakāle | sā nāsikā idāni jarāya nivā-  
ritasobhatāya paṭisedhikā viya ca jātā. |

259. *kaṅkaṇam ca sukataṃ suni<sup>39</sup>ṭṭhita* ti | purimakappa-  
taṃ suvaṇṇakaṅkaṇam viya | vatthalabhāvaṃ (sic) sandhāya

4, *ed.* utṭhita°.—6, *ed.* "jatanivijata".—7, *ed.* phaladantasucihi; phala is  
corrupt.—8, *ed.* virajham tahi.—10, *ed.* suvaṇṇavajirādhī, *ed.* kaṇṭha (corr. ?).—  
11, *read*: saṇḥakhaṇḍakasuvanna<sup>11</sup>maṇḍitaṃ (P).—13, *ed.* suvenili.—16, *ed.* virā-  
jita, *ed.* khalitaṃ apparently corrupted from khalati.—18, *ed.* saram, *ed.* khaṇḍā-  
tikaṃ.—19, *ed.* suṭṭha.—20, *ed.* palampitā.—21, *ed.* palampantā.—24, *ed.* ubhihi-  
lamāyathā ti abhinī<sup>24</sup>la hutvā āyathā | *om.* ca.—28, *ed.* mama sika, *ed.* "yoppanam.

vadati | *sobhate* ti *sobhante* | *sobhante* ti *cā pāṭho* | *su* iti  
nīpātamattam | *kaṇṇapāḷiyo* ti *kaṇṇapantā*. | . . .

260. *pattalimakuluvanna* *śādisā* ti | *kadalimakulasadisa-*  
*vaṇṇā* | *khaṇḍā* ti | *khaṇḍanabhedanapatanehi* *khaṇḍitā*  
*khaṇḍabhāvaṃ* *gatā* | *pīṭakā* ti | *vaṇṇabhedena* *pīṭabhāvaṃ*  
*gatā*. |

262. *saṇṭhakam* *mudā* (sic) *va* *suppamajjitā* ti | *suttu*  
*pamajjitā* *saṇṭhakam* (sic) *suvaṇṇasaṅkhā* *viya*. | . . .

263. *vaṭṭapalighasādisopamā* ti | *vaṭṭena* *parighadaṇḍena*  
*samasamā* | *tā* ti | *tā* *ubho* *pi* *bāhāyo* | *yathā* *pātāḷippalitā* (sic)  
ti | *jajjarabhāvena* *phalitapātāḷisākhāsādisā*. |

264. . . . *yathā* *mūlacūḷhikā* (sic) ti | *mūlakakaṇḍasādisā*. |

265. *pīṇavaṭṭapahituggatā* ti | *pīṇā* *vaṭṭā* *aññamaññaṃ*  
*pahitā* 'va *hutvā* *uggatā* *uddhamukhā* | *sobhate* *su* *thanakā*  
*pure* *maman* ti | *mama* *ubho* *pi* *thanā* *yathāvuttarūpā* *hutvā*  
*suvaṇṇakalāpiyo* *viya* *sobhisum* | *puthutte* *hi* *idaṃ* *ekavaca-*  
*naṃ* | *atītatthe* *ca* *vattamānavacanam* | *therīti* (sic) *va* *lam-*  
*pantanodakā* (sic) ti | *te* *ubho* *pi* *me* *thanā* *anudakā* *gaḷitajalā*  
*veṇūdaṇḍake* *ṭhapitam* *udakubhasmā* (sic) *viya* *lambanti* |  
I am unable to make out the correct reading.

267. *nāgabhogasādisopamā* ti | *hatthināgassa* *hatthena* *sa-*  
*masamā* | *hatthī* *hi* *idha* *bhuñjati* *etenā* ti *bhogo* ti *vutto* |  
*tā* ti | *ūruyo* | *yathā* *velunāḷiyo* ti | *idāni* *velupabbasādisā*  
*ahesum*. |

270. . . . *so* 'palepapatito ti | *so* *ayam* *samussayo* *apalepa-*  
*patito* | *abhisāṅkhāralepaparikkhayena* *pātābhimukho* ti *attho* |  
*so* *pi* *alepapatito* ti *vā* *padaviggaho* | *so* *ev'* *attho* | *jarāgharo*  
ti | *jīṇagharasādiso* | *jarāya* *vā* *gharabhūto* *ahosi*. |

271-273 are spoken by the father of Rohiṇī.

278. *punnā* *sukkehi* *dhammehi* ti | *ekantasukkehi* *ana-*  
*vajjadhammehi* *paripunnā*. |

283. *na* *te* *sam* *koṭṭhe* *osenti* ti | *te* *samaṇā* *sam* *attano*  
*santakam* *sāpateyyam* *koṭṭhe* *na* *osenti* | *na* *paṭisāmetvā* *ṭha-*  
*penti* | *tādisassa* *pariggahassa* *abhāvato* | *kumbhin* ti | *kum-*  
*bhiyam* | *kalopiyan* ti | *pacchiyam*. | . . .

2, ed. kaṇṇagandhā.—3, ed. śādisāvaṇṇa.—4, ed. om. ti, ed. nākhaṇḍādibhedanapacānehi.—10, ed. hi.—13, ed. pītā vaṭṭam.—14, ed. 2. hd. sahita.—16, ed. sobhisu.—22, ed. hattho hi.—23, ed. om. ti.

285. *aññamaññam piyāyanti ti | aññamaññasmim mettīm karonti | piyāyanti (sic) ti pi pāṭho | so ev' attho. |*

287. . . . *etthā ti | etesu samaṇesu. |*

291–311. *latṭhihattho pure acasin ti ādikā Cāpāya theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭupanissayam kusalam upacinantī anukkamena upacitakusalamūlasambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Vanikahārajanapade aññatarasmim migaluddakagāme jeṭṭhakamigaluddakassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti | Cāpā ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahosi | tena ca samayena Upako ājivako bodhimandato dhammacakkam pavattetum Bārāṇasim uddissa gacchantena satthārā saha gato vippasanno paripuṇṇāni kho te āvuso indriyāni parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto kam si tvam āvuso uddissa pabbajito ko vā te satthā kassa vā tvam dhammam rocesi ti pucchitvā |*

*sabbābhibhū sabbavidū 'haṃ asmi sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto |*

*sabbañjaho taṇhakkhaye vimutto sayam abhiññāya kam uddiseyyan ti ||*

*na me ācariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati |*

*sadevakasmim lokasmim n' atthi me paṭipuggalo ||*

*dhammacakkam pavattetum gacchāmi Kāsinaṃ puram |*

*andhabhūtasmi lokasmim āhañhi amatadudrabhin ti ||*

*satthārā attano sabbaññubuddhabhāve dhammacakkappa-vattane ca pavedite pasannacitto so hupeyya p'āvuso, uruh' asi anantaṇṇo ti vatvā ummaggaṃ guhetvā pakkunto Vanikahārajanapadam agamāsi | so tattha ekaṃ migaluddakagāma-kam upanissāya vāsam kappeti | tam tattha jeṭṭhakamigaluddako upaṭṭhāsi | so ekadivasam dūram miguvaṃ gacchanto mayhaṃ arahante mā pumujjī ti attano dhitarāṃ Cāpam āṇāpetvā agamāsi saddhim puttabhātukehi | sā c' assu dhītā abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā | atha Upako ājivako bhikkhācāra-velāya migaluddakassa gharāṃ gato parivisitum upugatum*

1, *ed. aññamaññam pi smim ti metti.*—7, *ed. 'sambharā.*—9, *ed. nippatti.*—11, *ed. Bārāṇasī.* Cfr. *Mahāvagga I, 6 ff.* Khys Duval, *Buddhism*, p. 42 f.—18, *ed. sabhañjaho taṇhakkhaya.*—20, *ed. om. na.*—23, *ed. lokasmi āhañci amatadudrabhi ti.*—33, *ed. pavisitum.*



Cāpaṃ dievā rāgena abhibhūto bhuñjitum pi asakkonto bhājanena bhattaṃ ādāya vasaṇatṭhānaṃ gantvā bhattaṃ ekamante nikkhipitvā sace Cāpaṃ labhissāmi jīvāmi no ce mariessāmi ti nirāhāro nipajji | sattame divase migaluddako āgantvā dhītaraṃ pucchi | kiṃ mayhaṃ arahante appamajjī ti | sā ekadivasaṃ eva āgantvā puna nāgatapubbo ti āha | migaluddako ca tāvad ev' assa vasaṇatṭhānaṃ gantvā kiṃ bhante aphaṣukan ti pāde parimajjanto pucchi | Upako nitthunanto parivattati yeva | so vada bhante yaṃ mayā sakkā kātum sabbam taṃ karissāmi ti āha | Upako ekena pariyāyena attano ajjhāsayam ārocesi | itaro jānāsi pana kiñci sippaṃ ti | na jānāmi kiñci sippaṃ ti | ajānantena sakkā gharaṃ āvaṣitun ti | tumbhākaṃ maṃsaḥārako bhavissāmi maṃsaṃ ca vikiṇissāmi ti | māgaviko amhākaṃ pi etad eva ruccati ti uttarisātakam datvā attano sahāyakassa gehe kati-pāhaṃ vasāpetvā tādise divase gharaṃ ānetvā dhītaraṃ adāsi | atha kāle gacchante tesam saṃvāsam anvāya putto nibbatti | Subhaddo ti 'ssa nāmaṃ akāṃsu | Cāpā tassa rodanakāle Upakassa putta ājivakassa putta maṃsakārakassa putta mā rodī mā rodī ti ādinā vuttavasena gītena Upakaṃ ubbhaṇḍeti | so mā tvam Cāpe maṃ anāthā ti maññi | atthi me sahāyo anantajino nāma | tassāhaṃ santikaṃ gamissāmi ti āha | Cāpā evaṃ ayaṃ addiyati ti natvā punappunam tathā kathesi | so ekadivasaṃ tāya tathā vutte kujjhitvā gantum āraddho | tāya taṃ taṃ vatvā anuniyamāno pi paññattim āgacchanto pacchimadisābhimukho pakkāmi | bhagavā ca tena samayena Sāvatthiyaṃ Jetavane viharanto bhikkhūnaṃ āciṃkhi | yo bhikkhave ajja kuhiṃ anantajino ti idhāgantvā pucchati taṃ mama santikaṃ pesethā ti | Upako pi kuhiṃ anantajino vasati ti tattha tattha pucchanto anupubbena Sāvattthim gantvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā vihāramajjhe thatvā kuhiṃ anantajino ti pucchi | taṃ bhikkhū bhagavato santikaṃ nayimesu | so bhagavantam dievā jānātha maṃ bhagavā ti | āma jānāmi | kuhiṃ pana tvam ettakaṃ kālaṃ vasi ti |

6, *ed.* nāgapubbo.—9, *ed.* niṭhunanto.—16, *ed.* 1. *hd.* vassa°, 2. *hd.* vasa°.—17, *ed.* saṃvāsanvāya.—18, *ed.* nipatti.—20, *ed.* puttassa mā.—21, *ed.* uppaṇḍeti.—23, *ed.* atṭiyati ti.—24, *ed.* yo so.—25, *ed.* pañatti.—31, *ed.* Sāvattthiyaṃ.—34, *ed.* etthakaṃ.

Van̄kahārajanapade bhante ti | Upaka idāni mahallako jāto  
pabbajitum sakkhissasī ti | pabbajissāmi bhante ti | satthā  
aūñātaram bhikkhum āṇāpesi | ehi tvam bhikkhu imaṃ  
pabbājehi ti | so tam pabbājesi | so pabbajito satthu santike  
kammaṭṭhānam gahetvā bhāvanam anuyuñjanto na cirass'  
eva anāgāmiphale paṭiṭṭhāya kalam katvā aviheṣu nibbatto |  
nibbattakkhaṇe yeva arahattam apāpuṇi | aviheṣu nibbatta-  
mattā satta janā arahattam pattā | tesam ayam aūñātaro |  
vuttam h' etaṃ |

aviham upapannā 'me vimuttā satta bhikkhavo |  
rāgadosaparikkhīṇā tiṇṇā loke nibbattanam ||  
Upako Salakaṇṭho ca Pakkuso ti ca te tayo |  
Bhaddiyo Khaṇḍadevo ca Bahunandi ca Piṅghiyo |  
te hitvā mānusaṃ deham dibbayogaṃ upajjhagun ti ||

Upake pana pakkante nibbinduhadayā Cāpā dārakam ayya-  
kassa niyyādetvā pubbe Upakena gatamaggaṃ gacchanti  
Sāvatthim gantvā bhikkhunīnam santike pabbajitvā vipassa-  
nāya kammaṃ karonti maggaṇipāṭiyā arahatto paṭiṭṭhitā  
attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā pubbe Upakena attanā ca  
kathitagāthāyo udānavasena ekajjham katvā | *laṭṭhihattho*  
. . . = st. 291-311 . . . imā gāthā abhāsi. ||

291. . . . *āsāyā* ti | *taṇhāya* | *āsiyā* ti *vā pāṭho* | *ajjhāsa-*  
*yuhetū* ti *attho* | *palipā* ti | *kāmapaṅkato* diṭṭhipaṅkato ca |  
*ghorā* ti | *aviditavipulanatthā* (sic) ca *hatthā* (sic) *dāruṇato*  
(sic) *ghorā* | *na sakkhiṃ pāram etasse* ti | *tass' eva palipassa*  
*pārabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ etum gantum na sakkhiṃ* na *asakkuṇin*  
ti | *attānaṃ eva sandhāya Upako vadati* || *etase* cannot but  
be an infinitive of root i "to go." The C. apparently is  
wrong.

292. *sumattaṃ maṃ maññamānā* ti | *attani suṭṭhu mattaṃ*  
*madappattaṃ kāmagedhavasena laggum pumattaṃ vā* ti *katvā*  
*maṃ sullakkhanti* | *Cāpā puttāṃ atosajj* ti | *miguluddassa*

7, *ed. nippatta°*.—11, *ed. loko vippattitam*. I do not know what the correct reading may be.—12, *ed. 1. hd. (2. hd. ?) Salakaṇṭho, ed. Pakkuso*.—13, *ed. Bahunanti va, ed. 1. hd. Siṃ°*.—17, *ed. pabbajitvā*.—18, *ed. maggaṃ paṭi°*.—19, *ed. paṭipatti, ed. va*.—25, *ed. sakkhi, ed. phalipassa*.—26, *ed. 2. hd. pāragū tam nibbā°, ed. etaṃ, ed. sakkhi, ed. na abhisambhūti ti*.—30, *ed. matta, om. ti*.—32, *ed. puttāṃ mutoṇṇasi, 2. hd. matoṇṇasi*.

dhītā Cāpā ājivakassa puttā ti ādinā maṃ ghaṭṭenti puttam  
toesi kelāpassasi (sic) | *puttam maṃ maññamānā ti ca*  
*paṭhanti* | subhatī (sic) ti maṃ maññamānā ti attho. |

293. . . . *mahācitra mahāmunt* ti Upakam [Cāpā] ālapati |  
tam hi sā pubbe pi pabbajito idāni pi pabbajitukāmo ti katvā  
khantiṃ ca paccāsimsanti ti mahāmuntī ti āha. |

294. . . . Nālā ti Upakassa jātagāmo | so ca Magadha-  
ratṭhe bodhimaṇḍassa āsannapadeso. |

295. *kālavannaṇṭāya Kāla Upaka*. |

297. puna Cāpā attani tassa āsattiṃ uppādetukāmā *Kālam-*  
*gilan* (sic) ti āha | *tattha Kāla* ti tass' ālapanam | *aṅginin* ti |  
aṅgalaṭṭhisampannam | *ca* iti upamāya nipāto | *takkāriṃ*  
*pupphitam girimuddhanti* ti | pabbatamuddhani ṭhitam su-  
pupphitadālikalaṭṭhiṃ viya | *ukkāgārīn* (sic) *ti ca keci pa-*  
*ṭhanti* | aṅgathilatti (sic) viyā ti attho | *girimuddhanti* ti ca  
idaṃ kenaci anupahatasobhatāduṣṣanattam vuttam | *keci*  
*kāliginin* (sic) *ti pāṭham vatrā* tassa kumbhaṇḍalatāsadisaṇ ti  
attam vadanti | *phulladālimalaṭṭhiṃ vā* ti | *pupphitam bīja-*  
*pūralataṃ viya* | *antodipe ca pāṭalin* ti | dīpagabbhantare  
*pupphitapāṭalirukkham viya* | dīpagahanaṇ c' ettha sokapā-  
ṭihāriyadassanattam eva. |

302. *bhūmiyaṃ ca nisambhūya* (sic) ti | pathaviyaṃ pātetvā  
bāddhanavijjhanādinā vibādhissāmi. | . . .

312–337. *petāni bhoṭi puttānti* ti ādikā Sundariyā theriyā  
gāthā | ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Bārānasiyaṃ  
Sujātassa nāma brāhmaṇassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti | tassā rūpa-  
sāmpattiyā Sundarī ti nāmaṃ ahoṣi | *vayappattakāle c' assā*  
*kaniṭṭhabhātā kālam akāsi* | *ath' assā pitā puttasaṅkena abhi-*  
*bhūto* *tattha tattha vicaranto Vāsiṭṭhitheriyā samāgantvā*  
*taṃ sokavinodanakāraṇaṃ pucchanto petāni bhoṭi puttānti* ti  
ādinā dve gāthā abhāsi | *therī taṃ sokābbhibhūtaṃ natvā*  
*sokavinodetukāmā bahāni me puttasaṅtānti* ti ādinā dve gāthā  
vatvā attano asokikabhāvaṃ katesi | *taṃ sutvā brāhmaṇo*

1, ed. ājivakassa.—2, ed. 1. hd. koḷāssanasi; corr. 2. hd. as above.—3, ed. maññamāno.—6, ed. khanti ca paccāsīsananti.—9, ed. kalava° Kāla paka.—10, ed. āsatti.—11, ed. aṅgini, ed. ca.—12, ed. takkāri.—14, ed. 7aṭhi, ed. paṭhanti.—18, ed. 7dālimalaṭhi taṃ ti.—23, ed. bodhana°.—26, ed. brahma°.—29, ed. vicaranto, ed. sama°.—30, ed. petā nu bhoṭi.—31, ed. tassa.—33, ed. brahma°.

katham tvam ayye evam asokā jātā ti āha | tassa therī ratu-  
nattayagunam kathesi | brāhmaṇo kuhiṃ satthā ti pucchitvā  
idāni Mithilāyaṃ viharatī ti sutvā tāvad eva ratham yojetvā  
rathena Mithilam gantvā satthāram upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā  
sammodaniyaṃ katham katvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi | tassa satthā  
dhammaṃ desesi | so dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho  
pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭento vāyamanto tati-  
yadivase arahattaṃ pāpuṇi | atha sārathi ratham ādāya Bārā-  
ṇasim gantvā brāhmaṇiyā taṃ pavattim ārocesi | Sundarī  
attano pitu pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā amma ahaṃ pi pabba-  
jissāmi ti mātaraṃ āpucchi | mātā yaṃ imasmiṃ gehe bhoga-  
jātaṃ sabban taṃ tuyhaṃ santukam | tvam imassa kulassa  
dāyādikā | paṭipajja imaṃ sabbabhogaṃ paribhuñja mā  
pajahī ti āha | sā na mayhaṃ bhogehi attho | pabbajiesāmi'  
evāhaṃ ammā ti mātaraṃ anujānāpetvā mahatiṃ sampattim  
kheḷapindaṃ viya chaddetvā pabbaji | pabbajitvā 'va sikkha-  
mānā yeva hutvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭenti vāyamanti  
hetusampannatāya ūḥassa paripākam gatattā saha paṭi-  
sambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvā  
phalasukhena nibbānasukhena viharanti aparabhāge satthu  
purato sīhanādaṃ nadissāmi ti upajjhāyaṃ āpucchitvā Bārā-  
ṇasito nikkhamitvā sambahulāhi bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ anu-  
kkamena Sāvattiṃ gantvā satthu santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvā  
satthāram vanditvā ekamantaṃ ṭhitā satthārā katapaṭisanthā-  
rā satthu orasadhītubhāvādivibhāvanena aññaṃ byākāsi | ath'  
assā mātaraṃ ādiṃ katvā sabbo nātigaṇo parijano ca pabbaji |  
sā aparabhāge attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā pitarā  
vuttagāthaṃ ādiṃ katvā udānavasena *petāni bhoti* . . . st.  
312-337 . . . imā gāthā paccudāhāsi. ||

312. *puttāni* ti līṅgavipallāsena vuttaṃ | *pete* putte ti  
attho | eko eva ca tassā putto mato | brāhmaṇo pana nacira-  
kālaṃ ayaṃ sokena aṭṭā hutvā vicari bahū maññe imissā  
puttā matā ti evaṃsaññi hutvā bahuvacanenāha | tathā ca

2, *ed.* brahma° kuhi, *ed.* pucchetvā, *ed.* Mithilāyaṃ.—3, *ed.* viharatī ti taṃ  
sutvā.—8, *ed.* Bārāṇasi.—9, *ed.* brahma°.—10, *ed.* pabbajjita°, *ed.* pabbajji°.—11,  
*ed.* bhogaṃ jātaṃ.—12, *ed.* kusalassa.—14, *ed.* pajjahī, *ed.* pabbajji°.—16, *ed.*  
chattetvā pabbajji | pabbajji°.—18, *ed.* hesampa°.—22, *ed.* sampahu°.—23, *ed.*  
Sāvatti.—24, *ed.* sandhārā.—26, *ed.* ādi.—28, *ed.* ādi.—31, *ed.* brahma°.—33,  
*ed.* tathā vā.

*sājja sabbāni khāditrā sattha puttānti ti khādamānā ti lokavo-*  
*hāravasena khumsanavacanam etam | loke hi yassā itthiyā*  
*jātajātā puttā maraṇaṇ ti tam garahanti | puttakhādanī ti ādi va-*  
*danti. |*

313. *sājjā ti | sā ajja | sā tvaṃ etarahi ti attho | ajjā ti rā*  
*pātho || kena vaṇṇenā ti | kena kāraṇena. |*

315. *na cāpi paritappati ti | na cāpi upāyās' āsi | ahaṃ*  
*upāyāsaṃ na āpajjī ti attho. |*

318. *nirūpadhiṇ ti niddukkham. |*

327. *hatthi ti hatthino | garassan ti gāvo ca asse ca | maṇi-*  
*kuṇḍalaṇ cā ti | maṇi ca kuṇḍalāni ca. | . . .*

329. *uttitṭhapinḍo ti | ghare ghare upatitṭhitvā laddhabba-*  
*bhikkhāpinḍo | uccho (sic) ti | tadattham gharapatipāṭiyā*  
*āhinḍanaṃ uttitṭhānaṇ ca (cfr. st. 349) | elānti ti | uttitṭha-*  
*pinḍādīni. ||*

340. *dāsakammakarāni cā ti | dāse ca kammakāre ca |*  
*lingavipallāsaṇa h' etam vuttam. |*

341. *yo jātārūparajataṃ thapetvā punar āgame ti | yo*  
*puggalo suvaṇṇam aññam pi vā kiñci dhanajātaṃ chaddetvā*  
*puna gaṇheyya so paṇḍitānaṃ antare katham sisam ukkhi-*  
*peyya. |*

344. Cy has *aññamaññamhi* | 347. Cy likewise *hiraññena*  
*suvaṇṇena*, but *sapatṭā*. |

349. *uttitṭhapinḍo ti | vivaṭadvāre ghare ghare patitṭhitvā*  
*labhanakapinḍo | uccho (sic) ti | tadattham ucchā (sic) cari-*  
*yā | (ucchācariyā ?). I am not sure about the spelling and*  
*the meaning of this word. I have adopted L's reading uñcho*  
*'gleaning.'*

350. *vantā ti | chadditā | mahesitṭi ti | buddhādīhi mahesi-*  
*hi | khemaṭṭhāne ti | kāmāyogādīhi anupaddavaṭṭhānabhūte*  
*nibbāne | te ti | mahesayo | acalam sukhan ti | nibbānasukham*  
*pattā | yasmā vantakāmā buddhādayo mahesayo nibbāna-*  
*sukham pattā tasmā tam patthentena kāmā paricajitabbā ti*  
*adhippāyo || Cy's reading mahesihi (thus to be corrected)*  
*seems preferable.*

1, ed. sājja.—3, ed. khādanī.—7, ed. upāyāsi.—8, ed. āpajji.—10, ed. asmo.—  
 12, ed. pinḍā.—14, ed. 1. hd. āhidantā, 2. hd. āhintantā.—19, ed. chaddetvā.  
 —20, ed. gaṇheyyam.

357. *cittappamādinō ti rā pātho* | so ev' attho | ye pana *cittappamādinō* ti vadanti tesam citassa pamādāvahā ti attho. ||

359. Cy throughout *pacchā*. 360. Cy: *sabbasaṃyojana-kkhaṇḍe*.

362-364. imā kira tisso gāthā pabbajitvā aṭṭhame divase arahattam patvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle phalasamāpattim samāpajjitvā nisinnam therim bhikkhūnam dassetvā pasamsantena bhagavatā vuttā | atha Sakko devānam indo tam pavattim dibbena cakkhunā disvā evam satthārā pasamsiyamānā ayam therī yasmā devehi ca payirupāsitaḍḍhā ti tāvad eva tāvatimsehi devehi saddhim upasaṅkamitvā abhivādetvā añjalim paggayha aṭṭhāsi | tam sandhāya saṃgītikārehi vuttam || tam Sakko devasaṃghena upasaṅkamma iddhiyā | namassati bhūtapati Subham kammāradhitaran ti. ||

366. tattha *Jivakambavanam* ti Jivakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavanam | . . . ettha ca gacchantim bhikkhunim Subham abravi | *Subhā* ti ca attānam eva therī aññam viya katvā vadati | theriyā vuttagāthānam sambandhadassanavasena saṃgītikārehi ayam gāthā vuttā. ||

370. *nikkhipā* ti chaḍḍehi | *nikkhippā ti rā pātho* | apānetvā ti attho. |

371. *kusumarajena samuṭṭhitā dumā* ti | ime rukkhā mandavātena samuṭṭhahamānakusumareṇuvātena attano kusumaraje (sic) sayam samuṭṭhitā viya hutvā samantato surabhi vāyanti | *paṭhamavasanto sukho utū* ti | ayam paṭhamo vasantamāso sukhasamphasso ca utu vattatī ti attho || Probably Cy's reading is meant for samutthata.

374. *tapantiyakatā va dhītikā* ti | rattasuvannena viracitā dhītalikā viya sukusalena yantācariyena yantayogavasena viśajjitā suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya carati | . . . *anupame* ti | upamārahite tvam || *anupame* is instr. plur.

375. Cy throughout *tassā* instead of *tayā*.

376. *yadi me vacanam karissasi sukhitā ehi agāram āvassā* ti |

1, ed. om. so.—2, ed. *cittappamānino*.—3, Cy's reading *sabba*° seems preferable.—6, ed. *°samāpatti*.—7, ed. *therī*.—10, ed. *°tabbā si*.—12, ed. *añjali*.—17, ed. *Subhā si*.—18, ed. *vuttakathānam*.—20, ed. *chatṭehi*.—23, ed. *samuṭṭhasamāna*°.—24, ed. *samuṭṭhatā*.—25, ed. *paṭhama*°, 2. hd. *°vasante*.—26, ed. *vassanti*° *sukham samphasso*.—28, ed. *tapaniyatatā*.—33, ed. *āvassan* ti.

sace tvam mama vacanam karissasi ekāsanam ekaseyyam  
brahmacariyadukkham pahāya ehi kāmabhogehi sukhitā  
hutvā agāram ajjhāvāsa || *sukhiā hoti agāram āvasanti ti ke-  
ci paṭhanti* | tesam sukhitā bhavissati agāram ajjhāvāsanti  
ti attho || pāsādanivātavāsini ti | nivātesu pāsādesu vāsini |  
*pāsādavimānarāsini ti ca pāṭho* | vimānasadisese pāsādesu vā-  
sini ti attho. |

377. *abhirohehi* ti | maṇḍanabhūsanavasena vā sarīram  
āropaya alaṅkarohi ti attho | *mālarannakan* ti | mālam c'eva  
gandhavilepanaṇi ca. |

378. *sudhotarajapacchadan* ti | sudhotakāyapadhābitam (sic)  
rajam uracchadam | *subhan* ti | sobhanam | *gonakatulikapaṭha-  
tan* (sic) ti | dīghalomakālakojavena c'eva haṃsalomādi-punnā-  
ya tūlikāya ca paṭhatam (sic ; l. patthatham ?) | . . .

379. *uppalam ca udakato ubbhatan* ti | cakāro nipātamattam |  
udakato ubbhatam utṭhitam accuggamatṭhitam (sic) suphullam  
uppalam | *yathā yaṃ amanussasevitan* ti | tañ ca rakkhasapa-  
riggahitāya pokkharaniyā jātattā nimmanussehi sevitam kena-  
ci aparibhuttam eva bhavyeaya | *evam tucaṃ brahmacārini* ti |  
evam eva tam sutṭhu phullam uppalam viya tuvaṃ brahma-  
cārini sakesu āgesu attano sarīrāvayavesu kenaci aparib-  
hutteu yeva jaram gamissasi vuddhā yeva jarājinnā bha-  
vissasi. |

381. *tattha akkhini ca turiyā-r-icā* ti | turī vuccati migi |  
casaddo nipātamattam | migacchāpāya viya te akkhini ti  
attho | *koriyā-r-icā ti cā pāli* | kuñcakārakukkuṭiyā ti vuttam  
hoti | *kinnariyā ca pabbatantare* ti | pabbatakucchiyam vica-  
ramānāya kinnaravaniṭāya viya ca te akkhini ti attho. || . . .  
Oy has udikkhiya, but afterwards dakkhiya.

383. *na hi m'atthi tayā piyataro nayanā* ti | tava nayanato  
añño koci mayham piyataro n'atthi | *tayā* ti hi sāmiatthe  
eva karaṇavacanam. || The correct reading is that of the  
text. As to *tayā* cfr. Göttingische gelehrte Anzeigen 1881,  
p. 1332.

3, ed. āvasanti keci pathanti.—11, ed. sudhotarajam pacchadan ti.  
—13, ed. °puppāya.—14, ed. ca tali°.—15, ed. upalam.—16, ed. suphulla.—17,  
ed. upalam.—20, ed. evam evam.—22, ed. gamissasi, ed. bhavissati.—24, ed. turi.  
—25, ed. migacchāpā, ed. akkhini attho.—26, ed. °kakkūṭiyā.—27, ed. 2. hd.  
kinnari, ed. pabbakucchiyam.

386. *inghelakkhuyā* (sic) *ti* | *aṅgārakāsuyā* | *ujjhito* *ti* | *vāta-khitto* *viya* *yo* *koci* *dahaniyo* | *indhanam* *viyā* *ti* *attho* | *visapatto-r-ivā* *ti* | *visagatabhājanam* *viya* | *aggato kato* *ti* | *aggato abhirato* (sic) *appagghanako kato* | *visassa lesam* *pi* *asasetvā* *apanito* | *vināsito* *ti* *attho*. || . . . *Oy* *has* *here* *as* *in* *st.* *385* *throughout* *saṃūlato*. |

387. . . . *tvam tādisikaṃ palobhassā* *ti* | *āvuso tvam tathā-rūpaṃ* *aparimadditasāṅkhāraṃ* *apaccavekkha* *katalokuttara-dhammaṃ* *kāmehi* *palobhassa* *upacchandassa* | *jānantim* *so* *imaṃ vihaññasi* *ti* | *so tvam pavattim* *nivattiñ* *ca* *yāthāva-to* *jānantim* *paṭividdhasaccaṃ* *imaṃ* *Subham* *bhikkhunim* *āgamma* *vihaññasi* *sampati* *āyatim* *ca* *vighātadukkhaṃ* *āpa-jjasi*. |

390. *sucittitā* *ti* | *hatthapādamukhādiākārena* *sutṭhu* *cittitā* *viracitā* | *sombhā* *ti* | *sombhakā* | *dārukacillakā* *naṇḍ* *ti* | *dāru-daṇḍādīhi* *uparacitarūpakāni* | *tantihī* *ti* | *nhārusuttakehi* | *khitlakehi* *ti* | *hatthapādapiṭṭhikaṇṇakādiatthāya* *ṭhapitadaṇḍe-hi* | *vinibandhā* (sic) *ti* | *vividhenākārena* *bandhā* (sic) | *viri-dham* *panaccitā* *ti* | *yantasuttādinam* *channavissajjanādinā* (P) *paṭhapitanaccitā* (sic!) | *panaccantānam* *viya* *diṭṭhā* *ti* *yojanā*. |

391. . . . *vikale* | *tahim* *tahim* *kipanena* | *paripakkate* *vikirite* | *avinde khaṇḍano* *kate* *ti* | *potthakarūpassa* *avayave* *khaṇḍākhandite* *kate* *potthakarūpaṃ* *na* *vindeyyaṃ* *na* *upa-labheyyaṃ*. | . . .

392. *tathūpaman* *ti* | *taṃ* *sadisam* | *tena* *potthakarūpena* *sadisam* | *kin* *ti* *ce* *āha dehakānt* *ti* *ādi* | *tattha dehakānt* *ti* | *hatthapādamukhādidehāvayavā* | *man* *ti* | *me* *paṭipattim* *upaṭṭhahanti* | *tehi dhammehi* *ti* | *tehi* *pathaviādicakkhādi-dhammehi* *vinā* *na* *ppavattanti* | *na* *hi* *tathā* *tassa* *sannivitthe* *pathaviādidhamme* *muñcitvā* *deho* *nāma* | *santidhammehi* *vinā* *na* *cattanti* *ti* | *deho* *viya* *avayavehi* *avayavadhammehi* (sic) *vinā* *na* *vattanti* *na* *upalabbhanti*. | . . .

394. *supinante* *va* *suraṇṇapādapaṇ* *ti* | *supinam* *eva* *supi-*

2, ed. *indanam*.—7, ed. *°kam kapaloṇṇā* *ti*.—8, ed. *katam* *lo°*.—9, ed. 1. *hd.* *addhandassa*, 2. *hd* *upajjhandussa*, ed. *jānanti*, ed. *viññasi*.—10, ed. *pavatti*.—11, ed. *bhikkhūni*.—12, ed. *āyatī* *ca* *vighātam* *du°*.—19, ed. *panacchitā*, ed. *chana°*.—20, ed. *panaccantāna*.—23, ed. *vindeyya* *na* *upalabheyya*.—27, ed. *°mukhānidehā°*, ed. *matti*.—29, ed. *°dhamme*, ed. *°vattati*.



nantam | tattha upatthitasuvannamayarukkham viya | *upadhāvasi andha rittakan* ti | *andha bāla* | *rittakam* tucchakam antosārarahitam | idam attabhāvam evam mamā ti sāravantam viya upagacchasi abhinivisasi | *janamajjhe-r-iva rupparāpakam* ti | māyākārena mahājanamajjhe dassitam rūpiyarūpasadisam saram saram (sic) upatthahantam (sic) asāran ti attho | *raṭṭani-r-ivā* ti | lākhāya guḷikā viya | *koṭur' ohitā* ti | koṭare rukkhassusire ṭhapitā | *majjhepubbalhakā* (sic) ti | akkhidalamajjhe ṭhitajalapubbalhasedisā (sic) | *saassukā* ti | asaujulasaḥitā | *piḷikolikā* ti | akkhigūthako | *ettha jāyati* ti | etasmim akkhimandale ubhosu koṭisu visagandham vāyanti nibbattati | *piḷikolikā* ti vā akkhidalesu nibbattanakā piḷikā vuccati. | . . .

396. . . . *na ca prajjithā* ti | tasmim cakkhusmim saṅgan nāpajji | *asaṅgamānasā* ti katthaci pi ārammaṇe anāsattacitto. || Cfr. Kathāsaritaṅgara 28, 18 ff.

400–402. imā tisso gāthā saṃgītikārehi ṭhapitā. |

403. *pāsādikā* ti gāthā Bodhittheriyā pucchāvasena vuttā | *anuyūñjamānā* ti gāthā saṃgītikārehi' eva vuttā | *Ujjeniyā* ti ādikā hi sabbā pi Isidāsiyā 'va vuttā. |

406. Cy : *bahutadlano*.

411. *kocchan* ti | massūnam kesānañ ca ullikhanakoccham | *pasādan* ti | kaṇhacunnādimukhavilepanam | *pasādhanan* ti pi *pātho* | *pasādhanabhaṇḍam* | *añjanan* ti añjananāḷim. |

418. *na pi 'ham aparajjhan* ti | nāpi aham tassa kiñci *aparajjhim* | *ayaṃ eva cā pātho* | *na pi himsemi* ti | *nābādhemi* | *dubbacanan* ti | duruttavacanam | *kiṃ sakkā kātum ayye* ti | *kiṃ mayā kātum ayye sakkā* || . . . The correct reading is no doubt kātuye, as given in the text. Cfr. st. 426 *marituye* and Oldenberg, Zeitschrift für vergleichende Sprachforschung 25, 323.

419. *jinamhisi* (sic) *rāpini* (sic) *lacchin* ti | jinā ambhase jinā vat' amha rūpavatim Sirim | manussavesena carantiyā Sīri-devatāya parihīnā vatā ti attho. |

1, ed. "mayā", ed. upadhāvasi.—4, ed. abhinivisati.—8, ed. dakkhidala.—10, ed. akkhigūthako.—11, ed. vāyanto, ed. nippattati.—12, ed. nippattanukā.—17, ed. puhā ti gāthā teadhitteriyā.—18, ed. samgati.—22, ed. kappā.—23, ed. "uḷli".—25, ed. "rajjhi", ed. himsemi.—26, ed. 1. bd. sakkā kātaye.—32, ed. 1. bd. viśasavatim Sīri.

422. *nikkhipa pōṭiṇ ca ghaṭikaṇ cā ti* | *tayā paridahitaṃ pilotikākhaṇḍaṇ ca bhikkhākāpālaṇ ca chaḍḍehi.* |

434. *ekamaṇā ti* | *ekaggamaṇā* | *ayaṃ eva rā pāṭho.* |

437. *nillacchesi ti* | *purisabhāvassa lacchanabhūṭāni bījā-kāni nicchasi (sic) nihari.* |

438. *elakiyā ti* | *ajiyā.* |

439. *dārake paricahitrā ti* | *piṭṭhiṃ āruya kumārake vahitvā* | *kimind 'e' aṭṭo ti* | *abhijātattṭhāne kimiparaṃgato (sic) ca hutvā* | *aṭṭo addito* | *akallo ti* | *gilāno* | *ahosi ti vacanaseso* || Cy's explanation of *vaṭṭo*=*eva aṭṭo* which is repeated in st. 441: *andho vaṭṭo ti* | *kāṇo 'va hutvā* | *aṭṭo pīlito* | is hardly correct. I take *vaṭṭo* in the sense of "crooked," "crippled."

443. *dhanikapuripaṭābahulamhi ti* | *iṇāyikānaṃ purisānaṃ adhipatanabahule* | *bahūhi iṇāyikehi abhibhavitabbe.* |

444. *vaḍḍhiyā ti* | *iṇavaḍḍhiyā.* |

446. Cy throughout: *videxanaṃ.* |

447. *yaṃ maṃ apakiritūna gacchanti ti* | *yaṃ dāsi viya sakkaccaṃ upatṭhahantiṃ tattha patino apakiritvāna chaḍḍetvā anapekkhā apagacchanti.* |

456. *cattāro vinipātā ti* | *nirayatiracchānayanipetavisaya-asurayoni ti ime cattāro 'sukhasamussayato vinipāttagatiyo* | *manussadevūpapattisaūcitā pana dve ca gatiyo.* |

461. *ghaṭenti pi pāṭho* | so *eva attho* | *ghaṭenti*, however, is the reading of the Commentator himself. Hence *ghaṭanti* may have been the various reading.

462. *Anikaratto* metr. c. for *Ankaratto*? Cy generally has *Anikaratto*.

467. *kimikulāle sakunābhanta ti pi pāṭho* | *kimīnaṃ avasitṭhaṃ sakunānaṇ ca bhattabhūtaṇ ti attho.* |

468. *chutṭho ti* | *chaḍḍito* | *kalīṅkaraṃ (sic) viyā ti* | *niratthakakattṭhakaṇḍasaddiso.* |

1, cf. *tassa*.—2, cf. *pilotika*, cf. *bhikkha* ca *chaṭṭehi*.—4, cf. *nilacchesi*.—7, cf. *piṭhi*.—9, cf. *ahosi* ti.—14, cf. *dhanikapūria*.—16, cf. *aḍḍhiyā* ti.—18, cf. *abhikirituṃ na ga*, cf. *upatṭhahanti*.—19, cf. *paṭino assa kiritvāna*.—21, cf. *“pittavisaya”*.—22, The correct reading may be *cattāro dukkhasamu*.—23, Read *“saṁsāritā”*?

472. *dhāreyyaṃ* (thus throughout) *vivāhaṃ* | *kissa kena*  
*kāraṇena icchissāmi*. |

473. *dine dine tīṇi sattisatāni*. |

479. Unfortunately there is no word of explanation of this stanza in Cy. The text of this much corrupted stanza is therefore very doubtful.

486. *cātudāpo* ti | *Jambudīpādīnaṃ catunnaṃ mahādīpā-*  
*naṃ issaro* | *Mandhātā* ti | *evaṃnāmo rājā* | *kāmabhoginaṃ*  
*aggo* | *aggabhūto āsi* | *tenāha bhagavā* || || *Rāhu 'ggaṃ*  
*attabhāvīnaṃ Mandhātā kāmabhoginan ti* || || Cfr. *Jātakam*  
 vol. ii. p. 310 ff. Cy has: *na c' assa papūritā* (cd. °pu°)  
*icchā*. |

487. *tenāha bhagavā* || || *na kahāpaṇavassena titti kā-*  
*mesu vijjati ti*. || || = Dhpd. st. 186.

497. *tattha sara caturo 'dadhī* ti | *upanīte assuthaññe ca*  
*rudhiramhi* ti | *imesaṃ sattānaṃ anamatagge saṃsāre saṃsa-*  
*rantānaṃ ekekassa pi atṭhimhi assumhi thaññe rudhiramhi*  
*ca pamānato upametabbe caturo 'dadhī cattāro mahāsamudde*  
*upamāvasena buddhehi upanīte sara sarāhi* | *ekakappe atṭhi-*  
*naṃ sañcayaṃ Vipulena saman ti* | *ekassa puggalassa ekasmiṃ*  
*kappe atṭhinaṃ sañcayaṃ Vepulapabbatena samam upanī-*  
*taṃ* || *vuttaṃ pi c' etaṃ* ||

*ekass' ekena kappena puggalass' atṭhisāṇcayo* |  
*siyā pabbatopamo rāsi iti vuttaṃ mahesinā* ||  
*so kho paṇāyaṃ akkhāto Vepullo pabbato mahā* |  
*uttaro Gijjhakūṭassa Magadhānaṃ Giribbajan ti*. ||

498, 499. *mahāJambudīpaṃ upanītaṃ kolaṭṭhimattā*  
*gulikā mātāpituvā eva na ppahontī* ti | *Jambudīpo* ti  
*saṅkhātāṃ mahāpathaviṃ padarathite* (sic) *mattā darathike*  
 (sic) *katvā tatth' ekekaṃ ayaṃ me mātu ayaṃ me mātumātū*  
*ti evaṃ vibhājiyamāne tā gulikā mātumātuvā eva na ppahontī*  
*ti* | *mātāmātusu akkhīṇāsv eva pariyantikā gulikā parikkha-*  
*yaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyyūṃ na tv eva anamatagge saṃsāre*

1, cd. *vivāhaṃ sandassa kena kā°* (read: *sandhāya* P).—7, cd. *cātudāpo*, cd. *Jambū°*.—21, cd. *saccayaṃ*.—24, cd. *pabbatopamo*.—27, cd. *mahāJambūpam*  
*unitaṃ*.—28, cd. *Jambū°*.—29, cd. *pathavi*. The sense of the next words  
 apparently is: "having divided into small clods," but how they are to be  
 restored, I am unable to say.—30, cd. *ekaṃ*, om. *mātu ayaṃ me*.

samsarato sattassa mâtumâtaro ti | evaṃ Jambudîpamahî-  
samsârassa dîghabbhâvena upamâbbhâvena upanîtaṃ | manasi-  
kâro hî ti | *tiṇukaṭṭhasâkhâpalâsan* ti | tiṇaṇ ca kaṭṭhaṇ ca  
sâkhâpalâsaṇ ca | *upanîtan* ti | upamâbbhâvena upanîtaṃ |  
*anamataggato* ti | samsârassa anamataggabhâvato | *caturāṅgu-  
likâ pi ghaṭikâ* ti | caturāṅgulippamāṇāni khaṇḍāni | *pitu-  
pituṣv eva na ppahonti* ti | pitāmahesu eva tā ghaṭikâ na  
ppahonti | idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti | imasmim loke sabbam tiṇaṇ  
ca kaṭṭhaṇ ca sâkhâpalâsaṇ ca caturāṅgulikâ caturāṅgulikâ  
katvâ tatth' ekekaṃ ayaṃ me pitu ayaṃ me pitāmahassa  
ti bhâjīyamāne tā ghaṭikâ 'va parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ  
gaccheyyūṃ na tv eva anamatagge samsâre samsarato sattassa  
pitu pitāmahâ ti | evaṃ tiṇukaṭṭhaṇ ca sâkhâpalâsaṇ ca  
samsârassa dîghabbhâvena upanîtaṃ sarāhî ti. || . . .

500. *sara kâṇakacchapan* ti | ubhayakkhikāṇaṃ kacchapaṃ  
anussara | *pubbasamudde aparato ca yugacchinnaṃ* (sic) ti |  
puratthimasamudde aparato ca pacchimuttaradakkhiṇasa-  
mudde vâtavasena paribbhamantassa yugassa ekaṃ chiddaṃ |  
*siraṃ tassa ca paṭimukkan* ti | kâṇakacchapassa sîsaṃ tassa ca  
vassasatassa accayena gîvaṃ ukkhipantassa sîsassa yugu-  
cchidde pavesanaṇ ca | *para* (sic) *manusse* (sic) *lâbbhimhi* (sic)  
*opammaṃ* ti | na-y-idaṃ sabbam pi buddhuppādadharmade-  
sanâdevamanussattalâbhe opammaṃ katvâ paññāsârajjabha-  
yassa pi avecca sabhâvattâ | vuttaṃ h' etaṃ | seyyathâ pi  
bhikkhave puriso mahâsamudde ekacchinnaṃ (sic) yuggaṃ  
(sic) khippeyyâ ti âdi. ||

502. *kaṭasiṃ vaddhante punappunaṃ tâsu tâsu jâtissu* ti | apa-  
râparaṃ uppattiyâ punappunaṃ kaṭasiṃ susânaṃ âlâhanaṃ  
eva vaddhante satte anussara | *vaddhanto ti vâ pā.i* | tvaṃ  
vaddhento ti yojanâ. ||

504. *jahlâ kuthikâ* (sic) *kampitâ santappitâ* ti | ekâdasahi  
aggihi pajjalitâ pakkuthitâ (sic) ca hutvâ taṃ samaṅgīnaṃ  
kampanattâ santappanattâ ca. |

1, *cd.* samsârato, *cd.* Jampû°.—2, *cd.* upamâbbhâvena twice.—7, *cd.* pitu pitâ  
ahesum; read: pitu pitāmahesu?—10, *cd.* pitāmassa.—13, *cd.* eva.—15, *cd.*  
°akkhikāṇaṃ.—16, *cd.* anu pubba°, *cd.* va.—17, *cd.* purattima°.—18, *cd.*  
chindam.—19, *cd.* paṭimokkan.—20, *cd.* yugga°.—23, *cd.* opammaṃ, *cd.* °bhayassa.  
—24, *cd.* avicca.—27, *cd.* kaṭasi va° ti puna°, *cd.* om. ti here.—28, *cd.* kaṭasi, *cd.*  
âlâhanaṃ.—33, *cd.* °natâ °ppanattâ.

506. *yesu radhabandho* ti *yesu kâmesu kâmanimittam mara-*  
*napothanâdiparikkilesa* | *andubandhanâdibandho* ca *hoti* ti  
*attho* | *kâmesu* ti *âdi vuttass' ev' atthassa pâkatakaraṇam* |  
*tattha hi* ti *hetuatthe nipâto* | *yasmâ kâmesu kâmahetu ime*  
*sattâ vadhbandhanadukkhâni anubhavanti pâpuṇanti* | *tasmâ*  
*âha* | *kâmâkâmâ nâma' ete asanto* ti | *hînâ lâmakâ* ti *attho* |  
*ahakâmâ ti râ pâṭho* | *so ev' attho* | *ahâ ti hi lâmakapariyâyo* |  
*ahalokitthiyo nâma* ti *âdisu viya*. || The text of this hope-  
 lessly corrupt verse is quite conjectural.

509. *sunakho va saṅkhânabaddho* (sic) ti | *yathâ saṅkhalena*  
*baddho sunakho garukabandhena baddho upanibaddho aññato*  
*gantum asakkonto tatth' eva paribbhamati evam tvaṃ kâma-*  
*tanhâya baddho* | *idâni kâmaṃ yadi pi* (?) *kâmesu tâva*  
*damassu indriyâni damehi* | *kâhinti khu tam kâmâ châtâ suna-*  
*kham va caṇḍâlâ* ti | *khû ti nipâtamattam* | *te pana kâmâ tam*  
*tathâ karissanti yathâ châtajjhata sâpâkâ sunakham labhivâ*  
*anayabyasanam pâpentî* ti *attho*. || Instead of *kâhinti*, the  
 reading proposed in the text is no doubt the correct one.  
 Cfr. Hemacandra iv, 228.

510. Cy : *kâmayutto*.

511. *jarâmarañabyâdhigahitâ sabbattha jâtiyo* ti | *yasmâ*  
*hînâdibhedabhinnâ sabbattha bhavâdisu jâtiyo jarâmarañ-*  
*byâdhiṇâ ca gahitâ tehi aparimuttâ tasmâ ajaramhi nibbâne*  
*vijjamâne jarâdhi aparimutthehi kâmehi kim tava payojanan*  
*ti yojanâ*. || The Commentator seems to have read : *kin tava*  
*kâmehi yesu jarâmarañabyâdhi*°.

518. *Dhanâñjânî Kheṇâ ahañ cā ti mayam tisso sakhiyo*  
*ârâmaṃ saṅghassa vihâradânam adamhâ*. |

520. . . . *tattha cakkaratanâdini sattaratanâni etassa santi* ti  
*sattaratano cakkavatti* | *tassa sattaratanassa chadosarahitâ pañ-*  
*cakalyâṇâ atikkantamânussavaṇṇâ appattadibbavaṇṇâ ti evam-*  
*âdiguṇasampannâgamena itthîsu ratanabhûtâ aham ahoṣim*. ||

518-521. *imâ pana catasso gâthâ theriyâ apadânassa vibhâ-*  
*vanavasena pavattattâ Apadânapâliyam pi saṅgham âropitâ*. ||

2, *ed. maraṇam potha*° *adubandhanâdibaddho*. — 10, *ed. yathâ gaddhulena bandho*  
*su*° *garukabandhena bandho upanibandho*. — 13, *ed. bandho* — 15, *ed. nam.* — 16, *ed.*  
*sopâkâ*. — 27, *ed. sakhiyo*. — 31, *ed. appattâ*°. — 33, *ed. ahoṣi*. — 35, *ed. yamhi*.

# INDEX.

I = Theragâthâ, II = Therigâthâ. The Arabic numbers refer to the last verse of each supposed author.

Aṅgaṇikabhâradvâjo I, 221.  
 Aṅgaṇiko = Aṅgaṇikabhâradvâ-  
 jo I, p. 32.  
 Aṅguli = Aṅgulimâlo I, p. 86.  
 Aṅgulimâlo I, 891.  
 Ajito I, 20.  
 Ajino I, 130.  
 Ajjuno I, 88.  
 Añjanâvaniyo I, 55.  
 Aññâkoṇḍañño I, 688.  
 Adḍhakâsî II, 26.  
 Adhimutto I, 114. 725.  
 Anuruddho I, 919.  
 Anûpamo I, 214.  
 Anopamâ II, 156.  
 Abhayamâtâ II, 34.  
 Abhayâ II, 36.  
 Abhayo I, 26. 98.  
 Abhibhûto I, 257.  
 Ambapâlî II, 270.

Âtumo I, 72.  
 Ânando I, 1050.  
 Ârohaputto = Hatthâ° I, p. 12.

Isidatto I, 120.  
 Isidâsî II, 447.  
 Isidinno I, 188.

Ukkhepakatavaccho I, 65.  
 Uggo I, 80.  
 Ujjayo I, 47.  
 Uttamâ II, 44. 47.  
 Uttarapâlo I, 254.  
 Uttarâ I, 15. 181.  
 Uttaro I, 122. 162.  
 Uttiyo I, 30. 54. 99.  
 Udâyi I, 704.  
 Upacâlâ II, 195.  
 Upatisso I, p. 93.  
 Upavâno I, 186.  
 Upasamâ II, 10.  
 Upaseno Vaṅgantaputto I,  
 586.  
 Upâli I, 251.  
 Uppalavannâ II, 235.  
 Ubbiri II, 53.  
 Uruvelakassapo I, 380.  
 Usubho I, 110. 198.

Ekadhammasavaniyo I, 67.  
 Ekadhammiko = °dhammasa-  
 vaniyo I, p. 11.  
 Ekavihâriyo I, 546 (°hârî I,  
 p. 61).  
 Ekuddâniyo I, 68.  
 Erako I, 93.

- Kaṅkhârevato I, 3.**  
**Kaccâno = Sambulakaccâno I, p. 26.**  
**Kaṇhadinno I, 180.**  
**Kappaṭakuro I, 200.**  
**Kappino = Mahākappino I, p. 61.**  
**Kappo I, 576.**  
**Kassapo I, 82.**  
**Kassapo = Nādikassapo I, p. 41.**  
**Kāludāyī I, 536.**  
**Kātiyāno I, 416.**  
**Kālo = Mahākālo I, p. 22.**  
**Kimbilo I, 118. 156.**  
**Kisāgotamī II, 223.**  
**Kuṭivihāri I, 56. 57.**  
**Kuṇḍadhāno I, 15.**  
**Kuḷo I, 19.**  
**Kumāputtasahāyako I, 37.**  
**Kumāputto I, 36.**  
**Kumārakassapo I, 202.**  
**Kullo I, 398.**  
**Koṭṭhiko = Mahākoṭṭhiko I, p. 3.**  
**Kosallavihāri I, 59.**  
**Kosiyo I, 374.**  
  
**Khaṇḍasumano I, 96.**  
**Khadiravaniyo I, 42.**  
**Khitako I, 104. 192.**  
**Khujjasobbhito I, 236.**  
**Khemā II, 144.**  
  
**Gaṅgāttriyo I, 128.**  
**Gayākassapo I, 349.**  
**Gavampati I, 38.**  
**Gahvarattriyo I, 31.**  
**Girimānando I, 329.**  
**Guttā II, 168.**  
**Gotamo I, 138. 260. 596.**  
**Godatto I, 672.**  
**Godhiko I, 51.**  
**Gosālo I, 23.**
- Cakkhupālo I, 95.**  
**Candano I, 302.**  
**Candā II, 126.**  
**Cāpā II, 311.**  
**Cālā II, 188.**  
**Cittako I, 22.**  
**Cittā II, 28.**  
**Cundo = Mahācundo I, p. 22.**  
**Cūḷako I, 212.**  
**Cūḷagavaccho I, 11. cfr. p. 4.**  
**Cūḷapanthako I, 566.**  
  
**Channo I, 69.**  
  
**Jambuko I, 286.**  
**Jambugāmikaputto I, 28.**  
**Jenti II, 22.**  
**Jento I, 111.**  
**Jento purohitaputto I, 428.**  
**Jotidāso I, 144.**  
  
**Tālapuṭo I, 1145.**  
**Tissā II, 4. 5.**  
**Tisso I, 39. 97. 154.**  
**Tīriyo = Gaṅgāttriyo I, p. 19.**  
**Tekicchakāni I, 386.**  
**Telakāni I, 768.**  
  
**Dantikā II, 50.**  
**Dabbo I, 5.**  
**Dāsako I, 17.**  
**Devasabho I, 89. 100.**  
  
**Dhaniyo I, 230.**  
**Dhammadinnā II, 12.**  
**Dhammapālo I, 204.**  
**Dhammasavapitā I, 108.**  
**Dhammasavo I, 107. .**  
**Dhammā II, 17.**  
**Dhammiko I, 306.**  
**Dhīrā II, 6. 7.**

Nadikassapo I, 344. cfr. Kassapo.  
 Nandako I, 174. 282.  
 Nandâ II, 20. 86.  
 Nandiyo I, 25.  
 Nanduttarâ II, 91.  
 Nando I, 158.  
 Nâgasamâlo I, 270.  
 Nâgito I, 86.  
 Nigrodho I, 21.  
 Nisabho I, 196.  
 Nlto I, 84.  
 Nhâtakamuni I, 440. cfr. p. 48.

Pakkho I, 63.  
 Paccayo I, 224.  
 Pañcâliputto *vide* Visâkko.  
 Pañcâcârâ II, 116. cfr. 121. 132.  
 Paripunnako I, 91.  
 Pavittho I, 87.  
 Passiko I, 242.  
 Pârâpariyo I, 116. 746. 948.  
 Piṇḍolabhâradvâjo I, 124.  
 Piṇḍolo = Piṇḍolabhâradvâjo I,  
 p. 19.  
 Piyañjaho I, 76.  
 Pilindavaccho I, 9.  
 Punṇamâso I, 10. 172.  
 Punṇâ II, 3.  
 Punṇikâ II, 251.  
 Puṇṇo I, 70.  
 Puṇṇo Mantâniputto I, 4.  
 Poṭṭiriyaputto *vide* Soṇo.  
 Posiyo I, 34.

Phusso I, 980.

Bandhuro I, 103.  
 Bâkulo I, 227.  
 Belaṭṭhakâni I, 101.  
 Belaṭṭhasiso I, 16.  
 Belaṭṭhi = Belaṭṭhasiso I, p. 4.

Brahmadatto I, 446.  
 Brahmâli I, 206.

Bhagu I, 274.  
 Bhaddaji I, 164.  
 Bhaddâ Kapilânî II, 66.  
 Bhaddâ purâṇaniganṭhi II, 111.  
 Bhaddiyo Kâligodhâya putto I,  
 865.  
 Bhaddo I, 479.  
 Bhadrâ II, 9.  
 Bharato I, 176.  
 Bhalliyo I, 7.  
 Bhâradvâjo I, 178.  
 Bhûto I, 526.

Mantâniputto *vide* Puṇṇo.  
 Malitavambho I, 105.  
 Mahâkaccâyano I, 501.  
 Mahâkappino I, 556. cfr.  
 Kappino.  
 Mahâkassapo I, 1090.  
 Mahâkâlo I, 152. cfr. Kâlo.  
 Mahâkotthiko I, 2. cfr. Koṭṭhiko.  
 Mahâgavaccho I, 12. cfr. p. 4.  
 Mahâcundo I, 142. cfr. Cundo.  
 Mahânâgo I, 392.  
 Mahânâmo I, 115.  
 Mahâpajâpati Gotamî II, 162.  
 Mahâpanthako I, 517.  
 Mahâmoggallâno I, 1208. cfr.  
 Moggallâno.  
 Mânavo I, 73.  
 Mâtangaputto I, 233.  
 Mâlunkyauputto I, 404. 817.  
 Mâluto (?) I, p. 48.  
 Migajâlo I, 422.  
 Migasiro I, 182.  
 Mittakâlî II, 96.  
 Mittâ II, 8. 32.  
 Mutthâ II, 11.



Mudito I, 314.  
 Meghiyo I, 66.  
 Mendasiro I, 78.  
 Melajino I, 132.  
 Mettaji I, 94.  
 Mettikā II, 30.  
 Moggallāno = Mohāmoggallāno I,  
 p. 108.  
 Mogharājā I, 208.

Yasadatto I, 364.  
 Yaso I, 117.  
 Yasojo I, 245.

Rakkhito I, 79.  
 Ratthapālo I, 793.  
 Ramaniyakutiko I, 58.  
 Ramaniyavihāri I, 45.  
 Rājadatto I, 319.  
 Rādho I, 134.  
 Rāmaneyyako I, 49.  
 Rāhulo I, 298.  
 Revato I, 658. cfr. I, p. 8.  
 Rohiṇi II, 290.

Lakunṭako I, 472.  
 Lomasakaṅgiyo I, 27.

Vakkali I, 354.  
 Vaṅṭeo I, 1279.  
 Vacchagotto I, 112.  
 Vacchapālo I, 71.  
 Vajjito I, 216.  
 Vajjiputto I, 62. 119.  
 Vaḍḍhamātā II, 212.  
 Vaḍḍhamāno I, 40.  
 Vaḍḍho I, 339.  
 Vanavaccho I, 13. 113.  
 Vappo I, 61.  
 Valliyo I, 53. 126. 168.  
 Vasabho I, 140.

Vāraṇo I, 239.  
 Vāsiṭṭhi II, 138.  
 Vijayā II, 174.  
 Vijayo I, 92.  
 Vijitaseno I, 359.  
 Vijito = Vijitaseno I, p. 41.  
 Vimalakoṇḍañño I, 64.  
 Vimalā II, 76.  
 Vimalo I, 50. 266.  
 Visākhā II, 13.  
 Visākho Pañcālputto I, 210.  
 Vitasoko I, 170.  
 Viro I, 8.

Sakulā II, 101.  
 Samkicco I, 607.  
 Samgharakkhito I, 109.  
 Saṅghā II, 18.  
 Saṅjayo I, 48.  
 Sandhito I, 218.  
 Sappako I, 310.  
 Sappadāso I, 410.  
 Sabbakāmo I, 458.  
 Sabbamitto I, 150.  
 Sabhiyo I, 278.  
 Samitigutto I, 81.  
 Samiddhi I, 46.  
 Sambulakaccāno I, 190.  
 Sambhūto I, 294.  
 Sarabhaṅgo I, 493.  
 Sātimattiyo I, 248.  
 Sānu I, 44.  
 Sāma...nākāni I, 35.  
 Sāmā II, 38. 41.  
 Sāmidatto I, 90.  
 Sāriputto I, 1017.  
 Singālapitā I, 18.  
 Singālapitiko = Singālapitā I,  
 p. 4.  
 Sirimaṇḍo I, 452.  
 Sirimā I, 160.

- Sirimitto I, 509.  
 Sirivaḍḍho I, 41.  
 Sivako I, 184.  
 Sitavaniyo I, 6.  
 Sīlavā I, 619.  
 Sivako I, 14.  
 Sīvali I, 60.  
 Sīsūpacāla II, 203.  
 Sīhā II, 81.  
 Sīho I, 83.  
 Suktā II, 56.  
 Sugandho I, 24.  
 Sujātā II, 150.  
 Sunāgo I, 85.  
 Sunito I, 631.  
 Sundarasamuddo I, 465.  
 Sundarī II, 337.  
 Suppiyo I, 32.  
 Subāhu I, 52.  
 Subhā kammāradhitā II, 365.  
 Subhā Jivakambavanikā II, 399.  
 Subhūti I, 1.  
 Subhūto I, 324.  
 Sumaṅgalo I, 43.  
 Sumanā II, 14.  
 Sumanā vuḍḍhapabbajitā II, 16.  
 Sumano I, 334. 434.  
 Sumedhā II, 522.  
 Suyāmano I, 74.  
 Surādho I, 136.  
 Susārado I, 75.  
 Suhemanto I, 106.  
 Setucccho I, 102.  
 Senako I, 290.  
 Selā II, 59.  
 Selo I, 841.  
 Soṇā II, 106.  
 Soṇo Kuṭṭhikaṇṇo I, 369.  
 Soṇo Kojiviso I, 644.  
 Soṇo Potiriyaputto I, 194.  
 Sopāko I, 33. 486.  
 Sobhito=Khujjasobhito I, p. 32.  
 Sobhito I, 166.  
 Somamitto I, 148.  
 Somā II, 62.  
 Hatthārohaputto I, 77.  
 Hārīto I, 29. 263.  
 Heraññakāni I, 146.

## CORRECTION.

p. 194, 21 *read*: theriyagāthāya Cāle Upacāle Sīsūpacāle ti āgatam *and compare* Theragāthā v. 42.

## APPENDIX I

### SOME ALTERNATIVE READINGS FOR THERAGĀTHĀ

IN the introduction (p. iv) to Vol. II of his edition of *Paramatthadīpanī*, F. L. Woodward pointed out that the text of Thag given therein includes many readings which differ in many respects from those of Oldenberg's edition. These readings are usually superior to Oldenberg's, but not always so. Many are also found in parallel passages in other Pāli texts.

In this appendix to Oldenberg's edition I have given a somewhat arbitrary selection of alternative readings from ThagA, and also from *Be* (quoting these from the Nālandā Devanāgarī Series version as the original is not available to me), *Ke*, and *Se*. I have also given some readings which occur only in parallel passages elsewhere in Pāli, and I have also emended some passages in the light of non-Pāli parallels, especially in Uv. and G. Dh. I have very occasionally suggested emendations even when no authority supports my suggestion. With these exceptions, I have in each case indicated a source for the alternative reading, but where this is another edition of Thag I have not indicated any canonical occurrences, since these can be found from PTC.

In selecting alternatives my main consideration has been that of metre, since I believe that in a versified text the metre should be the prime guide to any editor or translator, while fully realising that versions which are metrically correct may merely represent later attempts at normalisation. I have not, however, usually referred to, or "corrected", the many dozens of instances where a slightly incorrect verse in O can be corrected by lengthening or shortening a vowel, especially a final one, scanning a vowel as short before a doubled consonant, doubling a consonant to lengthen a preceding vowel, or eliding an initial vowel or a final syllable, even if the more correct version occurs elsewhere. Nor have I drawn attention to the many passages where words such as *ariya*- must be read in their old dissyllabic form to scan correctly.

Where alternative readings are equally metrical, I have sometimes selected versions which seem preferable because of considerations of grammar, syntax, sense, or style. Since such choices are often matters of personal taste, I cannot hope that all readers will agree with me in every case.

Cambridge.  
March, 1966.

K. R. NORMAN.

## ABBREVIATIONS

ThagA = text of Thag included in *Paramatthadīpanī*, ed. F. L. Woodward, 3 vols., PTS, 1940, 1952, 1959.

ThagA cty = Dhammapāla's explanations of Thag.

Be = Chaṭṭhasaṅgāyana ed., Rangoon, 1956.

Ke = 2nd Siamese ed., Bangkok, 1926-8.

Se = text of Thag included in *Paramatthadīpanī*, ed. Suriyagoda Sumangala and Nebada Sangharatana, 2 vols., Colombo, 1918, 1925 (Simon Hewavitarne bequest).

O = Oldenberg's ed. of Thag, PTS, 1883.

Breth. = *Psalms of the Brethren* by Mrs. Rhys Davids, PTS, 1913.

Uv. = *Udānavarga*, ed. F. Bernhard, Göttingen, 1965.

G.Dh = *Gāndhārī Dharmapada*, ed. J. Brough, London, 1962

Mil. = *Milindapañha*, ed. V. Trenckner, London, 1880.

PED = Pāli-English Dictionary, PTS, 1925.

CPD = Critical Pāli Dictionary, Copenhagen, 1924- .

PTC = Pāli Tipiṭaka Concordance, PTS, 1952- .

f.n. = foot-note.

v.l. = variant reading.

< > = add enclosed reading

[ ] = delete enclosed reading

Pāli canonical texts are referred to by the same abbreviations as in PTC.

Numbers without letters refer to verses of Thag.

9. read *nedam* for *na-y-idam* (cf. 885 n' etam)

14. read *gacchāma* for *gacchāmi* (ThagA, Be, Se)

*read avaca for avacāsi (Be, Se)*

18. *read pahassati for pahīyati (Be ; cf. O f.n.)*

27. *panud[ah]issāmi (Be ; cf. ThagA cty panudissāmi)*

32. *ni[m]missam*

37. *[raṭṭham] (cf. Breth. p. 42 f.n. 1)*

40. *read sato for satto (Be, Ke)*

44. *read dissantam for dissantī*

45. *cf. < ājāniyam mam dhāretha puttam buddhassa orasam > (· 174cd ; cf. Breth. r. 50 f.n. 3)*

49. *read cihacihā- for vihavihā- (ThagA, Be)*

66. *read sato for rato (ThagA, Be, Se)*

72. *read dunnikkamo for dunnikkhamo*

77. *read hatthim for hatthi- (Ke)*

82. *read sokāpahato as one word (Be ; v. CPD s.v. apahata)*

85. *read pavivekassa rasam for pavivekarasam (cf. Uv. XXXI. 51 pravivekasya rasam)*

98 9. *read piyam for piya- (Be)*

100. *read parinibbāty for parinibbissaty (cf. 364)*

101. *read gihittam for gihitvam (Be)*

103. *read pitvāna for pītṽāna (ThagA)*

108. *separate sa vīsam- (Be ; cf. ThagA cty so)*

119. *read opiya for osiya (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)*

124. *kule[su] (cf. Uv. XIII. 18 kule)*

129. *read ajānakā for ajānatā (Ke ; cf. O f.n.)*

143. *read pharasū- for pharasu- (ThagA, Be, Se)*

*read tatth' for ttah' (ThagA, Be, Se)*

150. *read gaccha for gaccham (ThagA)*

151. *read bāham for bāhum (ThagA, Be)*

*read abhisandahitvā for abhisaddahitvā (ThagA, Be, Ke)*

164. *read saḥassakaṇḍo satageṇḍu for saḥassakaṇḍu satabheṇḍu (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)*

184. *read phāsukā for pāsukā (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)*

186. *read apaceyyānam for apacineyyānam (ThagA, Be)*

195. *read gharā for abhi- (Be, Ke ; cf. ThagA cty gharāvāsa-bandhanato nikkhamitvā)*

200. *read hi for ha (Be; Ke)*

203. *read sa hi suttesu for patisuttesu (ThagA, Be, Ke)*

205. *read kassa for tassa (Be, Se ; cf. ThagA cty kassa)*

209. *punctuate c' attavaṇṇam (ThagA)*

212. *read* jhāya taṃ *for* jhāyitaṃ (ThagA, Be, Sc)  
*read* sunikkamo *for* sunikkhamo (ThagA, Be, Kc)
214. *read* cittakaliṃ *as one word* (Be, Se ; cf. 356)
223. *read* vihārā ca *for* vihārato (cf. O f.n.)
225. *punctuate* ca-m-anutappati (ThagA)
229. *separate* ahi musika- (ThagA ; cf. Uv. XIII.9 ahir mūṣaka-)
233. panud[ah]jissāmi (Be ; cf. 27)
239. *read* samaṇū- *for* samaṇu- (ThagA, Be, Sc)
243. *read* -santhato *for* -santato (ThagA, Be, Sc)
248. *read* jaṅghā- *for* jaṅgha- (ThagA, Se)
254. *read* vidālītā *for* padālītā (ThagA, Se)
258. tiracch[ān]ayoniya
260. *punctuate* veditvā-m-ahaṃ (ThagA)
261. cf. 225
269. *read* samatiṭṭhatha *for* samatiṭṭhata (Be, Kc, Sc)
291. ayoni[so]saṃvidhānena (ThagA, Be, Sc)
308. *read* leṇaṃ aleṇa- *for* leṇaṃ alena- (ThagA, Be, Kc)
309. *read* mama *for* mahā- (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read* leṇassa *for* -leṇassa (ThagA, Be, Kc)
310. *punctuate* tā' mat- (ThagA)
316. *read* v' asatī *for* savatī (ThagA, Se)
318. cf. 269
320. *read* icchako *for* icchato (Be, Kc)
321. *read* aghagataṃ *for* aghataṃ (ThagA, Be, Sc)
324. [sa]kubbato (Be ; cf. G. Dh 291 kuvadu *and* Uv. XVIII.7 kurvataḥ)
342. *read* -gahana- *for* -gahaṇa- (ThagA, Be, Sc)
345. *read* majjhaṇhikaṃ *for* majjhantikaṃ (cf. Be majjh anhikaṃ *and* ThagA cty majjhaṇha velāyaṃ)  
*read* odakaṃ *for* udakaṃ
354. *read* aggaṃ *for* agga- (ThagA, Be, Sc)
359. *read* vadaṇessāmi *for* vo daṇessāmi (ThagA)
- 365c. [ca] (cf. 479)
369. *read* parinibbāty *for* parinibbissaty (cf. Breth. p. 204 f.n. 1)
380. *read* yass' atthāya *for* yassa c' atthāya (cf. 136)
400. *read* abhivutṭhaṃ *for* abhivadḍham (Kc)
401. *read* c' etaṃ *for* ve taṃ (Be, Kc)

406. *punctuate* vihārā-n-upanikkhamiṃ (ThagA)  
 411. *read* utṭhehi *for* utṭhāhi (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 415. *divide* -su kovido (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 431. *read* udakakuṇbhamaṃ *for* udakumbhakamaṃ (ThagA, Be)  
 445. *read* uppajje te *for* uppajjate (Be, Se ; *cf.* ThagA cty sace te uppajjeyya)  
 447a. < ev' > (*cf.* Uv.VI. 14 evābhivarsati)  
 448. *read* -dhūmāyito *for* -dhūpāyito (*cf.* SA on S i 40 -dhūmāyito)  
 451. *read* viharate *for* vijahate (ThagA, Se)  
 455. *read* -rūpasmi *for* -rūpasmim (Be)  
 457. *read* c' etā *for* vetā (Be, Ke)  
 464. *cf.* 269  
 468a. *read* ce *for* ca (Be ; *cf.* ThagA cty sace)  
       *read* kāyagataṃ *for* kāyagatā- (Be, Se)  
 481. *read* anucaṅkamim *for* anucaṅkamissaṃ (*cf.* ThagA cty anugamanavasena caṅkamim)  
 484. *read* Aṅga-Magadhānaṃ *for* Aṅgāna Magadhānaṃ (Ke ; *cf.* ThagA cty Aṅga-Magadhānaṃ)  
 493. *read* nivattate *for* nibbattate (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)  
 494. *read* sukhāvaho *for* sukhādhivāho (*cf.* 1052 and ThagA cty sukhāvaho)  
 495. *cf.* 124  
 497. *read* attā ca naṃ *for* attānañ ca (ThagA, Be)  
       *read* vedi *for* veti (ThagA, Be, Ke)  
 504—6. *read* so *for* yo (Be, Se)  
 522. *read* vihaga- *for* vihaṅga- (Be, Se ; *cf.* ThagA cty vihaga-)  
 543. *read* na *for* ne (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)  
 546. *read* pannarase *for* pannaraso (*cf.* Sn 1016)  
 547. *read* paṭikacca *for* paṭigacca (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 563. *read* -ppavedanā *for* -ppavedanaṃ (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 564. *read* vehāsā-d-upasaṅkamim *for* vehāsūn upasaṅkamim (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)  
 568. *read* nigāḷhito *for* nigāḷhiko (*cf.* O f.n. and PED s.v.)  
       *read* -ggharaṇo *for* -ggharaṇi (Be, Se)  
 571. *read* maraṇāya *for* maraṇassa (Be ; *cf.* ThagA cty maraṇass' atthāya)  
 582. *read* va . . . va *for* ca . . . ca (Be)

585. *read dukkhantaṃ for dukkhass' antaṃ* (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
590. *cittassa < ca >* (Be, Ke)
592. *read bhajitabbakāni for bhajitabbāni* (Ke)
596. *read vippamutto for vimutto* (ThagA, Be, Ke)
605. *read yass' atthāya for yassa c' atthāya* (Ke)
613. *read abhihāsanam for abhibhāsanam* (Be, Ke ; cf. ThagA cty tosanam)
627. *read visodhayim for visodhitam* (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
659. *separate sam yugam* (cf. CPD s.v. ativattati)
662. *punctuate v' onatā*
663. *read accagū for ajjhagū* (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
665. *read dhīrā for vīrā* (ThagA, Be, Ke)
- 667c. *read va for ca* (Be, Se ; cf. ThagA cty va)
669. *read pavivekadukkham for pavivekiyam dukkham* (Be)
675. *read ūhataṃ for upātaṃ* (ThagA)  
*read 'pasāmaye for pasāmaye* (ThagA, Be, Se)
679. *read -nikkamo for -nikkhamo* (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
680. *read dalha- for dalho* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read bhetvāna for chetvāna* (Be, Se)
681. *read ūmiyā for ummiyā* (ThagA, Be, Se)
683. cf. 243
688. *read yass' atthāya for yassa c' atthāya* (ThagA, Se)  
*read saddhivihārinā for sandavihārena* (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
691. *read muttam for mutta-* (ThagA, Be, Se)
692. *read accaruci for accantaruci* (Be, Ke)  
*punctuate Himavā v' aññe* (ThagA)
701. *read virajjati for viharati* (ThagA)
702. *read 'pasammati for pasammati* (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
704. *read parinibbāty for parinibbissaty* (cf. 369)
705. *punctuate avase 'sam*
710. *read pitvā va for pitvāna* (ThagA, Be, Se)
713. *read vā for ca* (ThagA, Be, Se ; cf. O f.n.)
714. *read gaṇhāti for gaṇhati* (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
721. *read bhadante for bhaddante* (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
727. *read samācaram for samācāram* (ThagA, Se)
733. *read ambilaṃ for ambila-* (Be, Se)  
*read ganthito for gadhito* (ThagA, Se)



738. *read -sare for -rase* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 740. *read pi for hi* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 741. *read adhosīdanasamyuttam for atho sīdati samyuttam*  
*(cf. O f.n. and ThagA f.n.)*  
 742. *read sā for sa* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 743. *read abhijigīsati for abhijigīsāti* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 744. *read kusalo for kusalā* (ThagA, Be, Se ; cf. O f.n.)  
 745. *read satim for sati-* (ThagA, Se ; cf. O f.n.)  
 749. *read asuro for āsuro* (ThagA, Be, Se ; cf. O f.n.)  
 750. *read añchāmi for añcāmi* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read muccāmi for muñcāmi* (cf. O f.n.)  
 753. *read bālham for bālam* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read tiṭṭhati for ṭhati* (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se ; cf. O f.n.)  
 757. *read [sallam] abbhantara-apassayam* (cf. CPD s.v. and  
 ThagA f.n.)  
 758. *read pāṇiṇ ca for pāṇi va* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 759. *read -mattike for -mantike* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read -usūya- for -ussuyya-* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 768. *read gantham for gandham* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 770. *read aṭṭhim for aṭṭhi-* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 771. *read pādā for pāpā* (ThagA, Be, Se ; cf. O f.n.)  
 774. *read nāsadā for nāsādā* (Be, Se)  
*read vāguram for vākuram* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 775. *read chinno pāso for chinnā pāsā* (Be, Se ; cf. ThagA cty  
 chinno pāso)  
*read nāsadā for nāsādā* (Be, Se)  
*read vāguram for vākuram* (Be, Se)  
 776. *read va for ca* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 781. *divide yena kammam* (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)  
 782. *read h' idam for hi nam* (ThagA, Be)  
 783. *read aḍḍhā for addhā* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 784. *read seyyā for seyyo* (Be, Se)  
*read avyositattā for abyositatthā* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read karoti for karonti* (Be, Se)  
 786d. *read pāpadhammā for pāpadhammo* (Se ; cf. O f.n.)  
 789. *read avañjhā for avajjā* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 790. *read gabbha- for gabbhe* (Be, Se ; cf. ThagA cty gabbha-)  
 791. *read ñatvā for disvā* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
 794. *read piyam for piya-* (Be, Se)

- 807, 809, 811, 813, 815, 817. *read cāpi for vāpi (Be, Se ; cf. ThagA cty cāpi)*
817. *[vi]jānato (Se)*
824. *read Sela [ti bhagavā] (ThagA, Be, Se)*
825. *[iti Selo brāhmaṇo] (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)*
826. *read t' etam for imam (Be)*
- 827, 837. *[Selā ti bhagavā] (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)*
838. *read āgamha for āgamma (Be ; cf. ThagA cty agamimha)*
867. *read tuvañ for tvañ (ThagA, Be, Ke)*
868. *read paccapādi for paccupādi (Be ; cf. ThagA cty paṭipajji)*
869. *read icc' for itv (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)*
- 871a. *yo < ca > (ThagA, Be, Se ; cf. O f.n.)*  
*pamajjitvā[na] (Be, Ke, Se ; cf. O f.n.)*
874. *read pi . . . pi . . . pi for hi . . . hi . . . hi (ThagA, Be, Se)*
875. *[hi]*
876. *read mam for mamam (cf. ThagA cty mam na himso)*
893. *read ajjhagā for ajjhagamā (ThagA, Se)*
909. *read muhuttana for muhutte (ThagA, Be, Se)*  
*read sa-Brahmakappo as one word (ThagA, Be, Se)*
910. *print Uparitṭham as pr. n. (ThagA)*
915. *read ito . . . tato for ito . . . ito (ThagA, Be, Se)*
930. *separate upatṭhitā vivekāya (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)*
932. *read sa-saṃgāme for sayamgāhe (ThagA, Be, Se)*
934. *read putta- for puttam (Ke)*
935. *read vattenti for vadanti (Be, Ke)*  
*read pabuddhā for paṭibuddhā (ThagA, Se)*
937. *read tela- for telam (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)*
939. *read issere for issare (cf. O f.n.)*
940. *read apāṭukā for avāṭukā (ThagA, Be, Se)*
945. *read na for ni (ThagA, Be, Se)*
954. *read kilesissanti for kilisiasanti (ThagA, Se)*
955. *read voharantā for voharanti (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)*
962. *read -patthāni for -pattāni (ThagA, Be, Se)*
963. *read va for ca (Be)*
969. *read paridhassati for paridahissati (Be)*
979. *separate silesu samvutā (Be, Ke, Se)*
980. *read phusantā for phusanti (ThagA, Be, Ke)*

981. *read yatasañkappajjhāyī for yathā saṃkappacariyāya*  
(ThagA, Be, Se)
982. *read vā for ca* (ThagA, Be, Se)
984. *read kappiyaṃ tañ ce chādeti for kappiyatañ ca ādeti*  
(ThagA, Be, Se)
992. *read ramaṇiyān' for ramaṇiyā* (ThagA)
1000. *read -kkhayo for -kkhayā* (ThagA, Se)
1009. *read vāpi for cāpi* (ThagA)
1015. *read mahāmatī for mahāmuni* (ThagA, Be)
1018. *kodhanena < ca >* (ThagA, Be ; cf. O f.n.)
1019. *paññavatā < ca >* (cf. O f.n. and G. Dh 229)
- 1037-8. *read abhikkante for atikkante* (Be, Se)
1053. *cf. 124*
1055. *read me for taṃ* (Be, Ke ; cf. Mil. p. 395)
- 1056c. *read vā for ca* (Be ; cf. Mil. p. 395 va)
1058. *read tattha for tassa* (ThagA, Ke)
- 1071ab. *read pañcaṅgikena turiyena na rati hoti tādīsī* (ThagA ;  
cf. 398)
1077. *read tathā tādiṃ for tathāvādiṃ* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read ve for ca* (Ke)
1079. *virūḥabrahmacariyā < te >* (Be)
1083. *read viraṃ for dhiraṃ* (ThagA, Be, Se)
1084. *read jhāyasi for jhāyati* (ThagA, Se)
1100. *read pasattho for pasatṭho* (ThagA, Be, Se)
1105. *read asaṅgacārī for saṃgāmacārī* (Be)
1113. *read virādhaya for virāye* (ThagA, Be, Se)
1119. *read -antare for -antaraṃ* (ThagA, Be, Se)
1120. *read hohi ... hohi ... hohi for hoti ... hoti ... hoti*  
(ThagA, Be, Se ; cf. O f.n.)
1125. *read taṇhā avijjā for taṇhaṃ avijjaṃ* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read āvāmituṃ for āgamituṃ* (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
1127. *read brāhmaṇe ... khattiye for brāhmaṇo ... khattiyā*  
(cf. O f.n.)  
b. *kārosi < no >*
1129. *read cāraṇikaṃ for vāraṇikaṃ* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read dassayaṃ for dassahaṃ* (ThagA, Be, Se)
1133. *read adho divā for adhodiśā* (ThagA, Be, Se)
1134. *read dhitipparaṃ for dhi dhī paraṃ* (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read ahaṃ for alaṃ* (cf. ThagA f.n.)

- read* -sandaniṃ *for* -sandani (ThagA, Be, Se)
1143. *read* na nūna *for* nanu (*cf.* 1129)
1152. *read* duggandhakaraṃ -paribandham *for* duggandham  
kariparibandha (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*add* < karisa- > (*cf.* O f.n. and App. II)
1155. *read* ākāsaṃ hi *for* ākāsamhi (ThagA)
1156. *read* āsādi *for* āhari (Be, Ke ; *cf.* ThagA cty āsādehi)
1159. < uppādavayadhammino | uppajjitvā nirujjhanti :  
tesaṃ vūpasamo sukho > (ThagA, Ke, Se)
1160. sukhumaṃ < te > (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
1163. *cf.* 40
1171. *read* etaṃ *for* ekaṃ (Be ; *cf.* ThagA cty etaṃ)
1172. *read* aphassayi *for* apassayi (ThagA, Be, Ke)
1173. *read* āsādi *for* āhari (Be ; *cf.* ThagA cty āsādehi)
1174. *read* adhogamaṃ *for* acaṅkamaṃ (ThagA, Be, Se)
1181. *read* yassa *for* yasse (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)  
*read* muhuttaṃ *for* muhutte (Be)
1190. *read* sarassa *for* sāgarasmaṃ (Se ; *cf.* ThagA cty  
mahāsamuddassa majjhe)
1202. *read* aphassayi *for* apassayi (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
1205. *read* dahissasi *for* dahissaṃ (ThagA, Be, Se)
1207. *read* oiyate *for* miyyate (Be ; *cf.* O f.n.)
1208. *read* antaradhāyatha *for* antaradhāyati (Be ; *cf.* O f.n.)
1211. *read* dhamme s' amhi *for* dhammesv amhi (Be)
1213. *read* evaṇ ce maṃ *for* evaṃ evaṃ (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
1214. *read* nibbanatho *for* nibbanathā (ThagA, Be, Se)
1215. *read* vehāsaṃ *for* vihāsaṃ (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read* mutattā *for* muttantā (ThagA, Be, Se)
1216. *read* taṃ munim āhu *for* muni taṃ āhu (ThagA)
1217. *read* atha *for* aṭṭhi- (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read* -gat' assa *for* -gatissa (ThagA, Be, Se)  
*read* duṭṭhulla- *for* padulla- (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)
1218. *read* -ratta- *for* -rattaṃ (ThagA, Be, Se)
1219. *read* pathasmaṃ *for* pathamhi (Ke)  
*read* vipphaṇṇāsaṃ *for* vipphaṇṇāsaṃ hutvā (ThagA)
1220. *read* papatanti *for* patanti (ThagA, Be, Se)
1222. *read* 'dha *for* idham (ThagA)  
*read* padhānavā *for* amānavā (ThagA, Be, Se)
1223. *read* kāma- *for* kama- (ThagA, Be, Ke, Se)

1228. *read* piyavācam *va for* piyavācam *eva* (S i 189)  
 1232. *read* sālīkāy' *iva for* sālīkāye *va* (ThagA, *Be, Se*)  
       *read* udīrayi *for* udīyyati (ThagA, *Se*)  
 1233. *read* suṇanti *for* suṇantā (ThagA, *Be, Se*)  
 1234. *read* samāgatā *for* samagatā (ThagA, *Be, Ke, Se*)  
 1239. *read* vimalaṃ *for* vipulaṃ (ThagA, *Be, Se*)  
 1242. bandha[na]- (*Be*)  
 1246. *read* -nikkamo *for* -nikkhamo (ThagA, *Be, Se*)  
 1249. *read* nāgassa *for* nāgassa (ThagA, *Be, Se*)  
 1253. *read* addasāma *for* addasāmi (ThagA, *Be, Se*)  
 1257. *read* -gataddasā *for* -gataṃdasā (ThagA, *Be, Se*)  
 1259. *read* ariyaṃ c' aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ *for* ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ (*Ke, Se*)  
 1263. *read* chettā *for* chetvā (ThagA, *Be* ; *cf. O f.n.*)  
 1265. *read* sotā *for* sotaṃ (ThagA, *Be*)  
       *read* no *for* nu (ThagA, *Be*)  
 1267. *read* ganthā *for* gandhā (ThagA, *Be, Se*)  
 1268. *read* nivuto *for* nibbuto (ThagA, *Be, Se*)  
       d. *read* na jotimanto pi narā tapeyyuṃ (Sn 348 ; *cf. O f.n.*)  
 1269. *read* parisāsu *for* parisāya (ThagA, *Be, Se*)  
 1270. *read* saṇiṃ *for* sanikaṃ (Sn 350)  
 1272. *read* samujju- *for* samujja- (ThagA, *Be, Se*)  
 1273. *read* paroparaṃ *for* parovaraṃ (ThagA, *Be, Se*)  
 1275. [ti bhagavā] (ThagA, *Be, Ke, Se*)

## APPENDIX II

### ĀRYĀ STANZAS IN THERA-THERĪ-GĀTHĀ

In her translation of the Therīgāthā, Mrs. Rhys Davids states (p. 110, note) that the metre of Kisāgotamī's verses (213-223) "is not the śloka, and is too irregular to be easily classifiable"; p. 163, note, she confesses her inability to classify the metre of the last chapter but one (vv. 400-447), and p. XL, note, "the last poem" (vv. 448-522) is added to the list. In all three cases, the metre is the common Āryā, as rare in Pali as it is frequent in Prakrit, and also in Sanskrit literature. Unfortunately, and more surprisingly, the editor of the Thī, Richard Pischel, was also totally ignorant of this metre (as is proved most conspicuously by the frequent cases of wrong division of lines), and at any rate in practice treated prosody as non-existent. The result was the more unsatisfactory as the Āryā, which had fallen into disuse in Pali after the "emigration" of that language from India to Ceylon, has been quite unfamiliar or even unknown to countless generations of Pali scribes and editors, with the result that most stanzas in this metre have severely suffered in tradition.<sup>1</sup> On the other hand, the Āryā is a much more "sensitive" metre than the Śloka, governed by refined and very strict rules of prosody which can and ought to be used as the surest guide to the restoration of a corrupt text. Further aid for this attempt is offered to the Pali scholar of today by many oriental printed editions representing the traditions of the various Theravāda countries. Practical requirements of work for the Critical Pali Dictionary have led the present writer to undertake a re-edition of all Āryās (about 450) occurring in the Pali canon. Coming to know of this project when the reprinting of the present volume was nearly finished, Miss Horner very kindly offered to include in it the new text of the Āryās (27 in Th, 130

---

<sup>1</sup> There is a distinct tendency, most noticeable in S, to transform the obsolete Āryā into the familiar Śloka.

in Thī) <sup>2</sup>; owing to the advanced state of the printing, this was only feasible in the form of an appendix. It will be seen that the metrical restitution involves numerous and considerable changes, some of which even affect Dictionary and Grammar (e.g. mahisī for mahesī, abl. tāto = tasmāt, inf. kātuyye, not kātuye [Prakrit kāumje], etc.).

For the prosody of the Āryā, the reader is referred to my 1964 lectures at the Collège de France, Paris, <sup>3</sup> where I have also dealt with the Therīgāthā Āryās from the chronological and literary point of view. It may suffice to repeat here that there are, in Pali as in Jaina Prakrit, two kinds of Āryā, the (very rare) old type being represented only by Th 65, 1243–1245, and that in the Pali Āryā the odd pāda may occasionally be replaced by an odd Śloka pāda; these cases have been marked in the notes. The caesura may be wanting (the line then being called vipulā) on condition that the 4th gaṇa *must* then be ॐॐॐ; in a very few cases this rule is disregarded.

I denote with a, b, c, d, the four pādas of a stanza (for the Āryā, the use of the term pāda is not strictly speaking correct). Other abbreviations are those used in the Critical Pali Dictionary, the designations of text editions being simplified by omission of the <sup>e</sup> (E, S, etc., not E<sup>e</sup>, S<sup>e</sup>, etc.). The following oriental editions were collated :

S Syāmaratṭhassa Tepiṭakam ; Vv, Pv, Th, Thī, Bangkok 2470 = 1926.

B Chatṭhasaṅgītipiṭakam ; Vv, Pv, Th, Thī, Rangoon 1960.

N Nālandā Devanāgarī Pāli Series ; Vv, Pv, Th, Thī, 1959.

C1926 Therīgāthā-pāli with Sinhalese translation, publ. by the Students' Buddhist Union, Colombo 1926.

C1930 Vimanawatthu-Petawatthu Thera-Therigatha Pali (Tipiṭakapālimudraṅkane tatiyapothhakam), ed. Siri Nānissara Dhammānanda Thero, Colombo 1930.

<sup>2</sup> Th 42/43 and Thī 23/24 are left out because I am unable to offer a satisfactory restoration of these particularly difficult and corrupt stanzas.

<sup>3</sup> Les études jaina, état présent et tâches futures (Collège de France, 1965), p. 53 ff.

The signs ^ (˘) are put over vowels written short (long) in all editions but to be read long (short) to suit the metre. - above a vowel is written merely to indicate that an anusvāra (ṁ) has to be disregarded metrically (whatever the actual pronunciation of the vowel may have been). Sometimes (and not only at the beginning of a word or second member of compound), a double consonant is metrically treated as single (a practice proved beyond doubt by numerous parallels in Aṁg poetry); in such cases I write (t)t, (k)kh, etc. Not infrequently the spelling with single consonant is found in part of the tradition (particularly dukha besides dukkha, in this case no doubt under the influence of sukha). A † marks, as in CPD, words or passages for which I have failed to find a satisfactory emendation.

Hamburg, 1966

L. ALSDORF.

### THERAGĀTHĀ

nilā sugīvā sikhino      morā kāraṁviyaṁ abhinadanti |  
te sīta-vāta-kalitā      suttaṁ jhāyaṁ nibodhenti. || 22||

ukkhepakata-Vacchassa      saṁkalitaṁ bahūhi vassehi |  
taṁ bhāsati gahaṭṭhānaṁ      sunisinno uḷāra-pāmojjo || 65 ||

na tathāmatam sata-rasaṁ  
suddh' annaṁ yaṁ may' ajja paribhuttaṁ |  
aparimita-dassinā Gotamena buddhena desito dhammo. || 91||

mānena vañcitāse      saṁkhāresū kilissamānāse |  
lābhālābhena mathitā      samādhim nādhigacchanti. || 102 ||

65, Cf. Helmer Smith, *Analecta Rhythmica* p. 11.—Āryā of old type.

91, A Giti stanza, c/d vipulā. b: all sudh°.

102, b: all saṁkilissa°. Helmer Smith o.c. p. 12: saṁkhāre[su] saṁki°. c: śloka pāda. d: 4th gaṇa ~-).



lahuko vata me kāyo phuṭṭho pīti-sukhena vipulena |  
tūlam iva eritaṃ mālutena pilavati va me kāyo. || 104 ||

esāvahiyyase pabbatena bahu-kuṭaja-sallakīkena |  
Nesādakena girinā yasassinā pari(c)chadenā ti. || 115 ||

In "stanza" 199, I cannot detect any metre ; it seems to be prose. Of 200, the traditional text runs : mā kho tvaṃ Kappaṭa pacālesi | mā taṃ upakaṇṇakamhi tālessaṃ | na ha tvaṃ Kappaṭa mattaṃ | aññāsi saṃgha-majjhamhi pacalāyamāno ti. The stanza may be tentatively restored as follows (with pāda a as śloka pāda) : mā, Kappaṭa, pacālesi, mā taṃ upakaṇṇakamhi tālessaṃ ! | na hi taṃ, Kappaṭa, mattaṃ aññāsi pacalāyamāno ti. || 200 ||

(356-359)

tvaṃ olaggo na gacchasi  
duvāra-vivaraṃ gajo va alabhanto |  
na ca citta-kalī punappunam  
pasahaṃ pāpa-rato carissasi. || 356 ||  
yathā kuñjaraṃ adantaṃ  
nava-ggahaṃ aṅkusa-ggaho balavā |  
āvatteti akāmaṃ, evaṃ āvattayissan taṃ ! || 357 ||  
yathā vara-haya-dama-kusalo  
sārathi-pavaro dameti ājaññaṃ, |  
evaṃ damayissan taṃ patitṭhito pañcasu balesu. || 358 ||

104, b : all phuṭṭho ca pī'.

115, Acc. to Helmer Smith o.g. d = śloka pāda with 6th long dissolved ; with final ti included in text, regular āryā pāda.

200, c : cf. Appendix I, p. 224. d might also be restored : aññāsi saṃgha-majjhammi, but pacalāyamāno can hardly be missed.

356, a, c, d vaiṭāliya, b āryā. a : E gacchasi (cf. H. Berger, *Futurisches gacchati im Pali*, Münchener Studien für Sprachwissenschaft 4 p. 25). b : ESC dvāra.

satiyā taṃ nibandhissam payat'atto vo damessāmi |  
 viriya-dhura-niggahito  
 na-y-ito dūram gamissase, citta ! || 359 ||

---

abbhokāse viharasi sītā hemantikā imā rattiyo !  
 mā sītena pareto  
 vihaññittho pavisa tvaṃ vihāram phusit'aggaḷam. || 385 ||

---

sakalam samatta-rogaṃ Sarabhaṅgo nāddasaṃ pubbe |  
 so 'yaṃ rogo diṭṭho vacana-karenātidevassa. || 489 ||

---

(587-596, Gotamo thero)

Oldenberg's text needing but few corrections, it seems unnecessary to repeat it here, and the following notes will suffice :

vv. 587, 588, 589, 591 are Upagīti stanzas. The following odd pādas are śloka : 587 a, c ; 590 a ; 591 a, c ; 592 c (āryā by reading with S bhajitabbakāni) ; 593 a (āryā by deleting final ca) ; 594 a (insert ca after bhāveyya).—590 b read cittassa ca saṅṭha°. 594 b : insert ca after anattasaññaṃ. 595 b : read iddhī. 596 c : read with SCBN vippamutto.

---

tava sarīraṃ nava-sotaṃ  
 duggandha-karaṃ karisa-paribandhaṃ |  
 bhikkhū parivajjayate  
 taṃ mīlhaṃ va yathā suci-kāmo. || 1152 ||

---

359. An Udgīti stanza. a : śloka.

385. Three āryā pādas (in b scan rattiyo), followed by a half-śloka !

489. An Upagīti stanza (normal āryā by inserting ahaṃ before pubbe !).

1152. a : śloka. b : E gandhaṃ karipariba°, S gandhakam parivajjeyya, v.l. = E, C gandhakaram pariba° ; E note : " possibly the first member of the compound is karisa."

(1243-1245, = SN I 193, 16-27 ; 1245 c, d also = Sn 934)  
 oghassa hi nittharan' attham aneka-vihitam . . . maggam  
 akkhāsi. |  
 tasmim amate akkhāte dhamma-dasā t̥hitā asamhīrā. ||1243||  
 pajjota-karo ativijjha sabba-(t̥)t̥hitinam atikkaman addā, |  
 ñatvā ca sacchikatvā ca  
 aggam so desayī das' addhānam || 1244 ||  
 evarṃ sudesite dhamme ko pamādo vijānatan dhammam ? |  
 tasmā tassa bhāgavato  
 sāsane sadā namassam anusikkhe. || 1245 ||

## THE RĪGĀTHĀ

(213-223, Kisāgotamī)

kalyāṇamittatā muninā lokam ādissa vaṇṇitā. |  
 kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno api bālo paṇḍito assa. || 213 ||  
 bhajitabbā sappurisā paññā tathā vaḍḍhati bhajantānam |  
 bhajamāno sappurise sabbehi dukkehi mucceyya. || 214 ||  
 dukkhañ ca vijāneyyā  
 dukkhassa ca samudayam nirodhañ ca |  
 atth' aṅgikañ ca maggam cattāri pi ariya-saccāni. || 215 ||  
 dukkho itthī-bhāvo akkhāto purisa-damma-sārathinā |  
 sāpattikam pi dukkham app' ekaccā sakim vijātāyo. || 216 ||  
 galake apakantanti sukhumāliniyo visāni khādanti |  
 jana-māraka-majjha-gatā  
 ubho pi vyasanāni anubhonti. || 217 ||

1243-5, three āryās of old type.

1243, b : one mora wanting before maggam. c : after tasmim, all read ca or te ; tamhi ca would suit the metre.

1245, c/d : hi after tasmā and appamatto after sāsane deleted metri c.

213, a-c śloka, d āryā.

214, a scanning, though badly, as śloka, too, S transforms the rest of the verse into śloka : paññā tathāpi vaḍḍhati/bhajamānam bhajamāno yo koci khattiyādiko.—b : BN pañña tathā va°, E tathā pava°. d : all °hi pi dukkhehi ; CBN pamu°.

215, c, d : only E om. ca and pi.—S transforms the whole stanza into a bad śloka : dukkhañ ceva vijāneyya dukkhassa ca samudayam/nirodh'-atth'aṅgika-maggam cattāri ariya-saccāni ca.

216, c : all sapatti, but Kern Toev. sāpatti ex conj.

217, a : E gale, Kern Toev. conj kalale, but cf. CPD s.v. apakantati. b : S sukhumāliyo. d : initial vy metrically = single cons.; S dve byasanānubhonti pi (śloka !).

upavijaññā gacchanti      addasāhaṃ patin̐ mataṃ, |  
 panthamhi vijāyitvā      appattāhaṃ sakaṃ gehaṃ. || 218 ||  
 dve puttā kāla-katā      patī ca panthe mato kapaṇikāya |  
 mātā pitā ca bhātā      dayhanti eka-citakāyaṃ. || 219 ||  
 khīṇa-kulīne kapaṇe!      anubhūtaṃ te dukhaṃ aparimāṇaṃ, |  
 assū ca te pavattaṃ      bahūni jātī-sahassāni. || 220 ||  
 passim̐ susāna-majjhe      atho pi khādītāni putta-mamsāni. |  
 hata-kulikā sugarahitā  
                  mata-patikā amatam adhigacchim̐. || 221 ||

sambhāvito mē maggo      ariyo aṭṭh' aṅgiko amaya-gāmī, |  
 nibbānaṃ sacchikataṃ,      dhammādāsaṃ avekkhī' haṃ || 222 ||  
 ahaṃ amhi kanta-sallā      ohita-bhārā, kataṃ mē karaṇiyaṃ! |  
 Kisāgotami theri      vimutta-cittā imaṃ abhaṇī. || 223 ||

### Kisāgotamī

(v. 243)

E : sace imā nadiyo te pāpaṃ pubbekataṃ vaheyyuṃ  
 puññaṃ p'ime vaheyyuṃ tena tvaṃ paribāhiro assa.

Tentative restoration as āryā :

hañce imā nadiyo      pāpaṃ pubbe kataṃ vaheyyuṃ te, |  
 puññaṃ p'imā vaheyyuṃ,      tenā paribāhiro assa. || 243 ||

MSS and editions reflect various attempts at transformation into śloka, e.g. SC :

sace imā nadiyo te      pāpaṃ pubbe kataṃ vahuṃ (!) |  
 puññaṃ imāni vaheyyuṃ,      tena tvaṃ paribāhiro.

For hañce cf. Pali hañci and Aśoka (Rock ed. IX) hañce, haccē.

218, a-b śloka, c-d āryā c : ES panthe ; all 'yitvāna, d : C appattā va sakam gharam (śloka ?).

219, a : E kalamkatā, b : ES pati, c : ES bhātā ca, d : CBN dayhanti ca eka (metr. also possible).

220, a : C khīṇā, S khīṇakulamhi, b : B dukhaṃ, ESCN dukkham.

221, a : CBN vasitā susāna (read thus ?), ES passim tam su, b : khādītāni unmetrical ; read probably khādītāni (cf. Prakrit khāya khādita, Pali khāyita), c : all sabba-garahi, sugara ex conj. metri c.

222, a : all bhāvito (sam conj. metri c.) ; S me ayam maggo (śloka ?), c : S pi sacchi (śloka ?), d : EC' apekkiham ; E v.l., SN avekkhiham, B avekkhim haṃ.

223, a : S ahamhi, E ahaṃ amhi, c : all Kisā, N v.l. Kisā ; CBN gotami, d : ES suvimu, ESN bhaṇi, C abhaṇi.

## (400-447, Isidāsi)

nagaramhi Kusuma-nāme Pāṭaliputtamhi pathaviyā maṇḍe |  
 Sakya-kula-kulināyo dve bhikkhuniyo guṇavatiyo. || 400 ||  
 Isidāsi tattha ekā, dutiyā Bodhī ti sīla-sampannā, |  
 jhān' ajjhayana-ratāyo bahussutā dhuta-kilesāyo. || 401 ||  
 tā piṇḍāya caritvā bhatt'attham kariya dhota-pattāyo |  
 rahitamhi sukha-nisinnā imā girā abbhudiresum || 402 ||  
 pāsādikā si, ayye Isidāsi, vayo pi te aparihīno. |  
 kim disvāna valīkam athā si nekkhammam anuyuttā ? || 403 ||  
 evam anuyujjamānā sā rahite dhamma-desanā-kusalā |  
 Isidāsi vacanam abravi :

sunā, Bodhi, yathā mhi pabbajitā ! || 404 ||  
 Ujjeniyā puravare mayhā pitā sīla-samvuto seṭṭhi. |  
 tass' amhi eka-dhītā piyā manāpā ca dayitā ca. || 405 ||  
 atha me Sāketāto varako āgacchi uttama-kulīno |  
 seṭṭhi pahūta-ratano ta(s)sa mam suṇham adā tāto. || 406 ||  
 sassūyā sasurassa ca sāyam pātam paṇāmam upagamma |  
 sirasā karomi pāde, vandāmi yathā mhi anusitthā. || 407 ||  
 yā mayhā sāmikassā bhaginīyo bhātuno parijano vā, |  
 ēka-vārakam pi disvā ubbiggā āsanam demi. || 408 ||  
 annena ca pānena ca

khajjena ca yaṁ ca tattha sannihitam |  
 chāдеми upanayāmi ca,  
 demi ca yaṁ yassa patirūpaṁ. || 409 ||  
 kāle upaṭṭhahitvā gharam † samupāgamāmi ummāre |  
 dhovanti hattha-pāde pañjalikā sāmikam upemi || 410 ||

400, b : C puthuviyā. d : CBN 'niyo hi guṇavatiyo, metr. also possible.

401, b : all 'pannā ca. c : all ajjhā°. d : all 'sutāyo.

402, a : S. caritvāna (śloka !).

403, c : ES valī°, vyālī B byālī°, N vyālī°.

404, a : all anuyujja° (cf. CPD s.v. anuyujjati). c : ES 'aī idam vaca°.

405, c : ES ekā. d : ES 'pā dayitā ca.

406, b : C varakā. āgacchum ... kulīnā. c : ES seṭṭhi bahutara°. d : all adāsi.

407, a : ESN sassura°.

408, b : EC om. vā. c : ES tam eka, CBN tam eka. C 'vara°.

409, a : ESN om. ca after annena. c : C om. ca.

410, a : ESN kālena utthā°, C kālena upaṭṭhā°. b : S patigharam ; E samupagamim (with many vv. ll.), SCBN samupāgamāmi (two morae wanting); gharam ∪ | ∪ ∪ āgamemi ummāre ("I wait upon the threshold")? c : ESN dhotahatthapādā.

kocchariṃ pasādhanaṃ anjanaṃ ca ādāsakaṃ ca gaṇhitvā |  
parikamma-kārikā viya sayam eva paṭiṃ vibhūsemi. || 411 ||  
sayam eva odanaṃ sādhaṃyāmi, sayam eva bhājanam dhovim, |  
mātā va eka-puttaṃ tathā bhattāraṃ paricarāmi. || 412 ||  
evaṃ maṃ bhatti-kataṃ

anurattaṃ kārikaṃ nihata-mānaṃ |  
utthāyikaṃ analasaṃ sīlavatiṃ dussate bhattā. || 413 ||  
so mātaraṃ ca pitaraṃ ca bhaṇati :

āpucch' ahaṃ gamissāmi ! |  
Isidāsiyā na icchaṃ eka-ghare 'haṃ sahāvatthum. || 414 ||  
mā evā, putta, avacā ! Isidāsi paṇḍitā parivyattā, |  
utthāyikā analasā kiṃ tuyhā na rocate, putta ? || 415 ||  
na ca me himsatī kiñci, na c'ahaṃ Isidāsiyā sahāvaccharaṃ ! |  
dessā va me, alaṃ me ! āpucchāhaṃ gamissāmi. || 416 ||  
tassa vacanaṃ sunitvā sassū sasuro ca maṃ apucchimsu : |  
kissa tayā aparaddhaṃ ?

bhaṇa vissatthā yathābhūtaṃ || 417 ||  
na pi haṃ aparajjhaṃ kiñci, na himsemi, na bhaṇāmi  
dubbacanaṃ. |  
kiṃ sakkā kātuyye, yaṃ maṃ viddessate bhattā ? || 418 ||  
te maṃ pitū gharaṃ paṭinayimsu vimaṇā dukkena abhibhūtā : |  
puttaṃ anurakkhamānā jita mhasa rūpinim lacchim ! || 419 ||  
atha maṃ adāsi tāto aḍḍhassa ghamaṃhi dutiya-kulikassa |  
tāto upaḍḍha-suṅkena yena maṃ vindathā seṭṭhi. || 420 ||

411, a : all pasādaṃ ; C and Thi-a : pasādhanaṃ ti pi pāṭho, Thi-a : pasādhana-bhaṇḍaṃ. (conj. Morris JPTS 1893, 45 f. pāsaka metr. impossible).— a-b vipulā.

412, a-b vipulā. b : CBN dhovanti. c : all puttaṃ. d : C tadā, ESN tathā (metr. possible : tathā bha(t)tāraṃ).

413, b : ES anuttaraṃ kārikaṃ taṃ ni°.

414, a-b vipulā. b : ESC āpucchā°. c : ESN na saha vaccharaṃ, C na vaccharaṃ, v.l. na icchaṃ ! d : all ekāgāre, B v.l. ekaghare ; cf. 425 d.- all sahaṃ° (sahāva° = saha + āvatthum).

415, a : āloka pāda. b : all cāhaṃ saha va° (āvaccharaṃ l. ag. fut. !).

417, a : C tassa ca va°. b : ES sasuro : d : S bhaṇa kataṃ. SBN vissatthā.

418, a-b vipulā. b : all na pi him° ; ES himseva ; E gaṇāmi. c : ESB N kātuye (so also Geiger § 204 b !), C kātuyye, v.l. kātum ayye (cf. 426 d!) ; Thi-a : kātuye ti kiṃ mayā kātum ayye sakkā. d : ES videsa°.

419, a-b vipulā. b : ESC dukkhena. CPD a.v. avibhūta (so EC!) reads adhibhūta, less probable. d : ES jinā mhasa (jitā mhasa : ji with double acc. "to win something from somebody, to deprive somebody of something" ; translate : "while keeping our son we have lost a fair Lakṣmī").

420, c-d vipulā. c : abl. tāto (= tasmāt, again 436 c) = Prakrit tān Pischel § 425). d : all vindatha.

tassa pi gharamhi māsam

avasim, atha so pi maṃ paticchareti |

dāsi va upatṭhahantim adūsikam sila-sampannam. || 421 ||  
bhikkhāya ca vicarantam

damakam dantam ca me pitā bhaṇati : |

so hi si me jāmātā ! nikkhipa pontiṇ ca ghaṭikaṇ ca ! || 422 ||  
so pi vasitvā pakkham

atha tātam bhaṇati : dehi me pontim |

ghaṭikaṇ ca mallakaṇ ca, punā pi bhikkham carissāmi ! || 423 ||

atha naṃ bhaṇatī tāto ammā sabbo ca nāti-gaṇa-vaggo : |

kim te na kirati idhā ? bhaṇa khippam, yaṇ tē kirihiti ! || 424 ||

evam bhaṇito bhaṇatī : yadi attā sakkato; alam mayham ! |

Isidāsiyā na iccham eka-ghare 'ham sahāvatthum ! || 425 ||

vissajjito gato so, aham pi ekākinī vicintemi : |

āpucchitūna gaccham marituyye pabbajissam vā. || 426 ||

atha ayyā Jinadattā āgacchī gocarāya cāramānā |

tāta-kulam vinaya-dharī bahussutā sila-sampannā || 427 ||

taṃ disvān' amha kule utṭhāy' āsanā pa(ñ)ñāpayim tassā, |

nisinnāya ca pāde vanditvā bhojanam adāsim. || 428 ||

annena ca pānena ca khajjena ca yaṃ ca tattha sannihitam |

santappayitvā avacam : ayye, icchāmi pabbajitum. || 429 ||

atha maṃ bhaṇatī tāto :

idheva, puttaka, carāhi taṃ dhammam, |

annena ca pānena ca tappaya samaṇe dvijāti ca ! || 430 ||

ath' aham bhaṇāmi tātam rodanti añjalim paṇāmetva : |

pāpaṃ hi mayā pakataṃ kammaṃ, taṃ nijjaressāmi. || 431 ||

421, b : ESC paṭicchati, unmetrical and making no sense ; BN °ccharati (E vv.ll. °cchagati, °cchayāti, °ccharāti) of unknown etym. and meaning but guaranteed by metre.— c : all dāsi, E v.l. °si.

422, b : all om. ca. c : BN hobisi, B v.l. "so hi si (sabbattha)". d : BN potṭhiṇ ca. 423. c-d : all ca puna.

424, b : all ca me nā°. c : ES karati, C kirati. all idha. d : ESNB karihiti, C taṃ te karihiti.

425, b : all yadi me attā sakkoti (transl. "[even] if I myself am honoured ..."). c-d = 414 c-d ! c : CBN na saha vaccham. d : all saha va°.

426, a : ES vīa°. d : EBN marituye, C maritāye vā, S maritum vā (cf. 418 c).

427, b : ESC āgacchi.

428, a-b restoration doubtful. a : ESNB disvāna ambhākam, C disvānam-hākam. b : all utṭhāyāsanam tassā paññāpayim (E v.l. °payisu, °yimsu, paññāyimsu). c : 1st gaṇa one mora wanting.

429, a-b = 409 a-b. c : ESNB °ppayitvā, S °ppayitvāna ; C °tvāvocaṃ ; °tvā cf. 433 a !

430, b : BNC tvam.

431, a : ESC athāham c : S anujānāhi maṃ tāta (śloka ! ) mayā pa°.

atha mañ bhaṇatī tāto : pāpuṇa bodhiñ ca agga-dhammañ ca |  
 nibbānañ ca labhassū, yaṃ sacchikarī dvipada-seṭṭho. || 432 ||  
 mātā-pitaro abhivādayitvā sabbañ ca ñāti-gaṇa-vaggaṃ |  
 sattāhaṃ pabbajitā tisso vijjā aphaṇṇasāyaṃ. || 433 ||  
 jānāmi attano satta jātiyo, yassa' ayaṃ phala-vipāko.  
 taṃ tava ācikkhissāṃ, taṃ eka-manā nisāmehi ! || 434 ||  
 nagaramhi Eraḥacche suvaṇṇakāro ahaṃ pahūta-dhana. |  
 yobbana-madena matto so para-dāraṃ asevi haṃ. || 435 ||  
 so 'haṃ tato cavitvā nirayamhi apaccisaṃ ciraṃ pakko. |  
 tāto ca utṭahitvā makkaṭṭiyā kucchim okkamisaṃ. || 436 ||  
 sattāha-jātakam mañ mahākapi yūthapo nilacchesi. |  
 tass' etaṃ kamma-phalaṃ yathā pi gantvāna para-dāraṃ.  
 || 437 ||

so 'haṃ tato cavitvā kalam katvāna Sindhavāraññe |  
 kāṇāya ca khañjāya ca eḷakiyā kucchim okkamisaṃ. || 438 ||  
 dvādasa vassāni ahaṃ nilacchito dāraḥ parivahitvā |  
 kimino vaṇṭho aka(1)lo yathā pi gantvāna para-dāraṃ. || 439 ||  
 so 'haṃ tato cavitvā go-vāṇijakassa gāviyā jāto |  
 vaccho lākhā-tambo nilacchito dvādase māse || 440 ||  
 voḍhūna naṅgalaṃ ahaṃ tsakaṭaṃ ca dhārayāmi |  
 andho vaṇṭho aka(1)lo yathā pi gantvāna para-dāraṃ. || 441 ||  
 so 'haṃ tato cavitvā vithiyā dāsīyā ghare jāto |  
 n'eva mahilā na puriso yathā pi gantvāna para-dāraṃ. || 442 ||  
 timsati-vassamhi mato sākaṭika-kulamhi dārikā jātā |  
 kapaṇamhi appa-bhoge dhanika-purisa-pāta-bahulamhi.  
 || 443 ||

432, d : ES kari.

433, a-b vipulā. a : all pitū. d : all aphaṇṇasāyaṃ (tisso vijjā aphaṇṇasāyaṃ = āloka !).

434 a-b vipulā. b : ESC yassa' ayaṃ phalaṃ vi°.

435, a : ES Eraḥaka°. d : CBN asevi, ES asevi.

436, c : all tato (cf. 420 c). d : all okkamisaṃ.

437, b : all kapi, nilla° (cf. 439 b, 440 d).

438, b, d : all karitvā, okkamisaṃ.

439, b : all nilla°. c : all kimināvaṇṭho akallo (Skt. kṛmīṇa "having worms", vaṇṭha "cripple", cf. PTSD s.v. vatta° !).

440, d : all nilla°. ....

441, a : ES te pana naṅga°. b : truncated pāda, restoration impossible. E vv.11. cattadhārayam pi, va dhārayamhi, thūyayamhi, mārayamhi. c : all vaṇṭho.

442, b : all vithi°.

443, d : C 1926 akaṇṇikapurisa, C 1930 dhanipika°.



taṃ maṃ tato satthavāho ussannāya vipulāya vaḍḍhiya  
okaḍḍhati vilapantiṃ aochinditvā kula-gharaṃ. || 444 ||  
atha soḷasame vasse disvā maṃ patta-yobbanam kaṇṇam |  
orundhat' assa putto Giridāso nāma nāmena. || 445 ||  
tassa pi aññā bhariyā silavatī guṇavatī yasavatī ca |  
anurattā bhattāram, tassā viddesaṇam akāsim. || 446 ||  
tass' etaṃ kamma-phalaṃ, yaṃ maṃ apakīritūna gacchanti |  
dāsi va upaṭṭhahantiṃ ! tassa pi anto kato me ti. || 447 ||

Isidāsi ||

(448-522, Sumedhā)

Mantāvatīyā nagare rañño Koṇcassa agga-mahisiya |  
dhītā āsi Sumedhā pasādītā sāsana-karehi. || 448 ||  
silavatī citta-kathā bahussutā buddha-sāsane vinitā. |  
mātā-pitaro upagamma bhaṇati : ubhayo nisāmetha ! || 449 ||  
nibbānādhiraṭṭhaṃ,

asassataṃ bhava-gataṃ, yadi pi dibbaṃ, |  
kiṃ pana tucchā kāmā app'assādā bahu-vighātā ! || 450 ||  
kāmā kaṭukā āsivis' ūpamā yesu mucchitā bālā, |  
te dīgharattā niraye samappitā haññare dukhitā. || 451 ||  
socanti pāpa-kammā vinipāte pāpa-buddhino 'saddhā |  
kāyena ca vācāya ca manasā ca samvutā bālā. || 452 ||  
bālā te duppaññā acetanā dukkha-samudayoruddhā |  
desentē ajānantā na bujjhare ariya-saccāni. || 453 ||  
saccāni buddhavaṇṇa-desitāni te bahutarā ajānantā |  
abhinandanti bhava-gataṃ, pihenti devesu upapattiṃ. || 454 ||  
devesu pi upapatti asassatā bhava-gate aniccamhi, |  
na ca santasanti bālā punappunaṃ jāyitabbassa. || 455 ||

444, a : āloka pāda (ra-vipulā). b : all vaḍḍhiyā. d : ESC gharasā.

445, b : ESC diavāno. c : ES oruddhata°.

446, d : all tassāham vi°.

447, b : ES upakari° (E v.l. apakiri°), C apakiri°, BN °kiri°, cf. PTSD apakiritūna, CPD (apakiriti), Geiger § 211.

448, b : all mahesiya°. c : C āsim. d : ESC 1926 pasādika°, 1930 pasādita° ; Thi-a pasādika° aññāta-ratanattaya-pasādakatā.

449, a : ES Thi-a kathikā. c-d vipulā.

450, a : C 1930 "nābhira", ES "ratā aham. ESCB kiṃ aṅga pana.

451, a-b vipulā. d : all haññante dukkhita°, B note : "haññare dukkhita° (?)".

452, b : all °no sadā, E v.l. saddhā. c : C om. both ca. d : E om. bālā ; C 1930 ca-asamvutā, om. bālā (āloka !).

453, a-b vipulā. c : all "ni amma buddha". c : all ye abhi°. d : ES pihanti ; C upapattiṃ.

454, c : S uttaraṇti.

cattāro vinipātā duve ca gatiyo kathaṇoi labbhanti, |  
na ca vinipātā-gatānaṃ pabbajjā atthi nirayesu. || 456 ||  
anujānatha maṃ ubhayo

pabbajitum dasabalassa pāvacaṇe! |  
appossukā ghaṭṭissam jāti-maraṇa-ppahānāya. || 457 ||  
kiṃ bhava-gatena abhinanditena kāya-kalinā asārena ? |  
bhava-taṇhāya nirodhā, anujānatha, pabbajissāmi ! || 458 ||  
buddhānaṃ uppādā vivajjito akkhaṇo, khaṇo laddho ! |  
sīlāni brahmacariyaṃ yāvajjīvaṃ na dūseyyaṃ. || 459 ||  
evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā : mātā-pitaro, na tāva āhāraṃ |  
āharissāmi ghaṭṭhā, maraṇa-vasa-gatā va heesāmi. || 460 ||  
mātā dukhitā rodati pitā ca † assāsabbasosamabhihāto |  
ghaṭṭati saññāpetum pāsadatale chamā patitaṃ. || 461 ||  
utṭhehi, putti, kiṃ socitena ? dinnā si Vāraṇavatimhi |  
rājā Anikaratto abhirūpo, tassa taṃ dinnā. || 462 ||  
agga-mahisi bhavissasi Anikarattassa rājino bhariyā. |  
sīlāni brahmacariyaṃ pabbajjā dukkarā, putti ! || 463 ||  
rajje āpā dhanam issariyaṃ bhogā sukhā, daharikā si, |  
bhuñjāhi kāma-bhoge ! vāreyyaṃ hotu te, putti ! || 464 ||  
atha ne bhaṇati Sumedhā :

mā edisakāni ! bhava-gatam asāraṃ, |  
pabbajjā vā hohiti maraṇaṃ vā me, na vāreyyaṃ. || 465 ||  
kiṃ pūti-kāyaṃ asuciṃ  
sāvaṇa-gandhaṃ bhayānakam kuṇapaṃ |  
abhisamvisēyyā bhastam  
saki-paggharitaṃ asuci-puṇṇaṃ ? || 466 ||

456, b : ES dve, B note : " dve (sabbattha) ".

457, a : all 'jānātha, cf. 458 d ! c : all 'asukkā.

458, a-b vipulā. a : CBN 'gate abhi°. d : all 'jānātha.

459, a : all uppādo. c : initial br = single cons. d : all yāvaji°.

460, c : E āhariya, BN āharissam, C 1926 āhariyāmi, C 1930 āharissāmi, Thi-a āhariyaṃ (Sinhalese ea misread ya !). S b-d : aha naṃ mātā-pitaro ahaṃsu : na mayaṃ ghaṭṭhā maraṇavasaṃ gatā va jahessāma.

461, a : all dukkhi°. b : CBN 'bhihato, Thi-a aasā ti Sumedhāya. sabbaso samabhihāto ti aasā pitā sabbaso abhihātasukho. S pitā ca dukkhito tathā sokasambhihūto.

462, a-b vipulā. a : ECBN puttaka, S puttike (cf. 430 b). c : ES Anika°, C Anikadatto (thus throughout). d : all tvaṃ.

463, a : all mahesi. d : ECBN puttaka, S puttike.

464, a-b vipulā, 4th gapa not ريك پي b : ES 'rikā pi. d : all putta.

465, c : C bhiti, BN hotu. d : ES vāte ; all na ceva vāre°.

466, a : all kim iva (C 1930 iva) pū°. b : EBN sāvaṇa, C sāvaṇa (metre demands sā° = sāvāṇa). c : ES gattam. d : C bhastācāsatīm (C 1930 'ntamasakim) paggharaṇaṃ.

kim iva †tahaṃ jānanti vikūlakam māmsa-sonit'upalittam |  
kimi-kulala-sakuṇa-bhattam

kaḷevaram kissa di(y)atī ti. || 467 ||

nibbuyhatī susānam aciram kāyo apeta-viññāno |  
chuddho kalingaram viya jigucchamānehi nātīhi. || 468 ||  
chaddūna nam susāne para-bhattam nhāyare jigucchantā |  
niyakā mātā-pitaro, kim pana sādharmaṇā janatā ! || 469 ||

ajjhositā asāre kaḷevare atthi-nhāru-saṃghāte |  
khe! ass'u(c)cāra-passava-paripunṇe pūti-kāyamhi. || 470 ||  
yo nam vinibbhujitvā abbhantaram assa bāhiram kayirā, |  
gandhassa asahamānā sakā pi mātā jiguccheyya. || 471 ||  
khandha-dhātu-āyatanam

samkhātam jāti-mūlakam dukkham |

yoniso anuvicinantī vāreyyam kissa iccheyyam ? || 472 ||  
divasē-divase ti-sattī-satā nava-navā pateyyū kāyamhi |  
vassa-sattam pi ca ghāto,

seyyo dukkhassa ceva khayō ! || 473 ||

ajjhupagacche ghātam yo viññū evā satthuno vacanam : |  
dīgho vo saṃsāro punappunam haññamānānam ! || 474 ||  
devesu manussesu ca tira(c)chānam yoniyā asura-kāye |  
petesu ca nirayesu ca aparimitā dissare ghātā. || 475 ||  
ghātā nirayesu bahū vinipāta-gatassa kilissamānassa, |  
devesu pi attānam ! nibhāna-sukhā param n'atthi. || 476 ||

467, a: ESCN tāham, B tahaṃ (read vat' aham ? n'aham ?). b: S lohitupa°, EC 1926 sonitapa°, C 1930 °tupa°. c: all kimikulāyam saku°; Thi-a: kimi-kulāle sakuṇa-bhattam ti pi pātho. d: C 1926 diya°, 1930 BN diyyati. BN om. ti.

468, c: E chuttho, S chaddito, v.l. chuddo; cf. Dh 41: aciram vat'ayam kāyo paṭhavim adhisessati/chuddho apeta-viññāno nirattham va kalingaram.

469, a: C 1930 chuddhūna tam. b: ESNB nhāyanti, C 1926 nahāyanti, 1930 nhā°, S note: "nhāyare (?)".

470, b: C nahāru (nh of nhāru = single cons. !). c: E °assumucchāsaṇa, S °assumucchādānaśāva, BN °assuccārasaṇa, C °assuccārapasaṇa.

471, (Construct: gandhassa ... jiguccheyya ?).

472, a: āloka. b: all samkhātam. c: ES yoniso arucim bhaṇanti.

473, a, b: all °natti-satāni (E tisatti°).

474, b: CBN viññāyevam. c: EC dīgho tesam sam°, S dīgho ca tesam saṃsāro (āloka ?). B v.l. dīgho vo sam°.

475, b: all tiracchānayo°. S kāyesu. d: ES diyante, C 1926 dissanti, 1930 °te, BN dissaro.

476, b: read klīma°, initial kl metrically = single cons. ! BNC pīliya-mānasa.

pattā te nibbānaṃ, ye yuttā dasabalassa pāvacaṇe |  
 appossukā ghaṭanti jāti-maraṇa-ppahānāya. || 477 ||  
 ajj'eva, tāta, abhinikkhamissā, bhogehi kiṃ asārehi ? |  
 nibbiṇṇā me kāmā, vanta-samā tāl'avatthukatā. || 478 ||  
 sā c'evā bhaṇati pitarāṃ, Anīkaratto ca, yassa sā dinnā, |  
 upayāsi pi taruṇa-vuto vāreyyam upatṭhite kāle. || 479 ||  
 atha asita-nicita-muduke kese khaggena chindiya Sumedhā |  
 pāsādaṃ ca pidhatvā paṭhama-jjhānaṃ samāpajji. || 480 ||  
 sā ca tahi samāpannā Anīkaratto ca āgato nagaraṃ. |  
 pāsāde va Sumedhā anicca-saññā su bhāveti. || 481 ||  
 sā ca manasīkarotī, Anīkaratto ca āruhi turitaṃ ; |  
 maṇi-kanaka-bhūsit'āṅgo katañjaliyācati Sumedham : || 482 ||  
 rajje āṇa dhanam issariyaṃ bhogā sukhā, daharikā si, |  
 bhuñjāhi kāma-bhoge ! kāma-sukhā dullabhā loke. || 483 ||  
 nissatṭhaṃ te rajjaṃ, bhoge bhuñjassu, dehi dānāni ! |  
 mā dummanā aho ! mātā-pitaro pi te dukhitā. || 484 ||  
 taṃ taṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā kāmehi anatthikā vigata-mohā : |  
 mā kāme abhinandī ! kāmesv ādīnavaṃ passa ! || 485 ||  
 cātuddipo rājā Mandhātā kāma-bhogaṇaṃ aggo |  
 attitto kāla-kato na c'assa paripūritā icchā. || 486 ||  
 satta ratanāni vasseyya vuṭṭhimā dasa-disā samantena |  
 na c'atthi titti kāmānaṃ, attittā vā maranti narā ! || 487 ||  
 asisūn'ūpamā kāmā, kāmā sappa-sir'ūpamā, |  
 ukk'ūpamā anudahanti, atṭhi-kaṅkāla-sannibhā. || 488 ||  
 aniccā addhuvā kāmā bahu-dukkhā mahā-visā, |  
 ayo-guḷo va santatto agha-mūlā dukha-pphalā. || 489 ||

477, c: all appossukkā ghaṭanti.

478, a-b vipulā. a: CBN tātabhi°. c: C nibbiṇṇā. d: EC tālāva°.

479, c: E °si pitaruṇāvuto, S °si pitaruṇāvu°, CBN °si vāraṇavato (abl. ??).

480, c: ECBN om. ca. SC pidhetvā, BN pidahitvā (pāsādaṃ pidahitvā metr. also possible).

481, c: BN °de ca su°. d: BN saññāṃ.

482, b: ES °ruhi. d: ES °jali.

483, a-c = 464 a-c. d: E sudulla°.

484, a: ES nira°. d: all om. pi; E vv.ll. °ro pi te, °ro duve du°, all dukkhi°.

485, c: ESCBN °nandi, C 1926 °dī.

486, b: all °tā āsi kāmā°. C bhogī°. c: all attitto (CPD s.v. attitta: "unmetrical; read kāmātitto kālakato (?)", metrically impossible; cf. 487 c !). ECBN kālamka°.

487, a-b: vipulā, c: śloka. d: all attittā va (vā = eva !).

488-489 are a śloka quotation.- 488, a: ES sūlū°, C sūḷū°, BN sūnū°.

489, d: ES dukkha.

rukkha-pphal'ūpamā kāmā maṁsa-pes'ūpamā dukhā, |  
 supin'ūpamā vañcanīyā kāmā yācitak'ūpamā. || 490 ||  
 satti-sūl'ūpamā kāmā rogo gaṇḍo aghaṁ nighaṁ, |  
 aṅgāra-kāsu-sadisā agha-mūlaṁ bhayaṁ vadho. || 491 ||  
 evaṁ bahu-dukhā kāmā akkhātā antarāyikā. |  
 gacchatha, na me bhava-gate vissāso atthi attano ! || 492 ||  
 kim mama paro karissati a(t)tano sīsamhi dayhamānamhi |  
 anubaddhē jarā-maraṇe ?

tassā ghātāya ghaṭitabbam ! || 493 ||  
 dvāraṁ apāpuritvā mātā-pitaro Anikarattaṁ ca |  
 disvā chamā nisinne rodante sā idam avoca : || 494 ||  
 dīgho bālānā saṁsāro punappunaṁ ca rodataṁ |  
 anamatagge pitū maraṇe bhātu vadhe attano ca vadhe. || 495 ||  
 assū thaṇṇaṁ rudhiraṁ saṁsāraṁ anamataggato saratha |  
 sattānaṁ saṁsarataṁ, sarāhi atṭhīnā sannicayaṁ. || 496 ||  
 sara cattāro udadhi upanite assu-thaṇṇa-rudhiraṁhi, |  
 sara eka-kappam atṭhīnā saṁcayaṁ Vepulena samaṁ. || 497 ||  
 anamata(g)ge saṁsarato  
 mahā-mahim Jambudīp-a-m-upanitaṁ ; |  
 kol'atṭhi-matta-gulikā mātā mātūsu na pahonti. || 498 ||  
 sara tiṇa-kāṭha-[sākhā]-palāsaṁ  
 upanitaṁ anamataggato pitusu |  
 caturaṅgulikā ghaṭikā pitū-pitusu eva na pahonti. || 499 ||  
 sara kāṇa-kacchapaṁ pubba-samudde aparato ca yuga-  
 chiddaṁ |  
 sirā tassa ca paṭimukkaṁ  
 manussa-lābhamhi opammaṁ. || 500 ||

490, c: EBN C 1930 °niyā. 492, a: EBN dukkhā.

493, c, d: all °bandhe, tassa.

494, a: E °punitvāna 'yaṁ, S °pitvānāyaṁ, C °ritvāham, BN °ritvāna-haṁ. c: all diāvāna chamam. d: all om. sā (due to wrong change to 1st person !), CBN avocaṁ.


495, a-c: āloka, d āryā.

496, a: all assu. c: ES °saritaṁ. d: all ca sanni°.

497, a: all sara caturōdadhi. d: all vipu° (Vepula e.g. Thi-a ad 497 [Th-Thī PTS p. 214]; SN II 190 f.).

498, b: all om. mahā (but Thi-a reads mahā-Jambu°, and cf. SN II 197, 6 mahāpathavim kol'atṭhi-matta ...; pathavi replaced by mahi metri c. !). d: E mātāpitusuveva, S °pitusuveva, CBN mātāmātusuveva (eva introduced from 499 d where metre demands it !); all pahonti.

499, a: BN om. sara. all sākā. b: C om. pitusu. d: all pitu°, pahonti.

500, a-b: vipulā, 4th gaṇa not  b: ES pubba. c: C 1930 sara tassa.

sara rūpā phena-piṇḍopamassa kāya-kalino asārassa, |  
 khandhe passa anicce, sarāhi niraye bahu-vighāte. || 501 ||  
 sara kaṭasim vadḍhente punappunam tāsū tāsū jātisū, |  
 sara kumbhīla-bhayāni ca, sarāhi cattāri saccāni. || 502 ||  
 amatamhi vijjamāne kim tava pañca-kaṭukena pītena ? |  
 sabbā hi kāma-ratiyo kaṭukatarā pañca-kaṭukena. || 503 ||  
 amatamhi vijjamāne kim tava kāmehi ye parilāhā ? |  
 sabbā hi kāma-ratiyo tjalitā kuthitā kupitā santāpitā. || 504 ||  
 asapattamhi samāne kim tava kāmehi ye bahu-sapattā ? |  
 rāj'aggi-cora-udak'appiyeḥi sādharāṇato bahu-sapattā. || 505 ||  
 mokkhamhi vijjamāne

kim tava kāmehi yesu vadha-bandho ? |

kāmesu hi a-sakāmā

vadha-bandha-dukkhāni anubhonti. || 506 ||

ādīpitā tiṇ'ukkā gaṇhantam dahati n'eva muñcantam ; |  
 ukkopamā hi kāmā : dahanti, ye te na muñcanti. || 507 ||  
 mā appakassa hetū kāma-sukhassa vipulam jahi sukkham ! |  
 mā puthulomō va balisam gilitvā pacchā vihaññāsi. || 508 ||  
 kāmam kāmesu damassu tāva sunakho va saṅkhalā-baddho. |  
 kāhinti khu tam kāmā chātā sunakham va caṇḍālā. || 509 ||  
 aparimitaṇ ca dukkham subahūni ca citta-domanassāni |  
 anubhohisi kāma-yutto, paṇinissaja addhuve kāme. || 510 ||  
 ajaramhi vijjamāne kim tava kāmehi yesu jara-maraṇam ? |  
 maraṇa-vyādhī-gahitā sabbā sabbattha jātiyo. || 511 ||

501, a-b : vipulā.

502, a : C 1930 vadḍhante, "to ti vā pāli.

504, d : unmetrical, restore : jalitā santāpitā kuthitā ? CBN kampitā for kupitā.

505, c-d : vipulā. c : C 1930 rāgaggi. d : all sādharāṇā, but 'Thi-a' rāṇato ; ES C 1930 BN insert kāmā before bahu.

508, c, d : ES hi vadhabandho kāma-kāmā dukkhāni, C 1930 "su hi asatakāmā vadhabandhana-dukkhāni. (a-sakāmā "involuntarily, against their will", Thi-a : ahakāmā ti vā pātho).

507, b : all dahanti.

508, b : all jahi sukkham. d : all 'haññāsi' ("āsi : Geiger § 123).

509, a-b : vipulā. c : E kāhinti ex conj. (cf. p. 216 ; Rhys Davids transl. p. 175 n. 5) ; SC kāhanti.

510, a : 1st gaṇa one mora wanting. b : all bahūni (su ex conj.). c : EC kāmesu yutto, SBN kāmayutto. d : C 1926 "saṇja, C 1930 "asara, v. l "saṇja.

511, b : all jarā ; all om. maraṇam (haplography ?) ; B note conj. : yesu jarā ca/maraṇavyādhīhi.

idam ajaram, idam amaram,  
                                 idam ajarāmara-padam asokam ca, |  
 asapattam asambādhām  
                                 akalitam abhayam nirupapātam. || 512 ||  
 adhigatam idam bahūhi  
                                 amataṃ ajjāpi ca labhaniyam idam |  
 yo yoniso payuñjati,   na ca sakkā aghaṭamānena. || 513 ||  
 evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā   saṃkhāra-gate ratim alabhamānā. |  
 anunenty Anīkarattam   kese ca chaṃam chupi Sumedhā.  
                                 || 514 ||  
 utṭhāy'Anīkaratto   pañjaliko yāci tassā pitaram so : |  
 vissajjetha Sumedham   pabbajitū vinokkha-sacca-da(s)sam !  
                                 || 515 ||  
 vissajjitā ca mātā-   pitūhi pabbāji soka-bhaya-bhūtā. !  
 cha abhiññā sacchikatā   agga-phalam sikkhamānāya. || 516 ||  
 accohariyam abbhutan tam   nibbānam āsi rāja-kaññāya |  
 pubbenivāsa-caritam   yathā vyākari pacchime kāle. || 517 ||  
 bhagavati Koṇāgamane   saṅghārāmaṃhi nava-nivesamhi |  
 sakhiyo tisso janiyo   vihāra-dānam adāsimha. || 518 ||  
 dasakhattum satakhattum  
                                 dasasatakhattum satāni satakhattum |  
 devesu upapa(j)jimhā,   ko pana vādo manussesu ! || 519 ||  
 devesu mahiddhikā   ahumha, mānussakamhi ko vādo ! |  
 satta-ratanassa mahisi   itthi-ratanam aham āsim. || 520 ||  
 so hetū, so pabhavo,   tam mūlam, sā va sāsane khanti, |  
                                 tam paṭhama-samodhānam,  
 tam dhamma-ratāya nibbānam || 521 ||  
 evaṃ kathenti ye saddahanti vacanam anoma-paññassa, |  
 nibbindanti bhava-gate,   nibbinditvā virajjanti. || 522 ||

512, a : S ajaram idamarāṇam. b : ES ajarāmarāṇapa°. final ca ex conj. metri c.

514, c : ESN °ti Anika, C °ty Anikada°. d : C 1930 khipi.

515, d : EBN °dassā, S °dassāvi, C 1926 dassam, C 1930 °dassā.

516, a : all om. ca. b : all pabbaji, one mora wanting : pabbāji (cf. Skt. avrājit ! ) or pabbajji ?

517, d : all yathā. Initial vy- metrically = single cons.

518, c : ES tñiṇja°. d : SC° sīṇhāsa.

519, all °kkhattum throughout. b : all satāni ca sa°. d : C 1930 upa-pajjimha (śloka !), BN uppajjimha.

520, b : E manussa°, (° mānusa°. all ko pana vādo. c : all mahesi.

522, a : C karonti.









**THE ASIATIC SOCIETY, CALCUTTA**





